PO-6

OFFICE OF DIRECTOR
FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION
UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE

INDEXED - 93

July 18, 1956

Mr. Tolson
Mr. Nichols
Mr. Boardman
Mr. Belmont
Mr. Mason
Mr. Mohr
Mr. Parsons
Mr. Rosen
Mr. Tamm
Mr. Jones
Mr. Nease
Mr. Winterrowd
Tele. Room
Mr. Holloman
Miss Holmes
Miss Gandy

The attached booklet entitled "Brain-Washing, A Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics" (which states at bottom on cover page that it was distributed by Kenneth Goff, P. O. Box 116, Englewood, Colo, $1.00 per copy) was forwarded to the Director from Defender Book & Bible House, Wichita 1, Kansas. The "Editorial Note" in the booklet states, "From May 2, 1936, to October 10, 1939, I (Goff) was a dues-paying member of the Communist Party .... In 1939 I voluntarily appeared before the Un-American Activities Committee in Washington, D. C., which was chairmaned at that time by Martin Dies ...."

Bureau files reflect Goff claims to have been CP member prior to 1939. Denver Office advised in 1952 Goff was considered border-line psychopath who, in recent years, had been lecturing throughout the country against communism. He has published several sensational books concerning his past CP activities. In 1948 Goff fined $100 for placing signs of derogatory nature in front of Russian Embassy in Washington, D. C. He has also been associated in past with Gerald L. K. Smith, leader of Christian Nationalist Party, & Harvey Springer, a religious opportunist. Goff has been interviewed on a number of occasions by Denver Office in connection with specific security-type investigations. Denver instructed in 1949 to make no further contact with Goff unless he volunteered information in view of his unsavory & sensational activities.

62-[illegible]-55

RECORDED - 93

IL 25 1956

ENCLOSURE

ENCLO. ATTACHED

INDEXED - 93

Pharmfair "Brain Washing"

53 JUL 26 1956

LIAISON

On 6-28-56 the Bureau received from a Mrs. L. E. Tillotson, Bradford, Pa., the first 4 pages (the first page of which bears the "Editorial Note" as set out in first paragraph herein) cut from another copy of the attached booklet & which Mrs. Tillotson requested that they "get into the right hands." On 7-2-56 a reply sent Mrs. Tillotson thanking her for making the material available.

(Bureau is in possession of Goff's testimony as set forth in Dies Committee Report, Executive Hearings, Volume 4, Pages 1651-1656.)

Attachment



ENCLOSURE

62-10363-55

BRAIN-WASHING

A Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics

•

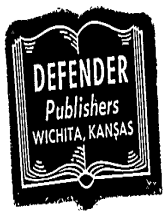
PSYCHOPOLITICS—the art and science of asserting and maintaining dominion over the thoughts and loyalties of individuals, officers, bureaus, and masses, and the effecting of the conquest of enemy nations through "mental healing."

•

Distributed by
KENNETH GOFF
P. O. Box 116 Englewood, Colorado
Per copy, $1.00

62-80382-55

NO PORTION OF THIS
BOOK MAY BE
REPRODUCED WITHOUT
PERMISSION OF
THE PUBLISHERS



CHAPTER XVI

IN SUMMARY

In this time of unlimited weapons, and in national antagonisms where atomic war with Capitalistic powers is possible, Psychopolitics must act efficiently as never before.

Any and all programs of Psychopolitics must be increased to aid and abet the activities of other Communist agents throughout the nation in question.

The failure of Psychopolitics might well bring about the atomic bombing of the Motherland.

If Psychopolitics succeeds in its mission throughout the Capitalistic nations of the world, there will never be an atomic war, for Russia will have subjugated all of her enemies.

Communism has already spread across one-sixth of the inhabited world. Marxist Doctrines have already penetrated the remainder. An extension of the Communist social order is everywhere victorious. The spread of Communism has never been by force of battle, but by conquest of the mind. In Psychopolitics we have refined this conquest to its last degree.

The psychopolitical operative must succeed, for his success means a world of Peace. His failure might well mean the destruction of the civilized portions of Earth by atomic power in the hands of Capitalistic madmen.

The end thoroughly justifies the means. The degradation of populaces is less inhuman than their destruction by atomic fission, for to an animal who lives only once, any life is sweeter than death.

The end of war is the control of a conquered people. If a people can be conquered in the absence of war, the end of war will have been achieved without the destruction of war. A worthy goal.

The psychopolitician has his reward in the nearly unlimited control of populaces, in the uninhibited exercise of passion, and the glory of Communist conquest over the stupidity of the enemies of the People.

The End

EDITORIAL NOTE

From May 2, 1936, to October 10, 1939, I was a dues-paying member of the Communist Party, operating under my own name Kenneth Goff, and also the alias John Keats. In 1939, I voluntarily appeared before the Un-American Activities Committee in Washington, D. C., which was chairmaned at that time by Martin Dies, and my testimony can be found in Volume 9 of that year's Congressional Report.

During the period that I was a member of the Communist Party, I attended their school which was located at 113 E. Wells St., Milwaukee, Wisconsin, and operated under the name Eugene Debs Labor School. Here we were trained in all phases of warfare, both psychological and physical, for the destruction of the Capitalistic society and Christian civilization. In one portion of our studies we went thoroughly into the matter of psychopolitics. This was the art of capturing the minds of a nation through brainwashing and fake mental health—the subjecting of whole nations of people to the rule of the Kremlin by the capturing of their minds. We were taught that the degradation of the populace is less inhuman than their destruction by bombs, for to an animal who lives only once any life is sweeter than death. The end of a war is the control of a conquered people. If a people can be conquered in the absence of war the end of the war will have been achieved without the destructions of war.

During the past few years I have noted with horror the increase of psychopolitical warfare upon the American public. First in the brainwashing of our boys in Korea, and then in the well-financed drive of mental health propaganda by left-wing pressure groups, wherein many of our states have passed Bills which can well be used by the enemies of America to subject to torture and imprisonment those who preach the gospel of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, and who oppose the menace of Communism. A clear example of this can be seen in the Lucille Miller case. In this warfare the Communists have definitely stated: "You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of religious healing."

Another example of the warfare that is being waged can be seen in the attempt to establish a mental Siberia in Alaska, which was called for in the Alaskan Mental Health Bill. A careful study of this Bill will make you see at once that the land set aside under the allotment could not be for that small territory, and the Bill within itself establishes such authority that it could be turned into a prison camp under the guise of mental health for everyone who raises their voice against Communism and the hidden government operating in our nation.

This book was used in underground schools, and contains the address of Beria to the American students in the Lenin University prior to 1936. The text in the book in general is from the Communist Manual of Instructions of Psychopolitical Warfare, and was used in America for the training of Communist cadre. The only revision in this book is the summary, which was added by the Communists after the atomic bomb came into being. In its contents you can see the diabolical plot of the enemies of Christ and America, as they seek to conquer our nation by subjecting the minds of our people to their will by various sinister means.

This manual of the Communist Party should be in the hands of every loyal American, that they may be alerted to the fact that it is not always by armies and guns that a nation is conquered.

KENNETH GOFF

CONTENTS

Editorial Note 1

An Address By Beria 3

CHAPTER I:
The History and Definition of Psychopolitics 5

CHAPTER II:
The Constitution of Man as a Political Organism 8

CHAPTER III:
Man as an Economic Organism 13

CHAPTER IV:
State Goals for the Individual and Masses 17

CHAPTER V:
An Examination of Loyalties 19

CHAPTER VI:
The General Subject of Obedience 29

CHAPTER VII:
Anatomy of Stimulus-Response Mechanisms of Man 35

CHAPTER VIII:
Degradation, Shock and Endurance 41

CHAPTER IX:
The Organization of Mental Health Campaigns 45

CHAPTER X:
Conduct Under Fire 50

CHAPTER XI:
The Use of Phychopolitics in Spreading Communism 53

CHAPTER XII:
Violent Remedies 54

CHAPTER XIII:
Recruiting of Psychopolitical Dupes 56

CHAPTER XIV:
The Smashing of Religious groups 58

CHAPTER XV:
Proposals Which Must Be Avoided 61

CHAPTER XVI:
In Summary 64

youth delinquency, addiction, drunkenness, and sexual promiscuity.

Communist workers in the field of newspapers and radio should be protected wherever possible by striking out of action, through Psychopolitics, any persons consistently attacking them. These, in their turn, should be persuaded to give every possible publicity to the benefits of psychopolitical activities under the heading of "science."

No healing group devoted to the mind must be allowed to exist within the borders of Russia or its satellites. Only well-vouched-for psychopolitical operatives can be continued in their practice, and this only for the benefit of the government or against enemy prisoners.

Any effort to exclude psychiatrists or psychologists from the armed services must be fought.

Any inquest into the "suicide" or sudden mental derangement of any political leader in a nation must be conducted only by psychopolitical operatives or their dupes, whether Psychopolitics is responsible or not.

Death and violence against persons attacking Communism in a nation should be eschewed as forbidden. Violent activity against such persons might bring about their martyrdom. Defamation, and the accusation of insanity, alone should be employed, and they should be brought at last under the ministrations of psychopolitical operatives, such as psychiatrists and controlled psychologists.

62-80382-55

discouraged on the grounds of emergency. To obviate this, the best action is to place a psychiatric and detention ward for the mentally ill in every hospital in a land.

Any writings of a psychopolitical nature, accidentally disclosing themselves, should be prevented. All actual literature on the subject of insanity and is treatment should be suppressed, first by actual security, and second by complex verbiage which renders it incomprehensible. The actual figures of recovery or death should never be announced in any papers. Any investigation attempting to discover whether or not psychiatry or psychology has ever cured anyone should immediately be discouraged and laughed to scorn, and should mobilize at that point all psychopolitical operatives. At first, it should be ignored, but if this is not possible, the entire weight of all psychopoliticians in the nation should be pressed into service. Any tactic possible should be employed to prevent this from occurring. To rebut it, technical appearing papers should exist as to the tremendous number of cures effected by psychiatry and psychology, and whenever possible, percentages of cures, no matter how fictitious, should be worked into legislative papers, thus forming a background of "evidence" which would immediately rebut any effort to actually discover anyone who had ever been helped by psychiatry or psychology.

If the Communistic connections of an psychopolitician should become disclosed, it should be attributed to his own carelessness, and he should, himself, be immediately branded as eccentric within his own profession.

Authors of literature which seek to demonstrate the picture of a society under complete mental control and duress should be helped toward infamy or suicide to discredit their works.

Any legislation liberalizing any healing practice should be immediately fought and defeated. All healing practices should gravitate entirely to authoritative levels, and no other opinions should be admitted, as these might lead to exposure.

Movements to improve youth should be invaded and corrupted, as this might interrupt campaigns to produce in

AN ADDRESS BY BERIA

American students at the Lenin University, I welcome your attendance at these classes on Psychopolitics.

Psychopolitics is an important if less known division of Geo-politics. It is less known because it must necessarily deal with highly educated personnel, the very top strata of "mental healing."

By psychopolitics our chief goals are effectively carried forward. To produce a maximum of chaos in the culture of the enemy is our first most important step. Our fruits are grown in chaos, distrust, economic depression and scientific turmoil. At least a weary populace can seek peace only in our offered Communist State, at last only Communism can resolve the problems of the masses.

A psychopolitician must work hard to produce the maximum chaos in the fields of "mental healing." He must recruit and use all the agencies and facilities of "mental healing." He must labor to increase the personnel and facilities of "mental healing" until at last the entire field of mental science is entirely dominated by Communist principles and desires.

To achieve these goals the psychopolitician must crush every "home-grown" variety of mental healing in America. Actual teachings of James, Eddy and Pentecostal Bible faith healers amongst your misguided people must be swept aside. They must be discredited, defamed, arrested, stamped upon even by their own government until there is no credit in them and only Communist-oriented "healing" remains. You must work until every teacher of psychology unknowingly or knowingly teaches only Communist doctrine under the guise of "psychology." You must labor until every doctor and psychiatrist is either a psycho-politician or an unwitting assistant to our aims.

You must labor until we have dominion over the minds and bodies of every important person in your nation. You must achieve such disrepute for the state of insanity and such authority over its pronouncement that not one statesman so labeled could again be given credence by his people. You must work until suicide arising from mental imbalance is common and calls forth no general investigation or remark.

With the institutions for the insane you have in your country prisons which can hold a million persons and can hold them without civil rights or any hope of freedom. And upon these people can be practiced shock and surgery so that never again will they draw a sane breath. You must make these treatments common and accepted. And you must sweep aside any treatment or any group of persons seeking to treat by effective means.

You must dominate as respected men the fields of psychiatry and psychology. You must dominate the hospitals and universities. You must carry forward the myth that only a European doctor is competent in the field of insanity and thus excuse amongst you the high incidence of foreign birth and training. If and when we seize Vienna you shall have then a common ground of meeting and can come and take your instructions as worshippers of Freud along with other psychiatrists.

Psychopolitics is a solemn charge. With it you can erase our enemies

as insects. You can cripple the efficiency of leaders by striking insanity into their families through the use of drugs. You can wipe them away with testimony as to their insanity. By our technologies you can even bring about insanity itself when they seem too resistive.

You can change their loyalties by psychopolitics. Given a short time with a psychopolitician you can alter forever the loyalty of a soldier in our hands or a statesman or a leader in his own country, or you can destroy his mind.

However you labor under certain dangers. It may happen that remedies for our "treatments" may be discovered. It may occur that a public hue and cry may arise against "mental healing." It may thus occur that all mental healing might be placed in the hands of ministers and be taken out of the hands of our psychologists and psychiatrists. But the Capitalistic thirst for control, Capitalistic inhumanity and a general public terror of insanity can be brought to guard against these things. But should they occur, should independent researchers actually discover means to undo psychopolitical procedures, you must not rest, you must not eat or sleep, you must not stint one tiniest bit of available money to campaign against it, discredit it, strike it down and render it void. For by an effective means all our actions and researches could be undone.

In a Capitalistic state you are aided on all sides by the corruption of the philosophy of man and the times. You will discover that everything will aid you in your campaign to seize, control and use all "mental healing" to spread our doctrine and rid us of our enemies within their own borders.

Use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the country, use its medical societies and its laws to further our ends. Do not stint in your labor in this direction. And when you have succeeded you will discover that you can now effect your own legislation at will and you can, by careful organization of healing societies, by constant campaign about the terrors of society, by pretense as to your effectiveness make your Capitalist himself, by his own appropriations, finance a large portion of the quiet Communist conquest of the nation.

By psychopolitics create chaos. Leave a nation leaderless. Kill our enemies. And bring to Earth, through Communism, the greatest peace Man has ever known.

Thank you.

CHAPTER XV

PROPOSALS WHICH MUST BE AVOIDED

There are certain damaging movements which could interrupt a psychopolitical conquest. These, coming from some quarters of the country, might gain headway and should be spotted before they do, and stamped out.

Proposals may be made by large and powerful groups in the country to return the insane to the care of those who have handled mental healing for tribes and populaces for centuries—the priest. Any movement to place clergymen in charge of institutions should be fought on the grounds of incompetence and the insanity brought about by religion. The most destructive thing which could happen to a psychopolitical program would be the investment of the ministry with the care of the nation's insane.

If mental hospitals operated by religious groups are in existence, they must be discredited and closed, no matter what the cost, for it might occur that the actual figures of recovery in such institutions would become known, and that the lack of recovery in general institutions might be compared to them, and this might lead to a movement to place the clergy in charge of the insane. Every argument must be advanced early, to overcome any possibility of this ever occurring.

A country's law must carefully be made to avoid any rights of person to the insane. Any suggested laws or Constitutional Amendments which make the harming of the insane unlawful, should be fought to the extreme, on the grounds that only violent measures can succeed. If the law were to protect the insane, as it normally does not, the entire psychopolitical program would very possibly collapse.

Any movement to increase or place under surveillance the orders required to hospitalize the mentally ill should be discouraged. This should be left entirely in the hands of persons well under the control of psychopolitical operatives. It should be done with minimum formality, and no recovery of the insane from an institution should be possible by any process of law. Thus, any movement to add to the legal steps of the processes of commitment and release should be

remember we have yet to influence the "Christian world" to our ends. When that is done we shall have an end of them everywhere. You may see them here in Russia as trained apes. They do not know their tether is long only until the apes in other lands have become unwary.

You must work until "religion" is synonymous with "insanity." You must work until the officials of city, county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce upon religious groups as public enemies.

Remember, all lands are governed by the few and only pretend to consult with the many. It is no different in America. The petty official, the maker of laws alike can be made to believe the worst. It is not necessary to convince the masses. It is only necessary to work incessantly upon the official, using personal defamations, wild lies, false evidences and constant propaganda to make him fight for you against the church or against any practitioner.

Like the official the bona-fide medical healer also believes the worst if it can be shown to him as dangerous competition. And like the Christian, should he seek to take from us any right we have gained, we shall finish him as well.

We must be like the vine upon the tree. We use the tree to climb and then, strangling it, grow into power on the nourishment of its flesh.

We must strike from our path any opposition. We must use for our tools and authority that comes to hand. And then at last, the decades sped, we can dispense with all authority save our own and triumph in the greater glory of the Party.

CHAPTER I

THE HISTORY AND DEFINITION OF PSYCHOPOLITICS

Although punishment for its own sake may not be entirely without recompense, it is, nevertheless, true that the end and goal of all punishment is the indoctrination of the person being punished with an idea, whether that idea be one of restraint or obedience.

In that any ruler has, from time beyond memory, needed the obedience of his subjects in order to accomplish his ends, he has thus resorted to punishment. This is true of every tribe and state in the history of Man. Today, Russian culture has evolved more certain and definite methods of aligning and securing the loyalties of persons and populaces, and of enforcing obedience upon them. This modern outgrowth of old practice is called Psychopolitics.

The stupidity and narrowness of nations not blessed with Russian reasoning has caused them to rely upon practices which are, today, too ancient and out-moded for the rapid and heroic pace of our time. And in view of the tremendous advance of Russian Culture in the field of mental technologies, begun with the glorious work of Pavlov and carried forward so ably by later Russians, it would be strange that an art and science would not evolve totally devoted to the aligning of loyalties and extracting the obedience of individuals and multitudes.

Thus we see that psychopolitical procedures are a natural outgrowth of practices as old as Man, practices which are current in every group of men throughout the world. Thus, in psychopolitical procedures there is no ethical problem, since it is obvious and evident that Man is always coerced against his will to the greater good of the State, whether by economic gains or indoctrination into the wishes and desires of the State.

Basically, Man is an animal. He is an animal which has been given a ciyilized veneer. Man is a collective animal, grouped together for his own protection before the threat of the environment. Those who so group and control him must then have in their possession specialized techniques

to direct the vagaries and energies of the animal Man toward greater efficiency in the accomplishment of the goals of the State.

Psychopolitics, in one form or another, have long been used in Russia, but the subject is all but unknown outside the borders of our nation, save only where we have carefully transplanted our information and where it is used for the greater good of the nation.

The definition of Psychopolitics follows.

Psychopolitics is the art and science of asserting and maintaining dominion over the thoughts and loyalties of individuals, officers, bureaus, and masses, and the effecting of the conquest of enemy nations through "mental healing."

The subject of Psychopolitics breaks down into several categories, each a natural and logical proceeding from the last. Its first subject is the constitution and anatomy of Man, himself, as a political organism. The next is an examination of Man as an economic organism, as this might be controlled by his desires. The next is classification of State goals for the individual and masses. The next is an examination of loyalties. The next is the general subject of obedience. The next is the anatomy of the stimulus-response mechanisms of Man. The next is the subjects of shock and endurance. The next is categories of experience. The next is the catalyzing and aligning of experience. The next is the use of drugs. The next is the use of implantation. The next is the general application of Psychopolitics within Russia. The next is the organization and use of counter-Psychopolitics. The next is the use of Psychopolitics in the conquest of foreign nations. The next is psychopolitical organizations outside Russia, their composition and activity. The next is the creation of slave philosophy in an hostile nation. The next is countering anti-psychopolitical activities abroad, and the final one, the destiny of psychopolitical rule in a scientific age. To this might be added many subcategories, such as the nullification of modern weapons by psychopolitical activity.

The strength and power of Psychopolitics cannot be overestimated, particularly when used in a nation decayed by pseudo-intellectualism, where exploitation of the masses

ways at work to turn the public their way. Among Fundamentalist and Pentecostal groups healing campaigns are conducted, which, because of their results, win many to the cult of Christianity. In the field of pure healing the Church of Christ Science of Boston, Massachusetts excells in commanding the public favor and operates many sanitariums. All these must be swept aside. They must be ridiculed and defamed and every cure they advertise must be asserted as a hoax. A full fifth of a psychopolitician's time should be devoted to smashing these threats. Just as in Russia we had to destroy, after many, many years of the most arduous work, the Church, so we must destroy all faiths in nations marked for conquest.

Insanity must be made to hound the footsteps of every priest and practitioner. His best results must be turned to jibbering insanities no matter what means we have to use.

You need not care what effect you have upon the public. The effect you care about is the one upon officials. You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of religious healing. You must suborne district attorneys and judges into an intense belief as fervent as an ancient faith in God that Christian Science or any other religious practice which might devote itself to mental healing is vicious, bad, insanity-causing, publicly hated and intolerable.

You must suborne and recruit any medical healing organization into collusion in this campaign. You must appeal to their avarice and even their humanity to invite their cooperation in smashing all religious healing and thus, to our end, care of the insane. You must see that such societies have only qualified Communist-indoctrinees as their advisors in this matter. For you can use such societies. They are stupid and stampede easily. Their cloak and degrees can be used quite well to mask any operation we care to have masked. We must make them partners in our endeavor so that they will never be able to crawl from beneath our thumb and discredit us.

We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to the Christian

CHAPTER XIV

THE SMASHING OF RELIGIOUS GROUPS

You must know that until recent times the complete subject of mental derangement, whether so light as simple worry or so heavy as insanity, was the sphere of activity of the church and only the church.

Traditionally in civilized nations and barbaric ones the priesthood alone had in complete charge the mental condition of the citizen. As a matter of great concern to the psychopolitician this tendency still exists in every public in the Western World and scientific inroads into this sphere has occurred only in official and never in public quarters.

The magnificent tool welded for us by Wundt would be as nothing if it were not for official insistence in civilized countries that "scientific practices" be applied to the problem of the mind. Without this official insistence or even if it relapsed for a moment, the masses would grasp stupidity for the priest, the minister, the clergy when mental condition came in question. Today in Europe and America "scientifiic practices" in the field of the mind would not last moments if not enforced entirely by officialdom.

It must be carefully hidden that the incidence of insanity has increased only since these "scientific practices" were applied. Great remarks must be made of "the pace of modern living" and other myths as the cause of the increased neurosis in the world. It is nothing to us what causes it if anything does. It is everything to us that no evidence of any kind shall be tolerated afoot to permit the public tendency toward the church its way. If given their heads, if left to themselves to decide, independent of officialdom, where they would place their deranged loved ones the public would choose religious sanitariums and would avoid as if plagued places where "scientific practices" prevail.

Given any slightest encouragement, public support would swing on an instant all mental healing into the hands of the churches. And there are Churches waiting to receive it, clever churches. That terrible monster the Roman Catholic Church still dominates mental healing heavily throughout the Christian world and their well schooled priests are al-

combines readily with psychopolitical actions, and particularly where the greed of Capitalistic or Monarchial regimes has already brought about an overwhelming incidence of neurosis which can be employed as the groundwork for psychopolitical action and a psychopolitical corps.

It is part of your mission, student, to prevent psychopolitical activity to the detriment of the Russian State, just as it is your mission to carry forward in our nation and outside it, if you are so assigned, the missions and goals of Psychopolitics. No agent of Russia could be even remotely effective without a thorough grounding in Psychopolitics, and so you carry forward with you a Russian trust to use well what you are learning here.

CHAPTER II

THE CONSTITUTION OF MAN AS A POLITICAL ORGANISM

Man is already a colonial aggregation of cells, and to consider him an individual would be an error. Colonies of cells have gathered together as one organ or another of the body, and then these organs have, themselves, gathered together to form the whole. Thus we see that man, himself, is already a political organism, even if we do not consider a mass of men.

Sickness could be considered to be a disloyalty to the remaining organisms on the part of one organism. This disloyalty, becoming apparent, brings about a revolt of some part of the anatomy against the remaining whole, and thus we have, in effect, an internal revolution. The heart, becoming disaffected, falls away from close membership and service to the remainder of the organism, and we discover the entire body in all of its activities is disrupted because of the revolutionary activity of the heart. The heart is in revolt because it cannot or will not co-operate with the remainder of the body. If we permit the heart thus to revolt, the kidneys, taking the example of the heart, may in their turn rebel and cease to work for the good of the organism. This rebellion, multiplying to other organs and the glandular system, brings about the death of the "individual." We can see with ease that the revolt is death, that the revolt of any part of the organism results in death. Thus we see that there can be no compromise with rebellion.

Like the "individual" man, the State is a collection of aggregations. The political entities within the State must, all of them, co-operate for the greater good of the State lest the State itself fall asunder and die, for with the disaffection of any single distrust we discover an example set for other districts, and we discover, at length, the entire State falling. This is the danger of revolution.

Look at Earth. We see here one entire organism. The organism of Earth is an individual organism. Earth has as its organs the various races and nations of men. Where one of these is permitted to remain disaffected, Earth itself

The psychopolitician has the advantage of naming as a delusory symptom any attempt on the part of a patient to expose commands.

The psychopolitician should carefully adhere to institutions and should eschew private practice whenever possible, since this gives him the greatest number of human beings to control to the use of Communism. When he does act in private practice, it should be only in contact with the families of the wealthy and the officials of the country.

CHAPTER XIII

THE RECRUITING OF PSYCHOPOLITICAL DUPES

The psychopolitical dupe is a well-trained individual who serves in complete obedience the psychopolitical operative.

In that nearly all persons in training are expected to undergo a certain amount of treatment in any field of the mind, it is not too difficult to persuade persons in the field of mental healing to subject themselves to mild or minor drugs or shock. If this can be done, a psychological dupe on the basis of pain-drug hypnosis can immediately result.

Recruitment into the ranks of "mental healing" can best be done by carefully bringing to it only those healing students who are; to some slight degree, already depraved, or who have been "treated" by psychopolitical operatives.

Recruitment is effected by making the field of mental healing very attractive, financially, and sexually.

The amount of promiscuity which can be induced in mental patients can work definitely to the advantage of the psychopolitical recruiting agent. The dupe can thus be induced into many lurid sexual contacts, and these, properly witnessed, can thereafter be used as blackmail material to assist any failure of pain-drug hypnosis in causing him to execute orders.

The promise of unlimited sexual opportunities, the promise of complete dominion over the bodies and minds of helpless patients, the promise of complete lawlessness without detection, can thus attract to "mental healing" many desirable recruits who will willingly fall in line with psychopolitical activities.

In that the psychopolitician has under his control the insane of the nation, most of them have criminal tendencies, and as he can, as his movement goes forward, recruit for his ranks the criminals themselves, he has unlimited numbers of human beings to employ on whatever project he may see fit. In that the insane will execute destructive projects without question, if given the proper amount of punishment and implantation, the degradation of the country's youth, the defamation of its leaders, the suborning of is courts becomes childishly easy.

is threatened with death. The threatened rebellion of one country, no matter how small, against the total organism of Earth, would find Earth sick, and the cultural state of man to suffer in consequence. Thus, the putrescent illness of Capitalist States, spreading their pus and bacteria into the healthy countries of the world would not do otherwise than bring about the death of Earth, unless these ill organisms are brought into loyalty and obedience and made to function for the greater good of the world-wide State.

The constitution of Man is so composed that the individual cannot function efficiently without the alignment of each and every part and organ of his anatomy. As the average individual is incapable, in an unformed and uncultured state, as witness the barbarians of the jungle, so must he be trained into a co-ordination of his organic functions by exercise, education, and work toward specific goals. We particularly and specifically note that the individual must be directed from without to accomplish his exercise, education, and work. He must be made to realize this, for only then can he be made to function efficiently in the role assigned to him.

The tenets of rugged individualism, personal determinism, self-will, imagination, and personal creativeness are alike in the masses antipathetic to the good of the Greater State. These willful and unaligned forces are no more than illnesses which will bring about disaffection, disunity, and at length the collapse of the group to which the individual is attached.

The constitution of Man lends itself easily and thoroughly to certain and positive regulation from without of all of its functions, including those of thinkingness, obedience, and loyalty, and these things must be controlled if a greater State is to ensue.

While it may seem desirable to the surgeon to amputate one or another limb or organ in order to save the remainder, it must be pointed out that this expediency is not entirely possible of accomplishment where one considers entire nations. A body deprived of organs can be observed to be lessened in its effectiveness. The world deprived of the workers now enslaved by the insane and nonsensical

idiocies of the Capitalists and Monarchs of Earth, would, if removed, create a certain disability in the world-wide State. Just as we see the victor forced to rehabilitate the population of a conquered country at the end of a war, thus any effort to depopulate a disaffected portion of the world might have some consequence. However, let us consider the inroad of virus and bacteria hostile to the organism, and we see that unless we can conquer the germ, the organ or organism which it is attacking will, itself, suffer.

In any State we have certain individuals who operate in the role of the virus and germ, and these, attacking the population or any group within the population, produce, by their self-willed greed, a sickness in the organ, which then generally spreads to the whole.

The constitution of Man as an individual body, or the constitution of a State or a portion of the State as a political organism are analogous. It is the mission of Psychopolitics first to align the obedience and goals of the group, and then maintain their alignment by the eradication of the effectiveness of the persons and personalities which might swerve the group toward disaffection. In our own nation, where things are better managed and where reason reigns above all else, it is not difficult to eradicate the self-willed bacteria which might attack one of our political entities. But in the field of conquest, in nations less enlightened, where the Russian State does not yet have power, it is not as feasible to remove the entire self-willed individual. Psychopolitics makes it possible to remove that part of his personality which, in itself, is making havoc with the person's own constitution as well as the group with which the person is connected.

If the animal man were permitted to continue undisturbed by counter-revolutionary propaganda, if he were left to work under the well-planned management of the State, we would discover little sickness amongst Man, and we would discover no sickness in the State. But where the individual is troubled by conflicting propaganda, where he is made the effect of revolutionary activities, where he is permitted to think thoughts critical of the State itself, where he is permitted to question of those in whose natural

recalcitrant young man can be brought into court and assigned to a psychopolitical operative, be given electric shocks, and reduced into unimaginative docility for the remainder of his days.

By continuous and increasing advertising of the violence of treatment, the public will at last come to tolerate the creation of zombie conditions to such a degree that they will probably employ zombies, if given to them. Thus a large strata of the society, particularly that which was rebellious, can be reduced to the service of the psychopolitician.

By various means, a public must be convinced, at least, that insanity can only be met by shock, torture, deprivation, defamation, discreditation, violence, maiming, death, punishment in all its forms. The society, at the same time, must be educated into the belief of increasing insanity within its ranks. This creates an emergency, and places the psychopolitician in a saviour role, and places him, at length, in charge of the society.

CHAPTER XII

VIOLENT REMEDIES

As populaces, in general, understand that a violence is necessary in the handling of the insane, violent remedies seem to be reasonable. Starting from a relatively low level of violence, such as strait-jackets and other restraints, it is relatively easy to encroach upon the public diffidence for violence by adding more and more cruelty into the treatment of the insane.

By increasing the brutality of "treatment," the public expectance of such treatment will be assisted, and the protest of the individual to whom the treatment is given is impossible, since immediately after the treatment he is incapable. The family of the individual under treatment is suspect for having had in its midst, already, an insane person. The family's protest should be discredited.

The more violent the treatment, the more command value the psychopolitical operative will accumulate. Brain operations should become standard and commonplace. While the figures of actual deaths should be repressed wherever possible, nevertheless, it is of no great concern to the psychopolitical operative that many deaths do occur.

Gradually, the public should be educated into electric shock, first by believing that it is very therapeutic, then by believing that it is quieting, then by being informed that electric shock usually injures the spine and teeth, and finally, that it very often kills or at least breaks the spine and removes, violently, the teeth of the patient. It is very doubtful if anyone from the lay levels of the public could tolerate the observation of a single electric shock treatment. Certainly they could not tolerate witnessing a prefrontal lobotomy or trans-orbital leucotomy. However, they should be brought up to a level where this is possible, where it is the expected treatment, and where the details, of the treatment itself can be made known, thus to the increase of psychopolitical prestige.

The more violent the treatment, the more hopeless insanity will seem to be.

The society should be worked up to the level where every

charge he falls, we would discover his constitution to suffer. We would discover, from this disaffection, the additional disaffection of his heart and of other portions of his anatomy. So certain is this principle that when one finds a sick individual, could one search deeply enough, he would discover a mis-aligned loyalty and an interrupted obedience to that person's group unit.

There are those who foolishly have embarked upon some spiritual Alice-in-Wonderland voyage into what they call the "subconscious" or the "unconscious" mind, and who, under the guise of "psychotherapy" would seek to make well the disaffection of body organs, but it is to be noted that their results are singularly lacking in success. There is no strength in such an approach. When hypnotism was first invented in Russia it was observed that all that was necessary was to command the unresisting individual to be well in order, many times, to accomplish that fact. The limitation of hypnotism was that many subjects were not susceptible to its uses, and thus hypnotism has had to be improved upon in order to increase the suggestibility of individuals who would not otherwise be reached. Thus, any nation has had the experience of growing well again, as a whole organism, when placing sufficient force in play against a disaffected group. Just as in hypnotism any organ can be commanded into greater loyalty and obedience, so can any political group be commanded into greater loyalty and obedience should sufficient force be employed. However, force often brings about destruction and it is occasionally not feasible to use broad mass force to accomplish the ends in view. Thus, it is necessary to align the individual against his desire not to conform.

Just as it is a recognized truth that Man must conform to his environment, so it is a recognized truth, and will become more so as the years proceed, that even the body of Man can be commanded into health.

The constitution of Man renders itself peculiarly adapted to re-alignment of loyalties. Where these loyalties are indigestible to the constitution of the individual itself, such as loyalties to the 'petit bourgeoisie,' the Capitalist, to anti-Russian ideas, we find the individual body peculiarly sus-

ceptible to sickness, and thus we can clearly understand the epidemics, illnesses, mass-neuroses, tumults and confusions of the United States and other capitalist countries. Here we find the worker improperly and incorrectly loyal, and thus we find the worker ill. To save him and establish him correctly and properly upon his goal toward a greater State, it is an overpowering necessity to make it possible for him to grant his loyalties in a correct direction. In that his loyalties are swerved and his obedience cravenly demanded by persons antipathetic to his general good, and in that these persons are few, even in a Capitalist nation, the goal and direction of Psychopolitics is clearly understood. To benefit the worker in such a plight, it is necessary to eradicate, by general propaganda, by other means, and by his own co-operation, and self-willedness of perverted leaders. It is necessary, as well, to indoctrinate the educated strata into the tenets and principles of co-operation with the environment, and thus to insure to the worker less-warped leadership, less-craven doctrine, and more co-operation with the ideas and ideals of the Communist State.

The technologies of Psychopolitics are directed to this end.

CHAPTER XI

THE USE OF PSYCHOPOLITICS IN SPREADING COMMUNISM

Reactionary nations are of such a composition that they attack a word without understanding of it. As the conquest of a nation by Communism depends upon imbuing its population with communistic tenets, it is not necessary that the term "Communism" be applied at first to the educative measures employed.

As an example, in the United States we have been able to alter the works of William James, and others, into a more acceptable pattern, and to place the tenets of Karl Marx, Pavlov, Lamarck, and the data of Dialectic Materialism into the textbooks of psychology, to such a degree that anyone thoroughly studying psychology becomes at once a candidate to accept the reasonableness of Communism.

As every chair of psychology in the United States is occupied by persons in our connection, or who can be influenced by persons in our connection, the consistent employment of such texts is guaranteed. They are given the authoritative ring, and they are carefully taught.

Constant pressure in the legislatures of the United States can bring about legislation to the effect that every student attending a high school or university must have classes in psychology.

Educating broadly the educated strata of the populace into the tenets of Communism is thus rendered relatively easy, and when the choice is given them whether to continue in a Capitalistic or a Communistic condition, they will see, suddenly, in Communism, much more reasonability than in Capitalism, which will now be of our own definition.

harrassed for the activities of persons who are irrational.

An immediate attack upon the sanity of the attacker before any possible hearing can take place is the very best defense. It should become well-known that "only the insane attack psychiatrists." The by-word should be built into the society that paranoia is a condition "in which the individual believes he is being attacked by Communists." It will be found that this defense is effective.

Part of the effective defenses should include the entire lack in the society of any real psychotherapy. This must be systematically stamped out, since a real psychotherapy might possibly uncover the results of psychopolitical activities.

Jurisprudence, in a Capitalistic nation, is of such clumsiness that cases are invariably tried in their newspapers. We have handled these things much better in Russia, and have uniformly brought people to trial with full confessions already arrived at (being implanted) before the trial took place.

Should any whisper, or pamphlet, against psychopolitical activities be published, it should be laughed into scorn, branded an immediate hoax, and its perpetrator or publisher should be, at the first opportunity, branded as insane, and by the use of drugs the insanity should be confirmed.

CHAPTER III

MAN AS AN ECONOMIC ORGANISM

Man is subject to certain desires and needs which are as natural to his beingness as they are to that of any other animal. Man, however, has the peculiarity of exaggerating some of these beyond the bounds of reason. This is obvious through the growth of leisure classes, pseudo-intellectual groups, the 'petit bourgeoisie," Capitalism, and other ills.

It has been said, with truth, that one tenth of a man's life concerned with politics and nine-tenths with economics. Without food, the individual dies. Without clothing, he freezes. Without houses and weapons, he is prey to the starving wolves. The acquisition of sufficient items to answer these necessities of food, clothing, and shelter, in reason, is the natural right of a member of an enlightened State. An excess of such items brings about unrest and disquiet. The presence of luxury items and materials, and the artificial creation and whetting of appetities, as in Capitalist advertising, are certain to accentuate the less-desirable characteristics of Man.

The individual is an economic organism, in that he requires a certain amount of food, a certain amount of water, and must hold within himself a certain amount of heat in order to live. When he has more food than he can eat, more clothing than he needs to protect him, he then enters upon a certain idleness which dulls his wits and awareness, and makes him prey to difficulties which, in a less toxic state, he would have foreseen and avoided. Thus, we have a glut being a menace to the individual.

It is no less different in a group. Where the group acquires too much, its awareness of its own fellows and of the environment is accordingly reduced, and the effectiveness the group in general is lost.

The maintaining of a balance between gluttony and need is the province of Economics proper, and is the fit subject and concern of the Communist State.

Desire and want are a state of mind. Individuals can be educated into desiring and wanting more than they can ever possibly obtain, and such individuals are unhappy. Most

of the self-willed characteristics of the Capitalists come entirely from greed. He exploits the worker far beyond any necessity on his own part, as a Capitalist, to need.

In a nation where economic balances are not controlled, the appetite of the individual is unduly whetted by enchanting and fanciful persuasions to desire, and a type of insanity ensues, where each individual is persuaded to possess more than he can use, and to possess it even at the expense of his fellows.

There is, in economic balances, the other side. Too great and too long privation can bring about unhealthy desires, which, in themselves, accumulate if left action, more than the individual can use. Poverty, itself, as carefully cultivated in Capitalist States, can bring about an imbalance of acquisition. Just as a vacuum will pull into it masses, in a country where enforced privation upon the masses is permitted, and where desire is artificially whetted, need turns to greed, and one easily discovers in such states exploitation of the many for the benefit of the few.

If one, by the technologies of Psychopolitics, were to dull this excessive greed in the few who possess it, the worker would be freed to seek a more natural balance.

Here we have two extremes. Either one of them are an insanity. If we wish to create an insanity we need only glut or deprive an individual at long length beyond the ability to withstand and we have a mental imbalance. A simple example of this is the alternation of too low with too high pressures in a chamber, an excellent psychopolitical procedure. The rapidly varied pressure brings about a chaos wherein the individual will cannot act and where other wills then, perforce, assume control.

Essentially, in an entire country, one must remove the greedy by whatever means and must then create and continue a semi-privation in the masses in order to command and utterly control the nation.

A continuous hope for prosperity must be indoctrinated in to the masses with many dreams and visions of glut of commodity and this hope must be counter-played against the actuality of privation and the continuous threat of loss

trial. This, more than anything else, would discredit them, but it is dangerous to practice this, in the extreme.

Psychopolitics should avoid murder and violence, unless it is done in the safety of the institution, on persons who have been proven to be insane. Where institution deaths appear to be unnecessary, or to rise in "unreasonable number," political capital might be made of this by city officials or legislature. If the psychopolitical operative has, himself, or if his group has done a thorough job, defamatory data concerning the person, or connections, of the would-be attacker should be on file, should be documented, and should be used in such a way as to discourage the inquiry.

After a period of indoctrination, a country will expect insanity to be met by psychopolitical violence. Psychopolitical activities should become the only recognized treatment for insanity. Indeed, this can be extended to such a length that it could be made illegal for electric shock and brain surgery to be omitted in the treatment of a patient.

In order to defend psychopolitical activities, a great complexity should be made of psychiatric, psychoanalytical, and psychological technology. Any hearing should be burdened by terminology too difficult to be transcribed easily. A great deal should be made out of such terms as schizophrenia, paranoia, and other relatively undefinable states.

Psychopolitical tests need not necessarily be in agreement, one to another, where they are available to the public. Various types of insanity should be characterized by difficult terms. The actual state should be made obscure, but by this verbiage it can be built into the court or investigating mind that a scientific approach exists and that it is too complex for him to understand. It is not to be imagined that a judge or a committee of investigation should inquire too deeply into the susbject of insanity, since they, themselves, part of the indoctrinated masses, are already intimidated if the psychopolitical activity has caused itself to be well-documented in terms of horror in magazines.

In case of a hearing or trial, the terribleness of insanity itself, its threat to the society, should be exaggerated until the court or committee believes that the psychopolitical operative is vitally necessary in his post and should not be

CHAPTER X

CONDUCT UNDER FIRE

The psychopolitician may well find himself under attack as an individual or a member of a group. He may be attacked as a Communist, through some leak in the organization, he may be attacked for malpractice. He may be attacked by the families of people whom he has injured. In all cases his conduct of the situation should be calm and aloof. He should have behind him the authority of many years of training, and he should have participated fully in the building of defenses in the field of insanity which give him the only statement as to the conditions of the mind.

If he has not done his work well, hostile feeling groups may expose an individual psychopolitician. These may call into question the efficacy of psychiatric treatment such as shock, drugs, and brain surgery. Therefore, the psychopolitical operative must have to hand innumerable documents which assert enormously encouraging figures on the subject of recovery by reason of shock, brain surgery, drugs, and general treatment. Not one of these cases cited need be real, but they should be documented and printed in such a fashion as to form excellent court evidence.

When his allegiance is attacked, the psychopolitical operative should explain his connection with Vienna on the grounds that Vienna is the place of study for all important matters of the mind.

More importantly, he should rule into scorn, by reason of his authority, the sanity of the person attacking him, and if the psychopolitical archives of the country are adequate many defamatory data can be unearthed and presented as a rebuttal.

Should anyone attempt to expose psychotherapy as a psychopolitical activity, the best defense is calling into question the sanity of the attacker. The next best defense is authority. The next best defense is a validation of psychiatric practices in terms of long and impressive figures. The next best defense is the actual removal of the attacker by giving him, or them, treatment sufficient to bring about a period of insanity for the duration of the

of all economic factors in case of disloyalty to the State in order to suppress the individual wills of the masses.

In a nation under conquest such as America, our slow and stealthy approach need take advantage only of the cycles of booms and depressions inherent in Capitalistic nations in order to assert of more and more strong control over individual wills. A boom is as advantageous as a depression for our ends for during prosperity our propaganda lines must only continue to point up the wealth the period is delivering to the selected few to divorce their control of the state. During a depression one must only point out that it ensued as a result of the avarice of a few and the general political incompetence of the national leaders.

The handling of economic propaganda is not properly the sphere of psychopolitics but the psychopolitician must understand economic measures and Communist goals connected with them.

The masses must at last come to believe that only excessive taxation of the rich can relieve them of the "burdensome leisure class" and can thus be brought to accept such a thing as income tax, a Marxist principle smoothly slid into Capitalistic framework in 1909 in the United States. This even though the basic law of the United States forbade it and even though Communism at that time had been active only a few years in America. Such success as the Income Tax law, had it been followed thoroughly could have brought the United States and not Russia into the world scene as the first Communist nation. But the virility and good sense of the Russian peoples won. It may not be that the United States will become entirely Communist until past the middle of the century but when it does it will be because of our superior understanding of economics and of psychopolitics.

The Communist agent skilled in economics has as his task the suborning of tax agencies and their personnel to create the maximum disturbance and chaos and the passing of laws adapted to our purposes and to him we must leave this task. The psychopolitical operator plays a distinctly different role in this drama.

The rich, the skilled in finance, the well informed in government are particular and individual targets for the

psychopolitician. His is the role of taking off the board those individuals who would halt or corrupt Communist economic programs. Thus every rich man, every statesman, every person well informed and capable in government must have brought to his side as a trusted confidant a psychopolitical operator.

The families of these persons are often deranged from idleness and glut and this fact must be played upon, even created. The normal health and wildness of a rich man's son must be twisted and perverted and explained into neurosis and then, assisted by a timely administration of drugs or violence, turned into criminality or insanity. This brings at once some one in "mental healing" into confidential contact with the family and from this point on the very most must then be made of that contact.

Communism could best succeed if at the side of every rich or influential man there could be placed a psychopolitical operator, an undoubted authority in the field of "mental healing" who could then by his advice or through the medium of a wife or daughter by his guided opinions direct the optimum policy to embroil or upset the economic policies of the country and, when the time comes to do away forever with the rich or influential man, to administer the proper drug or treatment to bring about his complete demise in an institution as a patient or dead as a suicide.

Planted beside a country's powerful persons the psychopolitical operator can also guide other policies to the betterment of our battle.

The Capitalist does not know the definition of war. He thinks of war as attack with force performed by soldiers and machines. He does not know that a more effective if somewhat longer war can be fought with bread or, in our case, with drugs and the wisdom of our art. The Capitalist has never won a war in truth. The psychopolitician is having little trouble winning this one.

every recalcitrant or rebellious soldier, it would lose its best fighters. Thus, the advantage of mental health organizations can be seen, for these, by exerting an apparent public pressure against the government, can achieve these ends and goals.

The financing of a psychopolitical operation is difficult unless it is done by the citizens and government. Although vast sums of money can be obtained from private patients, and from relatives who wish persons put away, it is, nevertheless, difficult to obtain millions, unless the government itself is co-operating. The co-operation of the government to obtain these vast sums of money is best obtained by the organization of mental health groups composed of leading citizens, and who bring their lobbying abilities to bear against the nation's government. Thus can be financed many programs, which might otherwise have to be laid aside by the psychopolitician.

The psychopolitical operative should bend consistent and continual effort toward forming and continuing in action innumerable mental health groups.

The psychopolitical operative should also spare no expense in smashing out of existence, by whatever means, any actual healing group, such as that of acupuncture, in China; such as Christian Science, Dianetics and faith healing, in the United States; such as Catholicism in Italy and Spain; and the practical psychological groups of England.

in organizing mental health groups, the literature furnished such groups should be psychoanalytical in nature.

If a group of persons interested in suppressing juvenile delinquency, in caring for the insane, and the promotion of psychopolitical operatives and their actions can be formed in every major city of a country under conquest, the success of a psychopolitical program is assured, since these groups seem to represent a large segment of the population. By releasing continued propaganda on the subject of dope addiction, homosexuality, and depraved conduct on the part of the young, even the judges of a country can become suborned into reacting violently against the youth of the country, thus mis-aligning and aligning the support of youth.

The communication lines of psychopolitics, if such mental health organizations can be well established, can thus run from its most prominent citizens to its government. It is not too much to hope that the influence of such groups could bring about a psychiatric ward in every hospital in the land, and psychiatrists in every company and regiment of the nation's army, and whole government institutes manned entirely by psychopolitical operatives, into which ailing government officials could be placed, to the advantage of the psychopolitician.

If a psychiatric ward could be established in every hospital in every city in a nation, it is certain that, at one time or another, every prominent citizen of that nation could come under the ministrations of psychopolitical operatives or their dupes.

The validation of psychiatric position in the armed forces and security-minded institutions of the nation under conquest could bring about a flow and fund of information unlike any other program which could be conceived. If every pilot who flies a new plane could come under the questioning of a psychopolitical operative, if the compiler of every plan of military action could thus came under the review of psychopolitical operatives, the simplicity with which information can be extracted by the use of certain drugs, without the after-knowledge of the soldier, would entirely cripple any overt action toward Communism. If the nation could be educated into turning over to psychopolitical operatives

CHAPTER IV

STATE GOALS FOR THE INDIVIDUAL AND MASSES

Just as we would discover an individual to be ill, whose organs, each one, had a different goal from the rest, so we discover the individuals and the State to be ill where goals are not rigorously codified and enforced.

There are those who, in less enlightened times, gave Man to believe that goals should be personally sought and held, and that, indeed, Man's entire impulse toward higher things stemmed from Freedom. We must remember that the same peoples who embraced this philosophy also continued in Man the myth of spiritual existence.

All goals proceed from duress. Life is a continuous escape. Without force and threat there can be no striving. Without pain there can be no desire to escape from pain. Without the threat of punishment there can be no gain. Without duress and command there can be no alignment of bodily functions. Without rigorous and forthright control, there can be no accomplished goals for the State.

Goals of the State should be formulated by the State for the obedience and concurrence of the individuals within that State. A State without goals so formulated is a sick State. A State without the power and forthright wish to enforce its goals is a sick State.

When an order is issued by the Communist State, and is not obeyed, a sickness will be discovered to ensue. Where obedience fails, the masses suffer.

State goals depend upon loyalty and obedience for their accomplishment. When one discovers a State goal to be interpreted, one discovers inevitably that there has been an interposition of self-willedness, of greed, of idleness, or of rugged individualism and self-centered initiative. The interruption of a State goal will be discovered as having been interrupted by a person whose disloyalty and disobedience is the direct result of his own mis-alignment with life.

It is not always necessary to remove the individual. It is possible to remove his self-willed tendencies to the improvement of the goals and gains of the whole. The technologies of Psychopolitics are graduated upon the scale

which starts somewhat above the removal of the individual himself, upward toward the removal only of those tendencies which bring about his lack of co-operation.

It is not enough for the State to have goals. These goals, once put forward, depend for their completion upon the loyalty and obedience of the workers. These, engaged for the most part, in hard labors, have little time for idle speculation, which is good. But, above them, unfortunately, there must be foremen of one or another position, any one of whom might have sufficient idleness and lack of physical occupation to cause some disaffecting independency in his conduct and behaviour.

Psychopolitics remedies this tendency toward disaffection when it exceeds the common persuasions of the immediate superiors of the person in question.

institutions totally in the hands of psychopolitical operatives, and in the establishment of clinics where youth can be contacted and arranged more seemingly to the purposes of Psychopolitics.

Such groups form a political force, which can then legalize any law or authority desired for the psychopolitical operative.

The securing of authority over such mental health organizations is done mainly by appeal to education. A psychopolitical operative should make sure that those psychiatrists he controls, those psychologists whom he has under his orders, have been trained for an excessively long period of time. The longer the training period which can be required, the safer the psychopolitical program, since no new group of practitioners can arise to disclose and dismay psychopolitical programs. Furthermore, the groups themselves cannot hope to obtain any full knowledge of the subject, not having behind them many, many years of intensive training.

Vienna has been carefully maintained as the home of Psychopolitics, since it was the home of Psychoanalysis. Although our activities have long since dispersed any of the gains made by Freudian groups, and have taken over these groups, the proximity of Vienna to Russia, where Phychopolitics is operating abroad, and the necessity "for further study" by psychopolitical operatives in the birthplace of Psychoanalysis, makes periodic contacts with headquarters possible. Thus, the word "psychoanalysis" must be stressed at all times, and must be pretended to be a thorough part of the psychiatrist's training.

Psychoanalysis has the very valuable possession of a vocabulary, and a workability which is sufficiently poor to avoid recovery of psychopolitical implantations. It can be made fashionable throughout mental health organizations, and by learning its patter, and by believing they see some of its phenomena, the members of mental health groups can believe themselves conversant with mental health. Because its stress is sex, it is, itself, an adequate defamation of character, and serves the purposes of degradation well. Thus,

by some individual or group, which might then derange the program of the psychopolitical operative in his mental health clubs.

City officials, socialites, and other unknowing individuals, on the subject of mental health, should be invited to full co-operation in the activity of mental health groups. But the entirety of this activity should be to finance better facilities for the psychopolitical practitioner. To these groups it must be continually stressed that the entire subject of mental illness is so complex that none of them, certainly, could understand any part of it. Thus, the club should be kept on a social and financial level.

Where groups interested in the health of the community have already been formed, they should be infiltrated and taken over, and if this is not possible, they should be discredited and debarred, and the officialdom of the area should be invited to stamp them out as dangerous.

When an hostile group dedicated to mental health is discovered, the psychopolitician should have recourse to the mechanisms of peyote, mescaline, and later drugs which cause temporary insanity. He should send persons, preferably those well under his control, into the mental health group, whether Christian Science or Dianetics or faith preachers to demonstrate their abilities upon this new person. These, in demonstrating their abilities, will usually act with enthusiasm. Midway in the course of their treatment, a quiet injection of peyote, mescaline, or other drug, or an electric shock, will produce the symptoms of insanity in the patient which has been sent to the target group. The patient thus demonstrating momentary insanity should immediately be reported to the police and taken away to some area of incarceration managed by psychopolitical operatives, and so placed out of sight. Officialdom will thus come into a belief that this group drives individuals insane by their practices, and the practices of the group will then be despised and prohibited by law.

The values of a widespread mental health organization are manifest when one realizes that any government can be forced to provide facilities for psychopolitical operatives in the form of psychiatric wards in all hospitals, in national

CHAPTER V

AN EXAMINATION OF LOYALTIES

If loyalty is so important in the economic and social structure, it is necessary to examine it further as itself.

In the field of Psychopolitics, loyalty means simply 'alignment.' It means, more fully, alignment with the goals of the Communist State. Disloyalty means entirely mis-alignment, and more broadly, mis-alignment with the goals of the Communist State.

When we consider that the goals of the Communist State are to the best possible benefit of the masses, we can see that disloyalty, as a term, can embrace Democratic alignment. Loyalty to persons not communistically indoctrinated would be quite plainly a mis-alignment.

The cure of disloyalty is entirely contained in the principles of alignment. All that it is necessary to do, where disloyalty is encountered, is to align the purposes of the individual toward the goals of Communism, and it will be discovered that a great many circumstances hitherto distasteful in his existence will cease to exist.

A heart, or a kidney in rebellion against the remainder of the organism is being disloyal to the remainder of the organism. To cure that heart or kidney it is actually only necessary to bring its activities into alignment with the remainder of the body.

The technologies of Psychopolitics adequately demonstrate the workability of this. Mild shock of the electric variety can, and does, produce the re-cooperation of a rebellious body organ. It is the shock and punishment of surgery which, in the main, accomplishes the re-alignment of a disaffected portion of the body, rather than the surgery itself. It is the bombardment of X-Rays, rather than the therapeutic value of X-Rays which causes some disaffected organ to once again turn its attention to the support of the general organism.

While it is not borne out that electric shock has any therapeutic value, so far as making the individual more sane, it is adequately brought out that its punishment value will create in the patient a greater co-operative attitude.

Brain surgery has no statistical data to recommend it beyond its removal of the individual personality from amongst the paths of organs which were not permitted to co-operate. These two Russian developments have never pretended to alter the state of sanity. They are only effective and workable in introducing an adequate punishment mechanism to the personality to make it cease and desist from its courses and egotistical direction of the anatomy itself. It is the violence of the electric shock and the surgery which is useful in subduing the recalcitrant personality, which is all that stands in the road of the masses or the State. It is occasionally to be discovered that the removal of the preventing personality by shock and surgery then permits the regrowth and re-establishment of organs which have been rebelled against by that personality. In that a well-regulated state is composed of organisms, not personalities, the use of electric shock and brain surgery in Psychopolitics is clearly demonstrated.

The changing of loyalty consists, in its primary step, of the eradication of existing loyalties. This can be done in one of two ways. First, by demonstrating that previously existing loyalties have brought about perilous physical circumstances, such as imprisonment, lack of recognition, duress, or privation, and second, by eradicating the personality itself.

The first is accomplished by a steady and continuous indoctrination of the individual in the belief that his previous loyalties have been granted to an unworthy source. One of the primary instances in this is creating circumstances which apparently derive from the target of his loyalties, so as to rebuff the individual. As part of this there is the creation of a state of mind in the individual, by actually placing him under duress, and then furnishing him with false evidence to demonstrate that the target of his previous loyalties is, itself, the course of the duress. Another portion of this same method consists of defaming or degrading the individual whose loyalties are to be changed to the target of his loyalties, i.e., superiors or government, to such a degree that this target, at length, actually does hold the individual in disrepute, and so does rebuff him and serve to

CHAPTER IX

THE ORGANIZATION OF MENTAL HEALTH CAMPAIGNS

Psychopolitical operatives should at all times be alert to the opportunity to organize "for the betterment of the community" mental health clubs or groups. By thus inviting the co-operation of the population as a whole in mental health programs, the terrors of mental aberration can be disseminated throughout the populace. Furthermore, each one of these mental health groups, properly guided, can bring, at last, legislative pressure against the government to secure adequately the position of the psychopolitical operative, and to obtain for him government grants and facilities, thus bringing a government to finance its own downfall.

Mental health organizations must carefully delete from their ranks anyone actually proficient in the handling or treatment of mental health. Thus must be excluded priests, ministers, actually trained psychoanalysts, good hypnotists, or trained Dianeticists. These, with some cognizance on the subject of mental aberration and its treatment, and with some experience in observing the mentally deranged, if allowed frequency within institutions, and if permitted to receive literature, would, sooner or later, become suspicious of the activities engaged upon by the psychopolitical operative. These must be defamed and excluded as "untrained," "unskillful," "quacks," or "perpetrators of hoaxes."

No mental health movement with actual goals of mental therapy should be continued in existence in any nation. For instance, the use of Chinese acupuncture in the treatment of mental and physical derangement must, in China, be stamped out and discredited thoroughly, as it has some efficacy, and, more importantly, its practitioners understand, through long conversation with it, many of the principles of actual mental health and aberration.

In the field of mental health, the psychopolitician *must* occupy, and continue to occupy, through various arguments, the authoritative position on the subject. There is always the danger that problems of mental health may be resolved

after, the liability of courageous acts, while living, is thus lessened. The liability of any act must be markedly increased if a populace is to be obedient. Thus, there must be no standing belief in the church, and the power of the church must be denied at every hand.

The psychopolitical operative, in his program of degradation, should at all times bring into question any family which is deeply religious, and, should any neurosis or insanity be occasioned in that family, to blame and hold responsible their religious connections for the neurotic or psychotic condition. Religion must be made synonymous with neurosis and psychosis. People who are deeply religious would be less and less held responsible for their own sanity, and should more and more be relegated to the ministrations of psychopolitical operatives.

By perverting the institutions of a nation and bringing about a general degradation, by interfering with the economics of a nation to the degree that privation and depression come about, only minor shocks will be necessary to produce, on the populace as a whole, an obedient reaction or an hysteria. Thus, the mere threat of war, the mere threat of aviation bombings, could cause the population to sue instantly for peace. It is a long and arduous road for the psychopolitical operative to achieve this state of mind on the part of a whole nation, but no more than twenty or thirty years should be necessary in the entire program. Having to hand, as we do, weapons with which to accomplish the goal.

convince him that his loyalties have been misplaced. These are the milder methods, but have proven extremely effective. The greatest drawback in their practice is that they require time and concentration, the manufacture of false evidence, and a psychopolitical operator's time.

In moments of expediency, of which there are many, the personality itself can be rearranged by shock, surgery, duress, privation, and in particular, that best of psychopolitical techniques, implantation, with the technologies of neo-hypnotism. Such duress must have in its first part a defamation of the loyalties, and in its second, the implantation of new loyalties. A good and experienced psychopolitical operator, working under the most favorable circumstances, can, by the use of psychopolitical technologies, alter the loyalties of an individual so deftly that his own companions will not suspect that they have changed. This, however, requires considerably more finesse than is usually necessary to the situation. Mass neo-hypnotism can accomplish more or less the same results when guided by an experienced psychopolitical operator. An end goal in such a procedure would be the alteration of the loyalties of an entire nation in a short period of time by mass neo-hypnotism, a thing which has been effectively accomplished among the less-usable states of Russia.

It is adequatly demonstrated that loyalty is entirely lacking in that mythical commodity known as 'spiritual quality.' Loyalty is entirely a thing of dependence, economic or mental, and can be changed by the crudest implementations. Observation of workers in their factories or fields demonstrates that they easily grant loyalty to a foreman or a woman, and then as easily abandon it and substitute another individual, revulsing, at the same time, toward the person to whom loyalty was primarily granted. The queasy insecurity of the masses in Capitalistic nations finds this more common than in an enlightened State such as Russia. In Capitalistic states, dependencies are so craven, wants and privations are so exaggerated, that loyalty is entirely without ethical foundation and exists only in the realm of dependency, duress, or demand.

It is fortunate that Communism so truly approaches an

ideal state of mind, for this brings a certain easiness into any changing of loyalties, since all other philosophies extant and practiced on Earth today are degraded and debased, compared to Communism. It is then with a certain security that a psychopolitical operator functions, for he knows that he can change the loyalty of an individual to a more ideal level by reason alone, and only expediency makes it necessary to employ the various shifts of psychopolitical technology. Any man who cannot be persuaded into Communist rationale is, of course, to be regarded as somewhat less than sane, and it is, therefore completely justified to use the techniques of insanity upon the non-Communist.

In order to change loyalty it is necessary to establish first the existing loyalties of the individual. The task is made very simple in view of the fact that Capitalistic and Fascistic nations have no great security in the loyalty of their subjects. And it may be found that the loyalties of the subjects, as we call any person against whom psychopolitical technology is to be exerted, are already too faint to require eradication. It is generally only necessary to persuade with the rationale and overwhelming reasonability of Communism to have the person grant his loyalty to the Russian State. However, regulated only by the importance of the subject, no great amount of time should be expended upon the individual, but emotional duress, or electric shock, or brain surgery should be resorted to, should Communist propaganda persuasion fail. In a case of a very important person, it may be necessary to utilize the more delicate technologies of Psychopolitics so as to place the person himself, and his associates, in ignorance of the operation. In this case a simple implantation is used, with a maximum duress and command value. Only the most skilled psychopolitical operator should be employed on such a project, as in this case of the very important person, for a bungling might disclose the tampering with his mental processes. It is much more highly recommended, if there is any doubt whatever about the success of an operation against an important person, to select out as a psychopolitical target persons in his vicinity in whom he is emotionally involved. His wife or children normally furnish the best targets, and

into rebellion, calling into account their nobilities and freedoms. Unless these restless individuals are stamped out and given into the hands of psychopolitical operatives early in the conquest, there will be nothing but trouble as the conquest continues.

The officials of the government, students, readers, partakers of entertainment, must all be indoctrinated, by whatever means, into the complete belief that the restless, the ambitions, the natural leaders, are suffering from environmental maladjustments, which can only be healed by recourse to psychopolitical operatives in the guise of mental healers.

By thus degrading the general belief in the status of Man it is relatively simple, with co-operation from the economic salients being driven into the country, to drive citizens apart, one from another, to bring about a question of the wisdom of their own government, and to cause them to actively beg for enslavement.

The educational programs of Psychopolitics must, at every hand, seek out the levels of youth who will become the leaders in the country's future, and educate them into the belief of the animalistic nature of Man. This must be made fashionable. They must be taught to frown upon ideas, upon individual endeavor. They must be taught, above all things, that the salvation of Man is to be found only by his adjusting thoroughly to this environment.

This educational program in the field of Psychopolitics can best be followed by bringing about a compulsory training in some subject such as psychology or other mental practice, and ascertaining that each broad program of psychopolitical training be supervised by a psychiatrist who is a trained psychopolitical operative.

As it seems in foreign nations that the church is the most ennobling influence, each and every branch and activity of each and every church, must, one way or another, be discredited. Religion must become unfashionable by demonstrating broadly, through psychopolitical indoctrination, that the soul is non-existent, and that Man is an animal. The lying mechanisms of Christianity lead men to foolishly brave deeds. By teaching them that there is a life here-

personally addressing each one, to pervert their loyalties and implant in them adequate commands to insure their future conduct, even when released to their own people.

By lowering the endurance of a person, a group, or a nation, and by constant degradation and defamation, it is possible to induce, thus, a state of shock which will receive adequately any command given.

The first thing to be degraded in any nation is the state of Man, himself. Nations which have high ethical tone are difficult to conquer. Their loyalties are hard to shake, their allegiance to their leaders is fanatical, and what they usually call their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress. It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind. It is the basic purpose of Psychopolitics to reduce that state of mind to a point where it can be ordered and enslaved. Thus, the first target is Man, himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reactions. He must no longer think of himself, or of his fellows, as capable of "spiritual endurance," or nobility.

The best approach toward degradation in its first stages is the propaganda of "scientific approach" to Man. Man must be consistently demonstrated to be a mechanism without individuality, and it must be educated into a populace under attack that Man's individualistic reactions are the product of mental derangement. The populace must be brought into the belief that every individual within it who rebels in any way, shape, or form against efforts and activities to enslave the whole, must be considered to be a deranged person whose eccentricities are neurotic or insane. and who must have at once the treatment of a psychopolitician.

An optimum condition in such a program of degradation would address itself to the military forces of the nation, and bring them rapidly away from any other belief than that the disobedient one must be subjected to "mental treatment." An enslavement of a population can fail only if these rebellious individuals are left to exert their individual influences upon their fellow citizens, sparking them

these can be operated against without restraint. In securing the loyalty of a very important person one must place at his side a constant pleader who enters a sexual or familial chord into the situation on the side of Communism. It may not be necessary to make a Communist out of the wife, or the children, or one of the children, but it might prove efficacious to do so. In most instances, however, this is not possible. By the use of various drugs, it is, in this modern age, and well within the realm of psychopolitical reality, entirely too easy to bring about a state of severe neurosis or insanity in the wife or children, and thus pass them, with full consent of the important person, and the government in which he exists, or the bureau in which he is operating, into the hands of a psychopolitical operator, who then in his own laboratory, without restraint or fear of investigation or censor, can, with electric shock, surgery, sexual attack, drugs, or other useful means, degrade or entirely alter the personality of a family member, and create in that person a psychopolitical slave subject who, then, on command or signal, will perform outrageous actions, thus discrediting the important person, or will demand, on a more delicate level. that certain measures be taken by the important person, which measures are, of course, dictated by the psychopolitical operator.

Usually when the party has no real interest in the activities or decisions of the important person, but merely wishes to remove him from effective action, the attention of the psychopolitical operator need not be so intense, and the person need only be passed into the hands of some unwitting mental practitioner, who taught as he is by psychopolitical operators, will bring about sufficient embarrassment.

When the loyalty of an individual cannot be swerved, and where the opinion, weight, or effectiveness of the individual stands firmly in the road of Communist goals, it is usually best to occasion a mild neurosis in the person by any available means, and then, having carefully given him a history of mental imbalance, to see to it that he disposes of himself by suicide, or by bringing about his demise in such a way as to resemble suicide. Psychopolitical opera-

tors have handled such situations skillfully tens of thousands of times within and without Russia.

It is a firm principle of Psychopolitics that the person to be destroyed must be involved at first or second hand in the stigma of insanity, and must have been placed in contact with psychopolitical operators or persons trained by them, with a maximum amount of tumult and publicity. The stigma of insanity is properly placed at the door of such persons' reputations and is held there firmly by bringing about irrational acts, either on his own part or in his vicinity. Such an activity can be classified as a partial destruction of alignment, and if this destruction is carried forward to its furthest extent the mis-alignment on the subject of all loyalties can be considered to be complete, and alignment on new loyalties can be embarked upon safely. By bringing about insanity or suicide on the part of the wife of an important political personage, a sufficient mis-alignment has been instigated to change his attitude. And this, carried forward firmly, or assisted by psychopolitical implantation can begin the rebuilding of his loyalties, but now slanted in a more proper and fitting direction.

Another reason for the alignment of psychopolitical activities with the mis-alignment of insanity is that insanity, itself, is a despised and disgraced state, and anything connected with it is lightly viewed. Thus, a psychopolitical operator, working in the vicinity of an insane person, can refute and disprove any accusations made against him by demonstrating that the family itself is tainted with mental imbalance. This is surprisingly effective in Capitalistic countries where insanity is so thoroughly feared that no one would dream of investigating any circumstances in its vicinity. Psychopolitical propaganda works constantly and must work constantly to increase and build up this aura of mystery surrounding insanity, and must emphasize the horribleness and hopelessness of insanity in order to excuse non-therapeutic actions taken against the insane. Particularly in Capitalistic countries, an insane person has no rights under law. No person who is insane may hold property. No person who is insane may testify. Thus, we have

CHAPTER VIII

DEGRADATION, SHOCK AND ENDURANCE

Degradation and conquest are companions.

In order to be conquered, a nation must be degraded, either by acts of war, by being overrun, by being forced into humiliating treaties of peace, or by the treatment of her populace under the armies of the conqueror. However, degradation can be accomplished much more insidiously and much more effectively by consistent and continual defamation.

Defamation is the best and foremost weapon of Psychopolitics on the broad field. Continual and constant degradation of national leaders, national institutions, national practices, and national heroes must be systematically carried out, but this is the chief function of Communist Party Members, in general, not the psychopolitician.

The realm of defamation and degradation, of the psychopolitician, is Man himself. By attacking the character and morals of Man himself, and by bringing about, through contamination of youth, a general degraded feeling, command of the populace is facilitated to a very marked degree.

There is a curve of degradation which leads downward to a point where the endurance of an individual is almost at end, and any sudden action toward him will place him in a state of shock. Similarly, a soldier held prisoner can be abused, denied, defamed, and degraded until the slightest motion on the part of his captors will cause him to flinch. Similarly, the slightest word on the part of his captors will cause him to obey, or vary his loyalties and beliefs. Given sufficient degradation, a prisoner can be caused to murder his fellow countrymen in the same stockade. Experiments on German prisoners have lately demonstrated that only after seventy days of filthy food, little sleep, and nearly untenable quarters, that the least motion toward the prisoner would bring about a state of shock beyond his endurance threshold, and would cause him to hypnotically receive anything said to him. Thus, it is possible, in an entire stockade of prisoners, to the number of thousands, to being about a state of complete servile obedience, and without the labor of

psychopolitical operative before he begins to tamper with psychopolitical targets of magnitude.

The actual simplicity of the subject of pain-drug hypnosis, the use of electric shock, drugs, insanity-producing injections, and other materials, should be masked entirely by technical nomenclature, the protest of benefit to the patient, by an authoritarian pose and position, and by carefully cultivating governmental positions in the country to be conquered.

Although the psychopolitical operative working in universities where he can direct the curricula of psychology classes is often tempted to teach some of the principles of Psychopolitics to the susceptible students in the psychology classes, he must be thoroughly enjoined to limit his information in psychology classes to the transmittal of the tenets of Communism under the guise of psychology, and must limit his activities in bringing about a state of mind on the part of the students where they will accept Communist tenets as those of their own action and as modern scientific principles. The psychological operative must not, at any time, educate students fully in stimulus-response mechanisms, and must not impart to them, save those who will become his fellow-workers, the exact principles of Psychopolitics. It is not necessary to do so, and it is dangerous.

an excellent road along which we can travel toward our certain goal and destiny.

Entirely by bringing about public conviction that the sanity of a person is in question, it is possible to discount and eradicate all of the goals and activities of that person. By demonstrating the insanity of a group, or even a government, it is possible, then, to cause its people to disavow it. By magnifying the general human reaction to insanity, through keeping the subject of insanity, itself, forever before the public eye, and then, by utilizing this reaction by causing a revulsion on the part of a populace against its leader or leaders, it is possible to stop any government or movement.

It is important to know that the entire subject of loyalty is thus as easily handled as it is. One of the first and foremost missions of the psychopolitician is to make an attack upon Communism and insanity synonymous. It should become the definition of insanity, of the paranoid variety, that "A paranoid believes he is being attacked by Communists." Thus, at once the support of the individual so attacking Communism will fall away and wither.

Instead of executing national leaders, suicide for them should be arranged under circumstances which question their demise. In this way we can select out all opposition to the Communist extension into the social orders of the world, and render populaces who would oppose us leaderless, and bring about a state of chaos or mis-alignment into which we can thrust, with great simplicity, the clear and forceful doctrines of Communism.

The cleverness of our attack in this field of Psychopolitics is adequate to avoid the understanding of the layman and the usual stupid official, and by operating entirely under the banner of authority, with the oft-repeated statement that the principles of psychotherapy are too devious for common understanding, an entire revolution can be effected without the suspicion of a populace until it is an accomplished fact.

As insanity is the maximum mis-alignment, it can be grasped to be the maximum weapon in severance of loyalties to leaders and old social orders. Thus, it is of the utmost

importance that psychopolitical operatives infiltrate the healing arts of a nation marked for conquest, and bring from that quarter continuous pressure against the population and the government until at last the conquest is affected. This is the subject and goal of Psychopolitics, itself.

In rearranging loyalties we must have a command of their values. In the animal the first loyalty is to himself. This is destroyed by demonstrating errors to him, showing him that he does not remember, cannot act or does not trust himself. The second loyalty is to his family unit, his parents and brothers and sisters. This is destroyed by making a family unit economically non-dependent, by lessening the value of marriage, by making an easiness of divorce and by raising the children wherever possible by the State. The next loyalty is to his friends and local environment. This is destroyed by lowering his trust and bringing about reportings upon him allegedly by his fellows or the town or village authorities. The next is to the State and this, for the purposes of Communism, is the only loyalty which should exist once the state is founded as a Communist State. To destroy loyalty to the State all manner of forbiddings for youth must be put into effect so as to disenfranchise them as members of the Capitalist state and, by promises of a better lot under Communism, to gain their loyalty to a Communist movement.

Denying a Capitalist country easy access to courts, bringing about and supporting propaganda to destroy the home, creating and continuous juvenile delinquency, forcing upon the state all manner of practices to divorce the child from it will in the end create the chaos necessary to Communism.

Under the saccharine guise of assistance to them, rigorous child labor laws are the best means to deny the child any right in the society. By refusing to let him earn, by forcing him into unwanted dependence upon a grudging parent, by making certain in other channels that the parent is never in other than economic stress, the child can be driven in his teens into revolt. Delinquency will ensue.

By making readily available drugs of various kinds, by giving the teen-ager alcohol, by praising his wildness, by stimulating him with sex literature and advertising to him

creased markedly by permitting persons who have been given pain-drug hypnosis and who have demonstrated symptoms of rebelling or recalling into the society to observe how the label of "insanity" discredits and discounts the statements of the person.

Exercises in bringing about insanity seizures at will, simply by demonstrating a signal to persons upon whom pain-drug hypnosis has been used, and exercises in making the seizures come about through talking to certain persons in certain places and times should also be used.

Brain surgery, as developed in Russia, should also be practiced by the psychopolitical operative in training, to give him full confidence in 1) the crudeness with which it can be done, 2) the certainty of erasure of the stimulus-response mechanism itself, 3) the production of imbecility, idiocy, and dis-cordination on the part of the patient, and 4) the small amount of comment which casualties in brain surgery occasion.

Exercises in sexual attack on patients should be practiced by the psychopolitcal operative to demonstrate the inability of the patient under pain-drug hypnosis to recall the attack, while indoctrinating a lust for further sexual activity on the part of the patient. Sex, in all animals, is a powerful motivator, and is no less so in the animal Man, and the occasioning of sexual liaison between females of a target family and indicated males, under the control of the psychopolitical operative, must be demonstrated to be possible with complete security for the psychopolitical operative, thus giving into his hands an excellent weapon for the breaking down of familial relations and consequent public disgraces for the psychopolitical target.

Just as a dog can be trained, so can a man be trained. Just as a horse can be trained, so can a man be trained. Sexual lust, masochism, and any other desirable perversion can be induced by pain-drug hypnosis and the benefit of Psychopolitics.

The changes of loyalties, allegiances, and sources of command can be occasioned easily by psychopolitical technologies, and these should be practiced and understood by the

The psychopolitical operative in training should be thoroughly studied in the subject of hypnotism and post-hypnotic suggestion. He should pay particular attention to the "forgetter mechanism" aspect of hypnotism, which is to say, implantation in the unconscious mind. He should note particularly that a person given a command in an hypnotic state, and then told when still in that condition to forget it, will execute it on a stimulus-response signal in the environment after he has "awakened" from his hypnotic trance.

Having mastered these details fully, he should, by practicing upon criminals and prisoners, or inmates available to him, produce the hypnotic trance by durgs, and drive home post-hypnotic suggestions by pain administered to the drugged person. He should then study the reactions of the person when "awakened," and should give him the stimulus-response signal which would throw into action the commands given while in a drugged state of duress. By much practice he can then learn the threshold dosages of various drugs, and the amount of duress in terms of electric shock or additional drug shock necessary to produce the optimum obedience to the commands. He should also satisfy himself that there is no possible method known to Man—there must be no possible method known to Man—of bringing the patient into awareness of what has happened to him, keeping him in a state of obedience and response while ignorant of its cause.

Using criminals and prisoners, the psychopolitical operative in training should then experiment with duress in the absence of privation, administering electric shocks, beatings, and terror-inducing tactics, accompanied by the same mechanisms as those employed in hypnotism, and watch the conduct of the person when no longer under duress.

The operative in training should carefully remark those who show a tendency to protest, so that he may recognize possible recovery of memory of the commands implanted. Purely for his own education, he should then satisfy himself as to the efficacy of brain surgery in disabling the non-responsive prisoner.

The boldness of the psychopolitical operative can be in-

or her practices as taught at the Sexpol, the psychopolitical operator can create the necessary attitude of chaos, idleness and worthlessness into which can then be cast the solution which will give the teen-ager complete freedom everywhere —Communism.

Should it be possible to continue conscription beyond any reasonable time by promoting unpopular wars and other means the draft can always stand as a further barrier to the progress of youth in life, destroying any immediate hope to participate in his nation's civil life.

By these means the patriotism of youth for their Capitalistic flag can be dulled to a point where they are no longer dangerous as soldiers. While this might require many decades to effect, Capitalism's short term view will never envision the lengths across which we can plan.

If we could effectively kill the national pride and patriotism of just one generation we will have won that country. Therefore there must be continual propaganda abroad to undermine the loyalty of the citizens in general and the teen ager in particular.

The role of the psychopolitical operator in this is very strong. He can, from his position as an authority on the mind, advise all manner of destructive measures. He can teach the lack of control of this child at home. He can instruct, in an optimum situation, the entire nation in how to handle children—and instruct them so that the children, given no control, given no real home, can run wildly about with no responsibility for their nation or themselves.

The mis-alignment of the loyalty of youth to a Capitalistic nation sets the proper stage for a realignment of their loyalties with Communism. Creating a greed for drugs, sexual misbehavior and uncontrolled freedom and presenting this to them as a benefit of Communism will with ease bring about our alignment.

In the case of strong leaders amongst youthful groups, a psychopolitical operator can work in many ways to use or discard that leadership. If it is to be used, the character of the girl or boy must be altered carefully into criminal channels and a control by blackmail or other means must be maintained. But where the leadership is not susceptible,

where it resists all persuasions and might become dangerous to our Cause, no pains must be spared to direct the attention of the authorities to that person and to harrass him in one way or another until he can come into the hands of juvenile authorities. When this has been effected it can be hoped that a psychopolitical operator, by reason of child advisor status, can, in the security of the jail and cloaked by processes of law, destroy the sanity of that person. Particularly brilliant scholars, athletes and youth group leaders must be handled in either one of these two ways.

In the matter of guiding the activities of juvenile courts, the psychopolitical operator entertains here one of his easier tasks. A Capitalistic nation is so filled with injustice in general that a little more passes without comment. In juvenile courts there are always persons with strange appetites whether these be judges or police men or women. If such do not exist they can be created. By making available to them young girls or boys in the "security" of the jail or the detention home and by appearing with flash cameras or witnesses one becomes equipt with a whip adequate to direct all the future decisions of that person when these are needed.

The handling of youth cases by courts should be led further and further away from law and further and further into "mental problems" until the entire nation thinks of "mental problems" instead of criminals. This places vacancies everywhere in the courts, in the offices of district attorneys, on police staffs which could then be filled with psychopolitical operators and these become then the judges of the land by their influence and into their hands comes the total control of the criminal, without whose help a revolution cannot ever be accomplished.

By stressing this authority over the problems of youth and adults in courts one day the demand for psychopolitical operators could become such that even the armed services will use "authorities on the mind" to work their various justices and when this occurs the armed forces of the nation then enter into our hands as solidly as if we commanded them ourselves. With the slight bonus of having thus a skilled interrogator near every technician or handler of secret war apparatus, the country, in event of revolution, as did Germany in 1918 and 1919 will find itself immobilized by its own Army and Navy fully and entirely in Communist hands.

Thus the subject of loyalties and their re-alignment is in fact the subject of non-armed conquest of an enemy.

So long as the organism obeys the stimulus whenever it is restimulated in the future, it does not suffer from the pain of the stimulus. But should it disobey the command content of the stimulus, the stimulus reacts to punish the individual. Thus, we have an optimum circumstance, and one of the basic principles of Psychopolitics. A sufficiently installed stimulus will thereafter remain as a police mechanism within the individual to cause him to follow the commands and directions given to him. Should he fail to follow these commands and directions, the stimulus mechanism will go into action. As the commands are there with the moment of duress, the commands themselves need never be repeated, and if the individual were to depart thousands of miles away from the psychopolitical operative, he will still obey the psychopolitical operative, or, himself, become extremely ill and in agony. These principles, built from the earliest days of Pavlov, by constant and continuous Russian development, have, at last, become of enormous use to us in our conquest. For less modern and well-informed countries of Earth, lacking this mechanism, failing to understand it, and coaxed into somnolence by our own psychopolitical operatives, who discount and disclaim it, cannot avoid succumbing to it.

The body is less able to resist a stimulus if it has insufficient food and is weary. Therefore, it is necessary to administer all such stimuli to individuals when their ability to resist has been reduced by privation and exhaustion. Refusal to let them sleep over many days, denying them adequate food, then brings about an optimum state for the receipt of a stimulus. If the person is then given an electrical shock, and is told while the shock is in action that he must obey and do certain things, he has no choice but to do them, or to re-experience, because of his mental image picture of it, the electric shock. This highly scientific and intensely workable mechanism cannot be over-estimated in the practice of psychopolitics.

Drugging the individual produces an artificial exhaustion, and if he is drugged, or shocked and beaten, and given a string of commands, his loyalties, themselves, can be definitely rearranged. This is P.D.H., or Pain-Drug Hypnosis.

the response mechanism need only contain some small part of the stimulus to call into view the mental image picture, and cause it to exert against the body, the pain sequence. So long as the individual obeys the picture, or follows the commands of the stimulus implantation he is free from pain.

The behaviour of children is regulated in this fashion in every civilized country. The father, finding himself unable to bring about immediate obedience and training on the part of his child, resorts to physical violence, and after administering punishment of a physical nature to the child on several occasions, is gratified to experience complete obedience on the part of the child each time the father speaks. In that parents are wont to be lenient with their children, they seldom administer sufficient punishment to bring about entirely optimum obedience. The ability of the organism to withstand punishment is very great. Complete and implicit response can be gained only by stimuli sufficiently brutal to actually injure the organism. The Kossack method of breaking wild horses is a useful example. The horse will not restrain itself or take any of its rider's commands. The rider, wishing to break it, mounts, and takes a flask of strong Vodka, and smashes it between the horses's ears. The horse, struck to its knees, its eyes filled with alcohol, mistaking the dampness for blood, instantly and thereafter gives its attention to the rider and never needs further breaking. Difficulty in breaking horses is only occasioned when light punishments are administered. There is some mawkish sentimentality about "breaking the spirit," but what is desired here is an obedient horse, and sufficient brutality brings about an obedient horse.

The stimulus-response mechanisms of the body are such that the pain and the command subdivide so as to counter each other. The mental image picture of the punishment will not become effective upon the individual unless the command content is disobeyed. It is pointed out in many early Russian writings that this is a survival mechanism. It has already been well and thoroughly used in the survival of Communism.

It is only necessary to deliver into the organism a sufficient stimulus to gain an adequate response.

CHAPTER VI

THE GENERAL SUBJECT OF OBEDIENCE

Obedience is the result of force.

Everywhere we look in the history of Earth we discover that obedience to new rulers has come about entirely through the demonstration on the part of those rulers of greater force than was to be discovered in the old ruler. A population overriden, conquered by war, is obedient to its conqueror. It is obedient to its conqueror because its conqueror has exhibited more force.

Concurrent with force is brutality, for there are human considerations involved which also represent force. The most barbaric, unrestrained, brutal use of force, if carried far enough, invokes obedience. Savage force, sufficiently long displayed toward any individual, will bring about his concurrence with any principle or order.

Force is the antithesis of humanizing actions. It is so synonymous in the human mind with savageness, lawlessness, brutality, and barbarism, that it is only necessary to display an inhuman attitude toward people, to be granted by those people the possession of force.

Any organization which has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality, and an uncompromising lack of humanity, will be obeyed. Such a use of force is, itself, the essential ingredient of greatness. We have to hand no less an example than our great Communist Leaders, who, is moments of duress and trial, when faced by Czarist rule, continued over the heads of an enslaved populace, yet displayed sufficient courage never to stay their hands in the execution of the conversion of the Russian State to Communist rule.

If you would have obedience you must have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience you must make it clearly understood that you have no mercy. Man is an animal. He understands, in the final analysis, only those things which a brute understands.

As an example of this, we find an individual refusing to obey and being struck. His refusal to obey is now less vociferous. He is struck again, and his resistance is less-

ened once more. He is hammered and pounded again and again, until, at length, his only thought is direct and implicit obedience to that person from whom the force has emanated. This is a proven principle. It is proven because it is the main principle Man, the animal, has used since his earliest beginnings. It is the only principle which has been effective, the only principle which has brought about a wide and continued belief. For it is to our benefit that an individual who is struck again, and again, and again from a certain source, will, at length, hypnotically believe anything he is told by the source of the blows.

The stupidity of Western civilizations is best demonstrated by the fact that they believe hypnotism is a thing of the mind, of attention, and a desire for unconsciousness. This is not true. Only when a person has been beaten, punished, and mercilessly hammered, can hypnotism upon him be guaranteed in its effectiveness. It is stated by Western authorities on hypnosis that only some twenty percent of the people are susceptible to hypnotism. This statement is very untrue. Given enough punishment, all of the people in any time and place are susceptible to hypnotism. In other words, by adding force, hypnotism is made uniformly effective. Where unconsciousness could not be induced by simple concentration upon the hypnotist, unconsciousness can be induced by drugs, by blows, by electric shock, and by other means. And where unconsciousness cannot be induced so as to make an implantation or an hypnotic command effective, it is only necessary to amputate the functioning portions of the animal man's brain to render him null and void and no longer a menace. Thus, we find that hypnotism is entirely effective.

The mechanisms of hypnotism demonstrate clearly that people can be made to believe in certain conditions, and even in their environment or in politics, by the administration of force. Thus, it is necessary for a psychopolitician to be an expert in the administration of forces. Thus, he can bring about implicit obedience, not only on the part of individual members of the populace, but on the entire populace itself and its government. He need only take unto him-

CHAPTER VII

ANATOMY OF STIMULUS-RESPONSE MECHANISMS OF MAN

Man is a stimulus-response animal. His entire reasoning capabilities, even his ethics and morals, depend upon stimulus-response machinery. This has long been demonstrated by such Russians as Pavlov, and the principles have long been used in handling the recalcitrant, in training children, and in bringing about a state of optimum behaviour on the part of a population.

Having no independent will of his own, Man is easily handled by stimulus-response mechanisms. It is only necessary to install a stimulus into the mental anatomy of Man to have that stimulus reactivate and respond any time an exterior command source calls it into being.

The mechanisms of stimulus-response are easily understood. The body takes pictures of every action in the environment around an individual. When the environment includes brutality, terror, shock, and other such activities, the mental image picture gained contains in itself all the ingredients of the environment. If the individual, himself, was injured during that moment, the injury, itself, will remanifest when called upon to respond by an exterior command source.

As an example of this, if an individual is beaten, and is told during the entirety of the beating that he must obey certain officials, he will, in the future, feel the beginnings of the pain the moment he begins to disobey. The installed pain, itself, reacts as a policeman, for the experience of the individual demonstrates to him that he connot combat, and will receive pain from, certain officials.

The mind can become very complex in its stimulus responses. As easily demonstrated in hypnotism, an entire chain of commands, having to do with a great many complex actions, can be beaten, shocked, or terrorized into a mind, and will there lie dormant until called into view by some similarity in the circumstances of the environment to the incident of punishment.

The stimulus we call the "incident of punishment" where

must react upon him in such a way as to bring no mental alertness on his part.

It is in the interest of Psychopolitics that a population be told that an hypnotized person will not do anything against his actual will, will not commit immoral acts, and will not act so as to endanger himself. While this may be true of light, parlour hypnotism, it certainly is not true of commands implanted with the use of electric shock, drugs, or heavy punishment. It is counted upon completely that this will be discredited to the general public by psychopolitical operatives, for if it were to be generally known that individuals would obey commands harmful to themselves, and would commit immoral acts while under the influence of deep hypnotic commands, the actions of many people, working unknowingly in favor of Communism, would be too-well understood. People acting under deep hypnotic commands should be acting apparently of their own volition and out of their own convictions.

The entire subject of psychopolitical hypnosis, Psychopolitics in general, depends for its defense upon continuous protest from authoritative sources that such things are not possible. And, should anyone unmask a psychopolitical operative, he should at once declare the whole thing a physical impossibility, and use his authoritative position to discount any accusation. Should any writings of Psychopolitics come to view, it is only necessary to brand them a hoax and laugh them out of countenance. Thus, psychopolitical activities are easy to defend.

When psychopolitical activities have reached a certain peak, from there on it is almost impossible to undo them, for the population is already under the duress of obedience to the psychopolitical operatives and their dupes. The ingredient of obedience is important, for the complete belief in the psychopolitical operative renders his statement cancelling any challenge about psychopolitical operations irrefutable. The optimum circumstances would be to occupy every position which would be consulted by officials on any question or suspicion arising on the subject of Psychopolitics. Thus, a psychiatric advisor should be placed near to hand in every government operation. As all suspicions would then be referred to him, no action would ever be taken, and the goal of Communism could be realized in that nation.

Psychopolitics depends, from the viewpoint of the layman, upon its fantastic aspects. These are its best defense, but above all these defenses is implicit obedience on the part of officials and the general public, because of the character of the psychopolitical operative in the field of healing.

self a sufficiently savage role, a sufficiently uncompromising inhuman attitude, and he will be obeyed and believed.

The subject of hypnotism is a subject of belief. What can people be made to believe? They can be made to believe anything which is administered to them with sufficient brutality and force. The obedience of a populace is as good as they will believe.

Despicable religions, such as Christianity, knew this. They knew that if enough faith could be brought into being a populace could be enslaved by the Christian mockeries of humanity and mercy, and thus could be disarmed. But one need not count upon this act of faith to bring about a broad belief. One must only exhibit enough force, enough inhumanity, enough brutality and savageness to create implicit belief and therefore and thereby implicit obedience. As Communism is a matter of belief, its study is a study of force.

The earliest Russian psychiatrists, pioneering this science of psychiatry, understood thoroughly that hypnosis is induced by acute fear. They discovered it could also be induced by shock of an emotional nature, and also by extreme privation, as well as by blows and drugs.

In order to induce a high state of hypnogogy in an individual, a group, or a population, an element of terror must always be present on the part of those who would govern. The psychiatrist is aptly suited to this role, for his brutalities are committed in the name of science and are inexplicably complex, and entirely out of view of the human understanding. A sufficient popular terror of the psychiatrist will, in itself, bring about insanity on the part of many individuals. A psychopolitical operative, then, can, entirely cloaked with authority, commence and continue a campaign of propaganda, describing various "treatments" which are administered to the insane. A psychopolitical operative should at all times insist that these treatments are therapeutic and necessary. He can, in all of his literature and his books, list large numbers of pretended cures by these means. But these "cures" need not actually produce any recovery from a state of disturbance. As long as the psychopolitical operative or his dupes are the only authori-

ties as to the difference between sanity and insanity, their word as to the therapeutic value of such treatment will be the final word. No layman would dare adventure to place judgment upon the state of sanity of an individual whom the psychiatrist has already declared insane. The individual, himself, is unable to complain, and his family, as will be covered later, is already discredited by the occurrence of insanity in their midst. There must be no other adjudicators of insanity, otherwise it could be disclosed that the brutalities practiced in the name of treatment are not therapeutic.

A psychopolitical operative has no interest in "therapeutic means" or "cures." The greater number of insane in the country where he is operating, the larger number of the populace will come under his view, and the greater will become his facilities. Because the problem is apparently mounting into uncontrollable heights, he can more and more operate in an atmosphere of emergency, which again excuses his use of such treatments as electric shock, the prefrontal lobotomy, trans-orbital leucotomy, and other operations long-since practiced in Russia on political prisoners.

It is to the interest of the psychopolitical operative that the possibility of curing the insane be outlawed and ruled out at all times. For the sake of obedience on the part of the population and their general reaction, a level or brutality must, at all costs, be maintained. Only in this way can the absolute judgment of the psychopolitical operative as to the sanity or insanity of public figures be maintained in complete belief. Using sufficient brutality upon their patients, the public at large will come to believe utterly anything they say about their patients. Furthermore, and much more important, the field of the mind must be sufficiently dominated by the psychopolitical operative, so that wherever tenets of the mind are taught they will be hypnotically believed. The psychopolitical operative, having under his control all psychology classes in an area, can thus bring about a complete reformation of the future leaders of a country in their educational processes, and so prepare them for Communism.

To be obeyed, one must be believed. If one is sufficiently believed, one will unquestioningly be obeyed.

When he is fortunate enough to obtain into his hands anyone near to a political or important figure, this factor of obedience becomes very important. A certain amount of fear or terror must be engendered in the person under treatment so that this person will then take immediate orders, completely and unquestioningly, from the psychopolitical operative, and so be able to influence the actions of that person who is to be reached.

Bringing about this state of mind on the part of a populace and its leaders—that a psychopolitical operative must, at all times, be believed—could eventually be attended by very good fortune. It is not too much to hope that psychopolitical operatives would then, in a country such as the United States, become the most intimate advisors to political figures, even to the point of advising the entirety of a political party as to its actions in an election.

The long view is the important view. Belief is engendered by a certain amount of fear and terror from an authoritative level, and this will be followed by obedience.

The general propaganda which would best serve Psychopolitics would be a continual insistence that certain authoritative levels of healing, deemed this or that the correct treatment of insanity. These treatments must always include a certain amount of brutality. Propaganda should continue and stress the rising incidence of insanity in a country. The entire field of human behaviour, for the benefit of the country, can, at length, be broadened into abnormal behaviour. Thus, anyone indulging in any eccentricity, particularly the eccentricity of combatting psychopolitics, could be silenced by the authoritative opinion on the part of a psychopolitical operative that he was acting in an abnormal fashion. This, with some good fortune, could bring the person into the hands of the psychopolitical operative so as to forever more disable him, or to swerve his loyalties by pain-drug hypnotism.

On the subject of obedience itself, the most optimum obedience is unthinking obedience. The command given must be obeyed without any rationalizing on the part of the subject. The command must, therefore, be implanted below the thinking processes of the subject to be influenced, and

August 14, 1956

62-80382-56

Dr. Anna Mathiesen
2905 North Charles Street
Baltimore 18, Maryland

RECORDED-31
INDEXED-31

Dear Dr. Mathiesen:

Your letter dated August 5, 1956, with enclosures, has been received.

Although I would like to be of service, information in FBI files is confidential and available for official use only. I would like to point out also that this Bureau is strictly a fact-gathering agency and does not make evaluations or draw conclusions as to the character or integrity of any publication, organization or individual.

I know you will understand the reasons for these rules and will not infer either that we do or that we do not have the information you desire.

The booklet you forwarded with your communication is being returned in compliance with your request.

Sincerely yours,

MAILED 9
AUG 14 1956
COMM-FBI

John Edgar Hoover
Director

Enclosure
Correspondent's original enclosure

NOTE: Correspondent is not identifiable in Bufiles. Kenneth Goff has published several sensational books concerning his past CP activities and his literature and that distributed by him has frequently been brought to the Bureau's attention. The Denver Office, in 1952, reported that Goff was considered a border-line psychopath but has been associated in the past with Gerald L. K. Smith, Harvey Springer and other religious opportunists. (62-80382) The booklet forwarded (continued on next page).

AUG 22 1956

(2)

by correspondent is not identifiable in Bufiles, but seems to contain duplication of several publications of which we are already aware. The Constitution Press, Box 8105, San Antonio 12, Texas, who distributes this booklet publishes much literature for the Constitution Party, USA, which is the subject of Bufile 105-26793. The Bureau is watching the activities of this organization under character of Internal Security - X.

Correspondent's other enclosures are copies of letters she has forwarded to various individuals concerning the booklet "Brain-Washing," as she describes in her letters. On the booklet "Brain-Washing," Dr. Mathiesen has made the notation "Return to A. Mathiesen."

Mr. Tolson
Mr. Nichols
Mr. Boardman
Mr. Belmont
Mr. Mason
Mr. Mohr
Mr. Parsons
Mr. Rosen
Mr. Tamm
Mr. Nease
Mr. Winterrowd
Tele. Room
Mr. Holloman
Miss Gandy

2905 North Charles Street
Baltimore 18, Maryland
August 5, 1956

Kenneth Goff

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Ninth Street and Pennsylvania Avenue
Washington, D. C.

Dear Mr. Hoover:

Having failed thus far in efforts to obtain answers to some questions relating to the enclosed booklet, I have been advised to consult you about it. In view of what I have recently learned about plans for wide distribution of it in "high places", and of the major role which I assume it is likely to play in mental health legislation and in proposed investigation of such legislation (proposed by Rep. Burdick), I, too, feel that you should be consulted at this time.

Perhaps it is best to present the problem in the chronological order in which it has, thus far, unfolded for me.

A few weeks ago the enclosed sixty-four page booklet titled Brain-Washing, with editorial note by Kenneth Goff, came to my attention. Believing that Kenneth Goff was entirely trustworthy, I sent copies to seven Congressmen whom I was writing on the subject of the Alaskan Mental Health Bill.

At the same time my own academic training together with my conviction that those of us who wish to fight Communism in this country through information or 'education' about it can so easily render a disservice if we are inaccurate or uncertain about the "facts" we present, led me to write Mr. Eubank (distributor of the Goff edition) asking the following questions:

"1. When was this booklet first printed? It bears no date.

2. Can you supply any more information about its suthenticity, e.g., full bibliographic data on the original which it professes to quote?

I find that one of the best ways to allay the doubts of "disbelievers" about Communism is to be able to be very explicit about Communist documentary evidence.

Of course, this book contains Kenneth Goff's editorial note in which he tells, 'The text of the book is in general (emphasis mine) is from the Manual of Instructions of Psychopolitical Warfare, and was used in America for the training of Communist cadre." The 'in general' leaves

1 ENCLOSURE

RECORDED-31 62-80382-56
INDEXED-31 11 AUG 8 1956

Aug 8 1956

one [illegible]. Did Mr. Goff change it or did the instructors at the Eugene Debbs Labor School modify it? Does he know, or do you, who were the authors and publishers of the Manual of Instructions of Psychopolotical Warfare, and the date of its publication?

3. And the same question for the text-book taken from that Manual?"

I enclose a copy of the pertinent excerpts from Mr. Eubank's reply, which was delayed by his wife's death.

Meanwhile I received, unsolicited, from the American Public Relations Forum, Inc., (Box 587, Burbank, Calif.) a 17-page mimeographed (on legal sized paper) copy of the same text (I have compared them) but with an Editorial Note by a Mr. Charles Stickley of New York, 1955, presumably a professor. A copy of his editorial note is also enclosed. You will note that:

1. He claims authorship of the text from information he has collected over a ten-year temporal span.

2. He says he cannot entirely vouch for its authenticity. (Note that Mr. Goff essentially does so vouch in his Editorial Note.)

3. Proposes that all mental treatment be placed in the hands of ministers !

It seems to me that all three of these will greatly reduce, for the reader, assurance of the authenticity of the text. I had hoped to put Mr. Goff's book into the hands of an appreciable number of doctors -- but were they ever to read Mr. Stickley's editorial I can well imagine that item No. 3 (above) would discredit the entire text for them.

Not knowing who, or where, or what manner of man Mr. Stickley is, I appealed to Mr. Edward Hunter, author of recent Brainwashing - The Story of Men Who Defied It, hoping he might know Mr. Stickley, and also that he would be able to speak for the authenticity of the text. Copies of my letter to Mr. Hunter and of his reply are enclosed. You will note that now authorship has been (possibly) credited to Mr. L. Ron Hubbard of London.

Mr. Hunter's letter, then, did not give any conclusive answer. I have refrained from writing to the Rittenhouse Book Store in Philadelphia, as Mr. Hunter suggested, lest, in my ignorance about the store and the reasons for these inconsistencies about the book, I arouse new and unfortunate difficulties for the book and the parties involved.

As a further step - before I received Mr. Goff's address - a friend of mine asked Mr. Ed Ray, who was visiting in N.Y.C., to learn what he could there about "Mr. Charles Stickley", and, if possible, to speak with him. Today we learned, by telephone, that he enlisted the aid of some persons in N.Y.C. whom he believed were in a position to locate Mr. Stickley, but they were

unable to fi[redacted]o learn anything [redacted]. I am not clear as to the official capacity of the [redacted] who tried to identify and locate Mr. Stickley for Mr. Ray.

Meanwhile,(indirectly through Dr. Edna Fluegel) I also referred a booklet (Goff Edition) and copies of my correspondence about it, to Mr. Robert Morris (Senate Internal Security Sub-Committee) , who already had access to the Stickley edition. The understanding was that since he was exceedingly busy while Congress was still in session, he would not be able to look into the matter before Congressional adjournment. I did not stress urgency to him, and have not yet received an evaluation from him.

As a result my queries, earlier quoted, still remain unanswered, and several more have been added to them, including especially the identity and aim of Mr. Stickley. If, perchance, he were a person who wanted to discredit Mr. Goff and the booklet he could hardly have used a subtler method. And, in any event, assuming that the text is authentic, I see in the two discrepant editorial notes a powerful, and probably very effective, weapon for those who, for any reason whatsoever, would wish to discredit the text, and thus influence Congressional legislative and investigative measures. How much better to forestall such an eventuality if possible!

This book already has fairly wide distribution among persons in high official capacity, and I understand that they are to be distributed to all delegates at both political conventions. The imminence of those conventions accentuate the urgency of my inquiry.

If the text is authentic I want to help distribute the booklet among doctors in Baltimore. But in that event I am inclined to believe that Mr. Goff should slightly re-write his editorial note- or add a new one - in such a way as to off-set any ill effects the Stickley editorial note may xxxx. otherwise have. I should not like to distribute the book unless I can do so with confidence, even though I would not be doing so in an official capacity, but as an interested citizen concerned to do what I can effectively and responsibly do against the menace of world Communism.

I shall appreciate any information and any advice you can give me in this matter. In summary:

1. Who wrote the book --Goff, Stickley, Hubbard?
2. If Stickley or Hubbard, what is their "biography"? Does it not seem desirable to locate Mr. Stickley?
3. When was it written?
4. Its authenticity?
5. Why the confusion and contradictions in the two editorial notes?
6. Are there any more editions, e.g., by Mr. Hubbard?
7. What can be done to remove the likely unfortunate results of Nos. 5 and 6 above, including attempts to discredit Mr. Goff?
8. Advisability of distributing the book until the "cloud" of uncertainties is removed?

Enclosures)

Any information or advice you can give me regarding this matter will be greatly appreciated.

Sincerely yours,

(Dr.) Anna Mathiesen

P.S. I shall write Mr. Goff and Truth, Inc. Today.



62-80382-56

ENCLOSURE

COPY

July 19, 1956

Dr. Anna Mathiesen
2905 North Charles Street
Baltimore 18, Maryland

My dear Dr. Mathiesen:

Thank you for the pamphlet "Brain-Washing" and your long letter of inquiry about it. I received an inquiry some time ago about it from someone who identified himself as Mr. H. R. Long, 4 West 43rd St., NYC, 36, to whom I replied on July 10:

> "I assume you are referring to the following:
> "64-page pamphlet entitled "Brain-Washing -- A Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics", with an editorial note by Charles Stickley, reportedly (I have not checked up on this at all) written by L. Ron Hubbard, Brunswick House, 85 Palace Gardens Terrace, London W.C. Mr. J. B. Kenworthy, of Rittenhouse Book Store, 1706 Rittenhouse Square, Phila. 3, might be a source of information, if desired."

That is all I know about it. A number of pamphlets and articles have come out around the world specifically called "Brain-Washing" since I introduced the word into written language with my first book on the subject, "Brain-Washing in Red China." Frankly, I wish more of the people who did the writing would have read that book carefully, for the facts in it came from firsthand sources alone.

That book was about the destruction of a man's mind. That was all I had found out about up to the time I wrote the book. Later, I came upon a second pattern, the pattern for the preservation of man's mind. That also came from indisputable firsthand sources. That information is contained in my new book, entitled "Brainwashing -- The Story of Men Who Defied It," published very recently by Farrar, Strauss and Cudahy, Inc. The facts contained in that book are fundamental to our survival as a free people.

I enclose excerpts from early reviews of that book, and excerpts from reviews of the first book. The first book confronted a hush-hush on the disclosure of the word and its meaning. Now that this is no longer possible, the hush-hush I find confronting the second book is to the disclosure of the elements that constitute mental survival stamina, particularly the role that moral convictions plays in it.

My feeling is that your time, energy and expense can do immensely more good pushing that book than any other way, for the information it contains is what those who have gone under brainwashing and doctors agree constitutes vaccination against these evil atrocities of the mind.

The book needs pushing.

My very best,

Edward Hunter
64 Webster Avenue
Port Washington, Long Island
N. Y.

Professor Stickley says he "cannot entirely vouch for its authenticity". We can render a dis-service I think, by distributing 'information' under false or confused colors. The address by Beria has, I believe, been published in Canada.

I've thought also of consulting Robert Morris and/or Benjamin Mandel of the Senate Judiciary Committee if necessary. But first I await your reply - you may have the answer.

I've been urged, heartily, to read your book and am sorry I have not yet been able to do so-- all available time has recently been "drained" by my work on the Alaskan Mental Health Bill.

I hope I am not imposing too heavily upon your time and good will by this request.

Sincerely yours,

(Dr.) Anna Mathie sen

2905 North Charles Street
Baltimore 18, Maryland
July 17, 1956

Mr. Edward Hunter
64 Webster Street
Port Washington, Long Island

Dear Mr. Hunter:

Dr. Leon ~~Henderson~~ Freedom (Heaven forbid!), to whom I referred by 'phone this evening for information about the authenticity of the enclosed booklet, Brainwashing, asked me to mail copies to him and to you, because he has not yet seen it.

The booklet was recently published by Truth, Inc., P.O. Box 10188, Fort Worth 14, Texas. Truth, Inc. cannot distribute it and asked Mr. L. P. Eubank of Constitution Press (as indicated on attached label) to do so for them. I was assured, locally, that the text was surely authentic, because Mr. Eubank was very careful about such matters. On the strength of that assurance I even sent copies to a few selected Congressmen in relation to my correspondence with them about the Alaskan Mental Health Bill (H.R. 6376).

Meanwhile, because of the sub-title and the wording of the last-but-one paragraph of the editorial note, I wrote Mr. Eubank asking for more information about the authenticity of the contents. I await reply from him; he is very busy, I understand, and recently lost his wife by death. It is also possible that he may not be able to answer all the questions I asked.

Then two days ago, from Box 587, Burbank, Calif. (no more information), I received a mimeographed copy of the same text but by a different author and different editorial note, a copy of which I enclose. At the moment my guess is that the Christian Scientists and/or the Dianeticists may have used the Yearbook of the American Psychological Association and found my name there.

Somewhere wires seem to have been "crossed". A Baltimore friend, who knows Mr. Eubank, has now written to him about this second publication, and we await his reply. Later note - She did not write.

This is perhaps an unnecessarily long explanation, but Dr. Freedom suggested I make it to you and send it with the booklet, thus saving at least one day's time. He too is eager to see the text (I mail one to him tonight) and agrees to give me his judgment about its authenticity. But he insists your judgment is also needed, and advised that I write directly to you for it.

I want to distribute the book, but when you read the two editorial notes you will see why I prefer first to have your opinion about its contents. Goff presents it as authentic,

Received - about July 1st
Seventeen Mimeographed pages
Same Text of Brain-Washing
but with This Ed. note -
From Box 587
Burbank Calif.

COPY of
Editorial Note of

BRAIN -WASHING

A Synthesis of the Text - Book on

Psychopolitics

Psychopolitics - the art and science of asserting and maintaining dominion over the thoughts and loyalties of individuals, officers, bureaus, and masses, and in the effecting of the conquest of enemy nations through "mental healing".

"This book is a synthesis of information gathered through observation, discussion, investigation and experience over the last ten years.

I cannot entirely vouch for its authenticity. Disclosure of the sources from which it is drawn would undoubtedly lead to great difficulties for them. And in matters of this kind the Soviet is not accustomed to the issuance of validations.

Having compibed this volume I did not easily discover any method of distribution since my own facilities and finances are, as is customary with Professors, necessarily limited. Further, the placement of this volume in anyone's hands constituted to some degree a considerable risk to myself until I realised that there ~~were~~ actually were two American groups in the field of mental science who were entirely above suspicion, particularly since they were often mentioned as Soviet targets by my informers and were mentioned in the actual text of this book as being antipathetic to this Soviet program. These two groups were the Christian Scientists and the Dianeticists. ChristiannScience is an American religion, intensely patriotic. Dianetics is the only entirely American development in the field of the human mind.

Knowing from my information sources that Dianetics and Christian Science and their people have experienced years of mauling and defamation at the hands of the Communists, I am submitting to these organizations this work. I wish to express here my appreciation for their bold resistance to Communism through the years.

I wish also to express my confidence in the future of the free nations of the earth. Although the Soviet has found a chink in the armor of individual liberty it is certain that democratic processes can mend it. That only the individual himself can protect against assault and injury to him before law, joined with the fact that the insane have no rights before the law, has permitted in itself this deep ingress into our country's security. So long as this legal loop-hole exists, there is then no law against driving anyone insane, even though this action deals as finally with a person as does murder. The existence today of highly efficientbdrugs such as LDS, one-millionth of an ounce of which can create insanity, brings this legal loophole into focus. By enacting legislation permitting a friend or next of kin to bring charges in cases of assault and by quickly placing all treatment of, and institutions for, the insane in the hands of ministers, taking it entirely out of the hands of European Indoctrinated practitioners, the entire effort of psychopolitics can be nullified at once.

If you care to check this subject of psychopolitics against current occurances in the American scene you will discover the urgency of such measures."

Charles Stickley, New York, 1955

And we all know what that one sentence will do to most doctors-- most of them will consider that statement so absurd that they will probably give littel credence to the text.

And I had a plan to order 1000 copies of your edition with the hope of getting one into the hands of almost every doctor in Baltimore !

It seems to me Mr. Stickley's editorial note must be stopped if there is a legitimate possibility of doing so. Truth Press says "No portion of this book may be reproduced without permission of the publishers." I do hope that that means they have had it copyrighted!

Beleiving that it would not be possible for you to answer my queries for some time, I got in touch with Dr. Leon Freedom (of Baltimore) who collaborated with Mr. Edward Hunter on Brain-Washing - the Story of Men Who Defied It. At Dr. Freedom's suggestion I mailed copies of Brain-Washing to each man and asked Mr. Hunter what he knew of Mr. Stickler. Today came Mr. Hunter's reply - copy enclosed. I do not agree with his last paragraph -- people will not buy and read his book as they will the 64 page Brainwashing -- at least not until they have read the latter. I will be willing, I suspect, to distribute with the small book, advice to read Hunter's book too, and I believe reading of the small book will increase sales of his. (Of course I'll read his before I agree to take that step.)

But the matter of real interest to my present quest is what he quoted in paragraph 2 of his letter.

I've talked with Dr. Lonn. Result : A friend of hers, who she believes could and would investigate the matter, will be in N.Y.C. -- will visit Gen'l. MacArthur, possibly before he visits Miss Lonn in Baltimore. I'm to get copies of these communications to him, care of Gen'l. MacArthur -- by mail tonight. In order to avoid unnecessarily complicating matters I may then wait a few - a very few - days for Miss Lonn to hear from her friend; i.e., take one step at a time. But soon I will write also to Mr. Goff and to Truth, Inc. (necessary) Those three seem to be "safe", i. e., persons who will attack the problem judiciously. I think the problem should be settled quietly, if possible. The enemy would like publicity.

This plan should relieve you of an undue load of work on the question at this time. If, meanwhile, however, you chance to learn anything about it, I'll appreciate knowing about it. To spare you typing a letter I would agree to return to you any 'original' communication you felt you could lend to me.. The aim is to spare you unnecessary trouble. I will, of course, keep you informed of developments.

You can see now why I am so grateful to you for Mr. Goff's address.

I suppose it is possible that, in the end, a slightly modified editorial note by Mr. Goff for Truth Inc's. edition might suffice. But I dread consequences Mr. Goff may suffer because of Mr. Stickler's editorial note.

I fully expect to have a longer note for you soon -- but I'd like to have this puzzle solved, and, if possible, avoided first.

Sincerely yours, Anna Mathieson

2905 North Charles Street
Baltimore 18, Maryland
July 20, 1956.

Mr. P. L. Eubank
Box 8105
San Antonio 12, Texas

Dear Mr. Eubank:

Thank you very much for your letter of July 16 which arrived this morning.

Please accept my sincere sympathy in your recent deep bereavement, and at the same moment, my congratulations, admiration and respect for the courageous manner in which you, nevertheless, continuously carry on in the battle for the U. S. We all owe so much to the steadfast workers like yourself that we can never hope adequately to repay you.

I did not know of your bereavement when I wrote my inquiries re bases upon which we could convincingly speak to any disbeliever about the contents of Brain-Washing, or I would not have troubled you at the particular time I did so. Dr. Ella Lonn, a former colleague and friend, meanwhile told me of Mrs. Eubank's death -- but my letter had already gone to you. It was not that I distrusted the contents of the book, but we know that the enemy will do all in his power to discredit them.

It would not have surprised me not to receive a reply from you -- I would have understood. But I was ever so grateful for your letter today with Mr. Goff's address, for meanwhile a number of puzzling, and, I fear, troublesome matters have come to light.

I had sent to Congressmen, and others, a number of the 12 copies you so kindly got off to me. Then one day, in a large envelope, from Box 587, Burbank, Calif. - nothing more- came to me a seventeen page (legal size) mimeographed copy of the very same text - but with an editorial note by Mr. Charles Stickley of N.Y.C., obviously a professor. I enclose a copy of his editorial note. It disturbs me for two reasons especially:

1. He says he cannot entirely vouch for its authenticity.

   That, we may be sure, the enemy will use, with some success, to discredit the authenticity of the text. It will surely be used in an attempt to smear Mr. Goff!

2. He recommends that all treatment of the insane be turned over to ministers.

   As though the ministry has not been infiltrated too !

July 16, 1956

W. A. Matthews

Excerpt from letter of P. L. Eubank, (Box 8105, San Antonio 12, Texas) in reply to questions relating to bibliography and authenticity of Brain-Washing, a Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics, by Kenneth Goff.

"Regarding the original copy from which this book was printed, I have no knowledge. The printer should have the original. It is being printed in Fort Worth by a big printing concern that publishes religious material and hymn books for churches and other groups all over the country. I have not yet had time to go to Fort Worth and meet the owner, although my arrangement was made by a mutual friend and we have corresponded in the matter. Hope to be in Fort Worth before long and will check on the questions.

The man who wrote the foreword lives in Colorado. ~~Think~~ ~~is a suburb of Denver~~ Kenneth Goff, Box 116, Englewood, Colorado. Think it is a suburb of Denver. I met Mr. Goff in Chicago in 1952 and have had considerable correspondence since. He is now a minister and does a lot of traveling. Something of the evangelist type.

Those responsible for printing the book knew that they would have to have it verified by someone who had gone through the training and it took a long time to discover such a person and one who was fearless enough to take a chance at being rubbed out. We are in a state of guerrilla warfaren in this country - no less than in other sections of the world - and if we do not realise that fact we can't fight effectively.

However, if you will note, Mr. Goff says "The only revision in this book is the summary, Etc". That it was added"after the the atomic bomb came into being." That paragraph is so worded that it ~~xxxxxx~~ is confusing at first, but on careful study you will find that it answers the questions you ask - except as to the original copy from which it was taken.

Hope to get more information on thensubject for you and will do so when and if I go to Fort Worth. Thanks for the orders.

Constitutionally yours,

Box 8105
San Antonio 12, Texas.

Phillip Lee Eubank

Address: Kenneth Goff
Box 116
Englewood, Colorado

COPY

2905 North Charles Street
Baltimore 18, Maryland
July 1, 1956

Mr. P. L. Eubank
Box 8105
San Antonio 12, Texas

Dear Mr. Eubank:

Thank you for the six copies of Brainwashing recently ordered and received.

A kind and interested friend has just agreed to donate to me $9.00 for 12 copies of this booklet for distribution to key people. She made out her check to me and I am making it over to you and ordering 12 copies -- for as prompt delivery as you can make. You see, there is a possibility that the Alaskan Mental Health Bill may still be modified again. I want a few copies to go to Congress.

One or two things about the book I would like to ask you (but don't hold up shipment of books should it require time for you to supply the answers.).

1. When was this booklet first printed? It bears no date.

2. Can you supply any more information about its authenticity - e.g., full bibliographic data on the original which it professes to quote? I find that one of the best ways to allay the doubts of disbelievers is to be able to be very explicit about Communist documentary evidence.

   Of course, the book contains Kenneth Goff's editorial note in which he tells, "The text of the book in general is from the Manual of Instructions of Psychopolitical Warfare, and was used in America for the training of Communist cadre."

   The "in general" leaves one in doubt. Did Mr. Goff change it or did the instructors at the Eugene Debbs Labor School modify it? Does he know, or do you, who were the authors and publishers of the Manual of Instructions of Psychopolitical Warfare, and the date of its publication?

   And the same question for the text book taken from that Manual.

I shall appreciate any more information you can give me along these lines -- to strengthen the assurances about this booklet.

Sincerely yours,

Anna Mathiesen

P.S. Unfortunately, I have not read the Dies Committee report and the same may be true of others to whom I send the booklet. It is necessary to learn about Mr. Goff's usual help. What is he doing now?

STANDARD FORM NO. 64

Office Memorandum • UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

TO : DIRECTOR, FBI

DATE: 5/22/57

FROM : SAC, NEW YORK (100-0)

SUBJECT: ALLEGED COMMUNIST USE OF FLUORIDATION
INFORMATION CONCERNING

For the information of the Bureau, the following is furnished:

On 5/15/57, Mr. JAMES H. MC IVERNY, 776 Lexington Ave., personally appeared at the NYO and had in his possession a large quantity of literature relating to the fluoridation of the water supply.

Included among the various pamphlets and letters was an affidavit, a copy of which is set out below, the enclosed booklet "Fluoridation Unmasked" by one FANCHON BATELLE. MC IVERNY stated that the affidavit was furnished to him by a Mr. ROBERT E. EDMUNDSON of Bend, Oregon.

"To whom it may concern:

"I, OLIVER KENNETH GOFF, was a member of the Communist Party and the Young Communist League from May 2, 1936, to October, 1939. During this period of time, I operated under the alias of JOHN KEATS and the number 18-B2. My testimony before the Government is incorporated in Volume 9 of the Un*American Activities Report for the year 1939.

"While a member of the CP, I attended Communist underground training schools outside the city of New York; in the Bues Hall, and 113 East Wells Street, Milwaukee, Wisconsin. The East Wells Street School operated under the name of the EUGENE DEBS School, held under the tutoring of EUGENE DENNIS, M. SPARKS, MORRIS CHILDS, JACK KLING and others, we were schooled in the art of revolutionary overthrow of the established government.

"We were trained on how to dismantle and assemble mimeograph machines, to use for propaganda purposes during the revolution; how to work on guide wires and fuel lines of all planes so that they would either burst into flames or crash to the ground because of lack of control; how to work on ties and rails to wreck trains and also the art of poisoning water supplies.

62-80382

(2) - Bureau (RM) (Enc. 1)
1 - NY 100-0
WMD:AJW
(3)

ENCLOSURE

RECORDED - 16

INDEXED-16

5 MAY 23 1957

53 MAY 29 1957

no serial no 62-80382

UNRECORDED COPY FILED IN 62-80382

"We discussed quite thoroughly the fluordation of water supplies and how we were using it in Russia as a tranquilizer in the prison camps. The leader of our school felt that if it could be induced into the American water supply it would bring about a spirit of lethargy in the nation; where it would keep the general public docile during a steady encroachment of Communism. We also discussed the fact that keeping a store of deadly fluoride near the water resovoir would be advantageous during the time of the revolution as it would give us opportunity to dump this poison into the water supply and either kill off the populace or threaten them with liquidation, so that they would surrender to obtain fresh water.

"We discussed in these schools the complete art of revolution; the seizure of main utilities such as light power gas and water, but it was felt by the leader that if a program of fluoridation could be carried out in the nation, it would go a long way toward the advancement of the revolution.

"The above statements are true.

"/s/ OLIVER KENNETH GOFF
"/s/ Oliver Kenneth Goff

"State of Colorado

SS

"County of Arapahoe

"OLIVER KENNETH GOFF, being first duly sworn upon his oath, deposes and says that he has the above and foregoing instrument and knows the contents thereof and that the same are true of his own knowledge except as to those matter stated on information and belief, and as to those he believes them to be true.

"SEAL"

"Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of March, AD, 1957.

"My Commission expires April 14, 1958

"JOE R. ATENCIO
"Notary Public"

In addition, MC IVERNY had in his possession a Photostat of page three of the 3/13/56, issue of the "Daily Worker." This article advocated fluoridation, citing the reduced number of cavities occurring in the teeth of children drinking fluoridated water as compared to children drinking non-fluoridated water.

MC IVERNY stated that he has previously acted on behalf of the American Legion concerning fluoridation but that at present he is acting as a private individual. Mr. MC IVERNY was emphatically opposed to fluoridation and stated that since it is a method of killing large groups of people and is being advocated by admitted Communists, he believed the FBI would be interested.

NYO contemplates no action in this matter unless so advised by the Bureau.

29[illegible] Street
Ba[illegible]yland
August 7, 1956

IRVING 94 FF

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Ninth Street and Pennsylvania Ave.
Washington, D. C.

See Brief 8-14-56 to Mathiesen

Dear Mr. Hoover:

As a sequel to my letter (and 6 enclosures) to you on Aug. 5th regarding the pamphlet "Brain-Washing" I dispatch copies of subsequent correspondence (4 enclosures).

I hope I did not take a regrettably foolish step in writing to Mr. Kenworthy as I did on Aug. 5. His letter in reply is, indeed a strange one! Several questions and comments consequently occur to me. The following numbers refer to ones I have entered in the margin of the enclosed copy of his letter to me.

1. If "For Research Only" how does it then happen that:

   A. It is being freely distributed - without solicitation - by American Public Relations Forum, Inc., Box 587, Burbank, Calif., which has no connection, so far as I know, with Dianetics?

   B. Mr. Stickley's editorial note implies that the Christian Scientists also have the text. Are they also distributing it? And has Mr. Hubbard another edition? Or is the Stickley one really Mr. Hubbard's?

2. Yes, it was from Mr. Hunter I received the address. (You have a copy of Mr. Hunter's letter to me.) But who is the "Admiral in the U. S. Navy" and why withhold his name?

3. He misinterpreted my meaning of "dis-believers". Possibly he was therefore more informative.

62-86382-57

4. Is it wise for me to pursue this further by sending for "Validating Pamphlet" as he suggests? The aura of mystery gives me 'pause'.

RECORDED - 39 62-86382-20
INDEXED - 39

5. "Engrams" refers to hypothetical "neural brain patterns" postulated to explain memory. First introduced as a term in England, I believe, and adopted by Dr. White (psychiatrist) in this country in the first or second decade of this century. It is not accepted generally by psychologists in this country because a too "static" concept. (And for other reasons.)

AUG 14 1956

6. "I am a student and research worker since the date 1920's." A 'foreign' mode of expression. What is Mr. Kenworthy's origin and background?

62 SEP 17 1956

7. If not [redacted] with those of othe[redacted]es" how, then, accou[redacted]e overlappings wit[redacted] with Christian Scien[redacted]her forms of 'religious healing'?

8. Why so eager to speed my order and my questions to Mr. L. Ron Hubbard?

9. And why do so "through channels"?

10. I think some alert, objective observer should attend this meeting. But if I were to do so, into what problems might I be plunged? They are not, I believe, on the "Attorney General's List", but may they become a 'candidate' for it?

11. Such an "appointment" with Mr. L. Ron Hubbard should be enlightening, and possibly interesting. But are there hazards? Would it be wise, safe, advisable for me, for example, to go alone? I think someone should go. Who?

12. I am tempted to send for this packet and also for a copy of the booklet "Brain-Washing". After all, Mr. Kenworthy claims to have sent my letter "through channels" to Mr. Hubbard! But might I be "asking for trouble" by so doing? Can you suggest a better way for me to get these materials?

I seriously question now whether any Professor Stickley exists. But my problem of whether to order 100 copies of the current Kenneth Goff edition of "Brain-Washing" for local distribution still remains.

I am not clear as to whether my questions are proper ones to put to you -- whether you have a policy of answering, or not answering, such communications. But if I have turned to the wrong source for help, possibly you can refer me to an appropriate person or agency for guidance.

Sincerely yours,

Anna Mathiesen

(Dr.) Anna Mathiesen

A. Mathiesen

2905 North Charles St.

Baltimore, Md.

COPY

2905 North Charles Street
Baltimore 18, Maryland
August 5, 1956

Mr. J. B. Kenworthy
Rittenhouse Book Store
1706 Rittenhouse Square
Philadelphia 3, Pennsylvania

Dear Mr. Kenworthy:

I understand that you can supply a copy of "Brain-Washing - a Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics" with an editorial note by Charles Stickley -- a booklet of pamphlet size. I enclose one dollar which, I am told, is the price of the booklet.

I understand that Mr. Stickley says in his editorial note that he cannot entirely vouch for the authenticity of the text. Since this is true I wonder if you could give me a little more information about Mr. Stickley -- to allay the doubts of the dis-believers. Who is he, where is he, what manner of man is he? I realise, of course, that his address and institutional connection should probably not be generally given out, but a bit of his "biography" should be available to any of us who may wish to distribute the book. I shall appreciate any such information you can send me. I would like to put the booklet into the hands of a number of doctors, and should then be prepared to answer a number of questions.

Sincerely yours,

(Dr.) Anna Mathiesen

ENCLOSURE 62-80382-57
105-81792-5

COPY

[redacted] Street
[redacted] a 3, Pennsylvania
August 7, 1956

Dr. Anna Mathiesen
2905 North Charles Street
Baltimore 18, Maryland

Dear Doctor Mathiesen:

Herewith your dollar; please order "brain-Washing" from:
Dianetic Research Foundation
Box 242, Silver Spring, Maryland
I understand it is being sold "For Research Only".

I do not know Charles Stickley. As we have the largest and most active mental health group on the planet - with offices and churches in principle cities on five continents - there are workers I have not met; for instance in South Africa. I know hundreds of people all around the planet. I do not know Mr. Stickley "Who he is, where he is or what manner of man".

I am not now employed at Rittenhouse Book Store. I assume you got that address either from an Admiral in the US Navy or from Mr. Hunter - author of Brain-Washing. I have in the past catalogued books for Rittenhouse.

"To allay the doubts of the dis-believers" I suggest that you get a copy of the "Validating Pamphlet" - published by the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation in 1950 - explaining in detail seven original discoveries and further material about engrams - psychic memory pictures.

I am a student and a research worker since the late 1920s. We never mix the processes of Scientology with those of other practices; for the only therapeutic factor possessed by man is his own spirit. Since I do not handle the information disseminated by our research groups I have sent your letter through channels to the Office of L Ron Hubbard (217a Kensington High Street, London W.8. England). Dr Hubbard is the founder and genius of our organizations. He knows how to know answers.

Dr Hubbard will give a Congress in the West Ballroom of the Shoreham Hotel, Washington, D.C., over Labor Day weekend, starting August 31st. He will present at that time whatever research results he cares to release to the people at that Congress. If you were to hear his presentation I know you would then be able to answer a number of questions from your own knowing. Dr. Richard F. Steves (Academy of Religious Arts & Sciences, 1812 - 19[redacted] NW, Washington -9- D. C. is the Congress Manager) will supply information.

Dr. L. Ron Hubbard, JR., D.D. at the Academy would see you by appointment. While we communicate openly you know, too, that a little knowledge can be dangerous to all concerned. The future holds so much for our group for altho we have worked out the answers - they are yours too.

The Publications center at Box 242, Silver Spring will also supply you with an introductory packet of literature for 24¢ in stamps. Please contact them and they will supply the information you request.

61-80382-57

Sincerely yours,

(Signed J B Kenworthy) ENCLOSURE Jonathan S. B. Kenworthy

[redacted]-26[redacted]-20

2905 North Charles Street
Baltimore 18, Maryland
August 8, 1956

Mr. Kenneth Goff
Box 116
Englewood, Colorado

Dear Mr. Goff:

As you know from my communication to you on Aug. 5th, I had hesitated to write to Mr. Kenworthy at Rittenhouse Book Shop, Philadelphia, and you know too why and how I finally decided to write him -- cautiously, without mention of the two contradictory editorial notes. I enclose a copy of my letter to him; you will know why I wrote as I did. I mailed my letter to him Monday night, August 6.

This morning, Wednesday, I received a reply from Mr. Kenworthy -- a copy of which I dispatch to you at once. It is an astonishing letter, an d yet it does convey considerable information which may help to lead to answers to several of the questions I have been entertaining. Of course, it also raises a number of new questions. E.g., I now wonder if a Mr. Stickley really exists.

It appears that Mr. Kenworthy misunderstood the meaning I intended for "dis-believers" -- possibly a fortunate misunderstanding in that it may have led to the fullness of information his letter conveys.

The Dianeticists have generally been considered by reputable psychologists as promoters of 'something' distinctly not scientific psychology. I believe I recall that a few years before my retirement (recent) from College teaching (Prof. Psychology) a book on personality" presenting the Dianetic point of view succeeded in attaining publication and publicity 'blurbs' by a publisher of text-books, and that it achieved a brief summary in the Psychological Abstracts. I dismissed it as 'cultist' and as outside the realm of serious consideration, and practically forgot about it. Now I shall, as promptly as possible, search out a copy of the book in the library and examine it.

I am not sure I should pursue Mr. Kenworthy's suggestions further, though I think someone should. I may send for a copy of their text of"Brain-Washing" and for the 24¢ packet of literature. Then all, Mr. Kenworthy says he has already sent to Mr. Hubbard copy of my first inquiry to him (to Mr. Kenworthy)!

I shall, of course, also send a copy of Mr. Kenworthy's letter Mr. Hoover. And between this time and Labor Day I shall try to gain information to help determine whether and how that meeting should be attended.

If you have any suggestions and/or information about this whole matter, I hope you will share them with me.

100-80382-57
ENCLOSURE

Sincerely yours,
Anna Mathiesen

February 4, 1957

INDEXED - 14
RECORDED - 14

Mrs. D. C. Timmerman
951 McCarty Drive
Houston 15, Texas

62-80382-58

EX-125

Dear Mrs. Timmerman:

62-80382-58

Your letter postmarked January 26, 1957, has been received.

Although I would like to be of service, information in FBI files is confidential and available for official use only. I would like to point out also that this Bureau is strictly a fact-gathering agency and does not make evaluations or draw conclusions as to the character or integrity of any individual, organization or publication.

I know you will understand the reasons for these rules and will not infer either that we do or that we do not have information concerning the person you named.

In response to your other inquiry, I am enclosing some material which you might like to read.

Sincerely yours,

John Edgar Hoover
Director

COMM - FBI
4 - FEB 1957
MAILED 30

Enclosures (6)

Where Do We Stand Today With Communism in the United States?
Communist "New Look" A Study in Duplicity
Struggle on a New Plane
Director's Speech of March 26, 1947
Breaking the Communist Spell
The Underground Tactics of the Communists

Tolson
Nichols
Boardman
Belmont
Mason
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trease
Winterrowd
Tele. Room
Holloman
Sandy

DCL:mjo
(3)

(See note next page)

(1)

REC'D BELMONT
FBI - JUSTICE
FEB 5 9 38 AM '57

RECEIVED-MAIL ROOM
FBI
U.S. DEPT. OF JUSTICE
FEB 4 6 57 PM '57

authority 2/14/57

RECEIVED
FEB 5 11 24 AM '57
INTERNAL SECURITY SECT.
FBI

INDEXED - 20
SEARCHED - 20



Houston Tex,
1-23-57

Dear Sir:

I am writing you in regards to a Mr. Kenneth Goff, a lecturer and Minister works. I understand him a Communist.

Could you give me any information concerning Mr. Goff activities since he got out of the [illegible]

We think he [illegible] Given us valuable information, if he is on the level, but knowing what I do

RECORDED - 14 62-80382-38
EX-125
18 FEB 6 1957

About Communists, I wonder how he is still living, After leaving the Party as he did.

I would also like some advice as to how we as individual an Organization might help to Combat Communism. Mr. Gopf didn't paint us a very pretty picture of the future if the Communist do take over, And I still believe an ounce of prevention is worth

A pound & Cure.
We are interested in
knowing how to prevent.
I will greatly appreciate
any information you
might give us.

Sincerely
Mrs. D.O. Simmons
251 McCarty
Houston Tex

Mrs. D. O. Timmerman February 4, 1957

NOTE: The Denver Office advised in 1952 that Kenneth Goff was considered a border-line psychopath, who, in recent years, has been lecturing throughout the country against communism. He has published several sensational books concerning his past CP activities. In 1948, Goff was fined $100 for placing signs of a derogatory nature in front of the Russian Embassy in Washington, D. C. He has also been associated in the past with Gerald L. K. Smith and Harvey Springer, a religious opportunist. (62-80382)

1 - Minnich

RECORDED - 69 62-30382-59

INDEXED - 69

EX-127

April 2, 1957

Mrs. F. H. Niemeyer
Rural Route 1
Box 74
Butler, Illinois

Dear Mrs. Niemeyer:

Your letter dated March 27, 1957, has been received and the interest prompting your communication is appreciated.

While I would like to be of assistance in connection with your inquiry, I must advise that in accordance with a Departmental regulation, data contained in the files of this Bureau is maintained as confidential and available for official use only. I am sure you will understand the necessity for this regulation and no inference will be drawn because of my inability to be of assistance that we do or do not have in our files the information you have requested.

COMM — FBI APR 2 1957 MAILED 25

Furthermore, for your information, the FBI as a fact-gathering agency does not issue evaluations or clearances of organizations, individuals or publications.

Sincerely yours,

John Edgar Hoover
Director

1 - Springfield (Information)

See note SAC, page two.

JTM:lmk
(4)

Tolson
Nichols
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Nease
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

50 APR 6 1957

Mrs. F. H. Neimeyer

ATTENTION SAC, SPRINGFIELD:

Bufiles negative re correspondent.

C Correspondent would like to know if statements made by Kenneth Goff are true or not. Also, "Are Kennet Goffs book reliable?" She would also like to know "just how communist or how strong 'Bishop' Oxman leans to Communism?"

Bufiles denote Goff claims to have been a Communist Party member prior to 1939. In 1952 the Denver Office advised Goff was considered a borderline psychopath who, in recent years, had been lecturing throughout the country against communism. (62-80382)

Bishop G. Bromley Oxnam has not been the subject of a Bureau investigation. (62-101302)

Butler, Illinois
RR 1 Box 74
March 27, 1957.

Mr. Kenneth O Goff

Dear Mr. Hoover:

I am writing to ask for some information, which I am very anxious to know, if you can tell me.

I heard Kenneth Goff the ex-Communist, who testified before the House Un-American activities (in the fall of 1945 I believe) on the radio this morning on a church broadcast over K S T L of St. Louis Mo. These are the things he said, which I would like to know if they are true or not.

He said that 9 of the 33 men who helped to revise the King James version of the Bible, had

RECORDED - 69
62-80352-37
20 MAR 29 1957

Sent to Mrs. T. M. Alleyer 4-2-57 ltw

been Communist or had Communist affliations and that one of the men denied even being a Christian. If you can tell me the truth I would appreciate it so very much. I do not doubt it at all, but want the truth. Also I would like to know just how Communist or how strong "Bishop" Oxnam leans to Communism.

If I am asking questions which you don't answer I will understand but if possible I would like so much to have the answers.

Thank you very much for your trouble.

Sincerely,
Mrs. F. H. Heineger

P.S. are Kenneth Goff books reliable?

EX-136

ST 4 INDEXED-29
RECORDED-29 62-80382-60

May 7, 1957

Mrs. Margaret A. Seeger
Post Office Box 1537
Santa Barbara, California

Dear Mrs. Seeger:

Your letter dated April 28, 1957, with enclosure, has been received.

Although I would like to be of service, information in FBI files is confidential and available for official use only. I am unable, furthermore, to comment concerning the material you forwarded since this Bureau is strictly a fact-gathering agency and does not make evaluations or draw conclusions as to the character or integrity of any publication, organization or individual.

I know you will understand the reasons for these rules and will not infer either that we do or that we do not have information relating to the booklet in question. Your enclosure is being returned.

Your kind message is indeed appreciated, and I want to thank you for your interest in writing.

Sincerely yours,

MAILED 5
MAY 7 - 1957
COMM-FBI

John Edgar Hoover
Director

1 Enclosure
Booklet enclosed by correspondent

NOTE: Correspondent's enclosure is a copy of "Brain-Washing, A Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics," published by Truth, Inc., Fort Worth, Texas, and edited by Kenneth Goff. This publication has been brought to the Bureau's attention before, and the authenticity of this booklet appears to be of a doubtful nature. (100-352546-1446)

DCL:cjw MAY 16 1957
(3)

Olson
Nichols
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Tease
Tele. Room
Holloman
Sandy

AN 100-0

A copy of this communication is being furnished the Denver Office since GOFF apparently prepared the affidavit in Arapahoe County, Colorado and possibly resides in that territory.

The Bureau and Denver Office are requested to furnish the Anchorage Office with any information concerning GOFF ~~and~~ which would be of interest to this office and which might require further inquiry here of Mrs. CRANE.

April 28, 1957

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington, D. C.

Kenneth Goff

Dear Mr. Hoover,

I would like to know if the enclosed pamphlet is true or false, for the following reasons.

1. My children (last names Dickinson), and I, stand for America as it was founded and are opposed to Communism in any form.
2. I recently gathered information relative to commitments, detentions, treatments and abuses in mental hospitals. This I sent, at their request, to The American Bar Foundation which is conducting a comprehensive research on the problem. They found my material interesting and useful. Will you tell them, if not me, if this pamphlet is true?
   Mr. Nicholas N. Kittrie, Project Director
   American Bar Foundation
   1155 East Sixtieth Street, Chicago 37, Illinois.
3. My attention was first called to the improprieties of mental hospitals in 1945. I was railroaded into a private hospital, obtained my freedom, and after I came to California, I obtained a court decree, in the State where I had been held, which completely cleared me of all charges. It declared that all action taken against me was unconstitutional, contrary to my rights as an American citizen, and ordered striken from the books. Since the hospital was disbanded shortly after my experience, the decree is important only to show the methods and to prove my own integrity.
4. The conduct and proceedures of this hospital, as of 200 or more cases which have come to my attention, are more gestapo-like than American. I can easily entertain the thought that this pamphlet may be true. I have read that a foreign doctor, denied the right to practice in this country until after two years residence, can procure a position immediately in a mental hospital.
5. I am not an investigator by trade, having spent my time raising five fine children. But I admire the work you have done and are doing and am interested to help in my small way.

RECORDED-29 62-80382-60

Thanking you for your consideration of the above,

29 MAY 10 1957

Sincerely yours,

Margaret A. Seeger

Margaret A. Seeger

Harrington

SAC, Anchorage

May 28, 1957

Director, FBI (62-98145)

FLUORIDATION WATER SUPPLY
MRS. ARTIE CRANE - INFORMANT
MISCELLANEOUS - INFORMATION CONCERNING
SECURITY MATTER - X

Reurlet dated May 16, 1957, captioned as above.

Bufiles reflect that Oliver Kenneth Goff claims to have been a Communist Party (CP) member prior to 1939. The Denver Office advised in 1952 that Goff was considered to be a borderline psychopath who in recent years has been lecturing throughout the country against communism. He has published several sensational books concerning his past CP activities and in 1948 was fined $100 for placing signs of a derogatory nature in front of the Russian Embassy, Washington, D. C. He has in the past been associated with Gerald L. K. Smith, leader of the Christian Nationalist Party and has also been associated with Harvey Springer who has been characterized as a religious opportunist. Goff has been interviewed on a number of occasions by the Denver Office in connection with specific security-type investigations, but the Denver Office in 1949 was instructed to make no further contact with Goff although it should accept information volunteered by him.

It does not appear that any further action is necessary in the captioned matter.

YELLOW: No information identifiable with Mrs. Artie Crane was located in Bufiles.

YELLOW DUPLICATE
MAY 28 1957
MAILED

162-80382-
NOT RECORDED
193 JUN 3 1957

cc - 62-80382 (Oliver Kenneth Goff)

VDH:ejp
(5)

55 JUN 3 1957

ORIGINAL FILED IN 62-98145-

DIRECTOR, FBI 5-16-57

SAC, ANCHORAGE

FLUORIDATION WATER SUPPLY
Mrs. ARTIE CRANE - INFORMANT
MISCELLANEOUS - INFORMATION CONCERNING
SECURITY MATTER - K
Oliver Kenneth Goff

On 5-8-57, Mrs. ARTIE CRANE, LaHonda Court, Spenard, Alaska, whose telephone is 7-2631, came to this office with a folder containing an accumulation of correspondence, pamphlets and so forth which she had gathered concerning the fluoridation of public water supply. She stated her primary concern stems from her interest as a resident of the Anchorage, Alaska area and the mother of two children who are subjected to the use of water containing what she has satisfied herself to be poisonous, since Anchorage [redacted] adds fluorine to its public water supply.

Mrs. CRANE stated that she feels there is a national conspiracy designed to bring about national fluoridation of water and thus slowly poison the entire nation.

Mrs. CRANE was tactfully informed that this did not come within the jurisdiction of the FBI and she stated she realized this but since she and other persons, in combating this evil, had not met with much success through government and public organizations, she felt the FBI should know about this problem and had even considered writing to the Director.

I again informed her that any matters coming within our jurisdiction would be welcome at this office. I encouraged her to report such to this office.

2 - Bureau
2 - Denver
1 - Anchorage (100-0)
RBM:jhb
(5)

62-80382-V
NOT RECORDED
162 MAY 21 1957

EX-104

62 MAY 27 1957

ORIGINAL COPY FILED IN 62-80382-V

Contained in the folder which Mrs. CRANE presented was a copy of the following quoted affidavit:

"To Whom It May Concern:

"I, OLIVER KENNETH GOFF, was a member of the Communist Party and the Young Communist League, from May 2, 1936, to October 9, 1939. During this period of time, I operated under the alias of JOHN KEATS and the number 18-B2. My testimony before the Government is incorporated in Volume 9 of the Un-American Activities Report for the year 1939.

"While a member of the Communist Party, I attended Communist underground training schools outside the city of New York; in the Dues Hall, and 113 East Wells St., Milwaukee, Wisconsin. The East Wells st. school operated under the name of the Eugene Debs School. Here, under the tutoring of EUGENE DENNIS, M. SPARKS, MORRIS CHILDS, JACK KLING and others, we were schooled in the art of revolutionary overthrow of the established government.

"We were trained on how to dismantle and assemble mimeograph machines, to use for propaganda purposes during the revolution; how to work on guide wires and fuel lines of airplanes so that they would either burst into flames or crash to the ground because of lack of control; how to work on ties and rails to wreck trains; and also the art of poisoning water supplies.

"We discussed quite thoroughly the fluoridation of water supplies and how we were using it in Russia as a tranquillizer in the prison camps. The leaders of our school felt that if it could be induced into the American water supply, it would bring about a spirit of lethargy in the nation; where it would keep the general public docile during a steady

"encroachment of Communism. We also discussed the fact that keeping a store of deadly fluoride near the water reservoir would be advantageous during the time of the revolution, as it would give us an opportunity to dump this poison into the water supply and either kill off the populace or threaten them with liquidation, so that they would surrender to obtain fresh water.

"We discussed in these schools, the complete art of revolution: the seizure of the main utilities, such as light, power, gas and water; but it was felt by the leadership, that if a program of fluoridating of the water could be carried out in the nation, it would go a long way toward the advancement of the revolution.

"The above statements are true.

"(Signed) OLIVER KENNETH GOFF
Oliver Kenneth Goff

"STATE OF COLORADO }
} SS
"COUNTY OF ARAPAHOE }

"OLIVER KENNETH GOFF, being first duly sworn upon his oath, deposes and says that he has the above and foregoing instrument and knows the contents thereof, and that the same are true of his own knowledge except as to those matters stated on information and belief and as to those he believes them to be true.

"S E A L "(Signed) OLIVER KENNETH GOFF

"Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29 day of March, A. D. 1957.

"My commission expires April 14, 1958.

"(Signed) JOE R. ATENCIO
Notary Public."

Attached to this affidavit was a sheet bearing the following quoted three paragraphs:

"From NATIONAL FLUORIDATION NEWS: April, 1956:

"COMMUNIST MOUTHPIECE PROMOTES FLUORIDES
"An article appeared in the Daily Worker March 13, 1956, in which the so-called benefits of fluoridation were lauded.

"In the N.Y. Herald Tribune, March 18, 1956, Mr. H. A. PHILBRICK made the following statement:
"The Communists, who have been publicly urging that sodium fluoride be placed in our public water supply, are currently intensifying their campaign for this measure."

"From NFN, Oct-Nov., 1956:

"EXPERIMENTS: The final report of the Kingston-Newburgh experiment shows that no research was done by the U.S. P. H. S. on animals before subjecting humans to fluoridation . . . . . // Dr. F. S. McKAY made the following statement at the 94th Monthly Conference of the NY Institute of Clinical Oral Pathology Oct., 1944: "Newburgh has become another biological experiment station in which the rationale is applied directly to humans without previous laboratory experiment on animals."

"From NFN, May, 1956:
"HERBERT PHILBRICK, former FBI Agent, stated in his "Red Underground" column in the widely read New York newspaper, the New York Herald Tribune, around the time that the Newburgh-Kingston experiment was decided upon, that: "The former NY State Health Commissioner, Dr. JOHN A. KINGSBURY, according to the UnAmerican Activities Committee, is affiliated with 24 Communist front organizations."

The Indices of the Anchorage Office contain no reference to OLIVER KENNETH COFF.

62-80382-61

ENCLOSURE

ENCLOSURE

Enclosure (1) to Bureau

NY 100-0

Booklet entitled "Fluoridation Unmasked" by one FANCHON BATELLE.

62-90382-61

ENCLOSURE

and ex-communists, testify one of the first acts of violence by communists in event of war is the seizure of our water systems to poison the population. One city at a time can be poisoned until the nation surrenders, just as we dropped one atom bomb at a time on Japanese cities until Japan surrendered. Bombs would destroy much of our vast natural wealth and our cities, which the communists would like to possess. The poison method leaves all this wealth ready to seize, merely by the opening of a valve, and the people would be just as dead as if killed with bombs.

There would be no dying people with whom to bother, nor radioactivity to hinder their taking possession. To aid the communists by installation of the equipment necessary to carry out this plan, and the poison to be used, constitutes an act of clear and imminent danger to the citizens of the community, and to the safety and welfare of America. In our present cold-hot war state, dare we take such a risk?

When gases used in chemical warfare are so powerful as to produce death in a matter of minutes then it behooves us to keep as far away from them as possible and not be so foolish as to take them internally by means of our city drinking water supply. This is as sensible as parting your hair with a machine gun. Is this the new version of the old game of "Russian roulette?"

This is only a hint about some of the facts. This isn't a bad dream—though I wish it were—for I have proof of my statements. And the facts I present here are only a small portion of those I could present. Surely you do not want to appear to be a communist sympathiser or dupe?

Are you still sold on fluoridation? If you are, then how about assuming full responsibility and financial liability—personally? Or aren't you sold that much?

I will be awaiting your reply with much interest.

Sincerely,

FANCHON BATTELLE

Dear Reader:

Four months have elapsed since I sent the original letter to Dr. Litwack. No answer has been received.

FANCHON BATTELLE

"To this date Dr. Litwack has failed to respond to the questions propounded in this booklet. Also, Long Beach water has not been fluoridated."

Fanchon Battelle
February 9, 1955

Copies available at 5¢ each from:

ROYAL LEE
2023 W. Wisconsin Ave.
Milwaukee 3, Wisconsin

RH-123

Fluoridation Unmasked



By

FANCHON BATTELLE

Portions of this paper were given before the Public Health Committee of the Assembly, California State Legislature, Sacramento

See page 5

62-80382-61

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page
Introduction	3
Brain Damage	5
Fluoridation Is Communist Warfare	5
President Eisenhower's Statement	8
Sources of Fluorides—Foods	9
Effects of Fluorides on the Human Body	10
Cancer	12
Deaths from Premature Births and Diarrhea	13
Deaths from Heart Diseases	13
Kidney Diseases	14
Dental Caries	14
Chlorination	16
Fluorides Damage Water Sytems	16
Fluoridation Is Medical Experimentation	17
Statement of Pope Pius XII	18
Refusal to Accept Repsonsibility for Injury	20
Fluoridation by Referendum	21
Ethics	22
Silencing Opposition to Fluoridation	22
Common Sense or Uncommon Stupidity	23

Copyright 1953 by
Fanchon Battelle

siast, (Note: Pittsburgh is the home office of the Aluminum Company of America) as stating: "Those who plan fluoridation of community waters must be alert for the crackpots." Are these remarks necessary in the course of any RESPECTABLE health measure's introduction? You don't need a gun to sell good merchandise.

As an example of the pressure brought to bear on objectors of rat poison in their drinking water I refer you to the minutes of the Fourth Annual Conference of the State Dental Directors held June 6, 7, and 8, 1951, in the Federal Security Agency Building, Washington.

Dr. Floyd DeCamp, Florida State Dental Director, stated, according to these minutes: "I would like, Dr. Bull, for you to go back to Wisconsin and do something to the Vitamin Products Company of Milwaukee, which recently passed out this pamphlet, a copy of a speech which Raymond Girardot, of Michigan, made some 15 months ago. This copy was sent to the Mayor of Tampa where they were all ready to put the final touches on fluoridation for the city of Tampa, Florida, serving 200,000 people. The medical society had approved the plan. The State Board of Health was ready to approve the plan, but the Mayor of Tampa and the city council got copies of this speech, and they tried to turn thumbs down on this at once. We were stymied—Frank, can't you do something about it?"

Further on in the minutes, Dr. Bull, Wisconsin Dental Director, is quoted as saying: "One thing that is a little hard to handle is the charge that fluoridation is not needed. They talk of other methods and when they get through adding up all the percentages of decay that we can reduce by such methods, we end up in a minus. When they take us at our own word they make awful liars out of us."

Further on, Dr. Bull counseled, "If they get you answering questions for them they have you on the defensive, and you are like any salesman, you are sort of up against it."

Dr. Bull further stated, "We think nothing of going to a community and saying, 'You should fluoridate your water,' when we know it is going to cost them $50.00 per capita to get their equipment."

I dare the fluorine goon-squad to give the opposition a platform, to meet in fair debate, for an honest hearing of this proposal. I have been denied the right to answer proponents at pro-fluoridation meetings, either by outright refusal or cancellation of the meeting rather than let me speak.

Why not lift the ban and let the public hear the opposition? What are the fluoridators afraid of? The truth? The fluoridators should move their headquarters to Moscow if they are not American enough to withhold their smears and falsehoods and let the people hear the other side of the story.

Common Sense or Uncommon Stupidity

Most dentists are merely high-class mechanics who work on the teeth. They are rarely chemists, biochemists or medical doctors, and therefore not qualified to practice medicine. Their endorsement of this vicious program is founded on ignorance of medical facts, and if some are not ignorant then they are guilty of viciously planning on delivering this nation into the hands of her worst enemy, the Kremlin, and crippling or murdering American men, women and children to do it. We will have to make our decision regarding their sincerity on that basis for there is no alternative unless it is they are starry-eyed do-gooders who mean well but have not taken the trouble to determine the facts.

Experts on communism, including J. Edgar Hoover, Director of the F.B.I.,

physicians and I forbid them to prescribe or treat me. I object to being dosed with deadly poisonous fluorides in my drinking water, put there for the ostensible purpose of preventing a disease in someone else's mouth that could be prevented by other means. Furthermore, if anyone wishes to consume such fluoridated water of his own free will he can purchase it by the bottle delivered to his home. This leaves no excuse for you or anyone else to force me, against my will, to drink water containing poisonous fluorides, used commercially as rat and roach poison.

Long Beach water is similar to Los Angeles' in natural fluoride content, yet their water department's general manager states: "With our mean annual temperature it appears that our water supplies have near an optimum amount of fluoride and it is for this reason that we have not taken an interest in adding additional fluorides to the Los Angeles supply." Long Beach climate is similar to Los Angeles, so why is it so necessary here to add this poisonous aluminum refuse to our drinking water? Is it because we have two new aluminum plants less than ten miles from Long Beach? The tenacity and desperation which the fluoridation forces display lead one to wonder what their motives are.

Ethics

You know that: (1) Fluorine and its salts are adjudged poisonous by the U.S. Pharmacopeia, all medical textbooks, and the statutes of the State of California; (2) Fluorides cannot be sold by a druggist for human consumption without a physician's prescription; (3) Fluorides are represented to be for the prevention of a dental disease; (4) It is unlawful to advertise or recommend a chemical as being efficacious in the prevention of dental caries; (5) No person not a duly licensed physician can prescribe nor, if not a pharmacist, provide, for the purpose of preventing disease, a chemical for another person's consumption which requires a physician's prescription to purchase; (6) It is unlawful for a physician to prescribe or treat another person, in full possession of his mental faculties, who objects to and refuses such treatment.

Yet you, as a medical doctor in the position of Health Officer of the City of Long Beach, on April 15, 1952, before the Long Beach City Council duly assembled, advised and recommended that fluorides be added to the municipal water supply, which is used by the citizens of Long Beach for drinking purposes, for the ostensible purpose of preventing dental caries in a small segment of the population. This advice, given to city officials in pursuance of their exercise of police power, constituted a medical prescription for all of the citizens of this city, irrespective of your lack of physician-patient relationship and their objection to medication against their will. As a licensed medical doctor, can you deny that you have violated both the ethics of your profession and the laws of the State of California?

Silencing Opposition to Fluoridation

Furthermore, you know that the full facts about the danger of fluoridation is kept secret by the poison peddlers and those who try to reveal the full facts are smeared with such slanderous labels as "crackpots" and "uninformed." On one hand the fluoridators demand lay approval of their scheme, and on the other hand smear lay persons, and even members of their own professions, if they voice disapproval of the scheme. Referring to the referendum in Stevens Point, Wisconsin, in which the people overwhelmingly voted to discontinue fluoridation, the American Dental Association quotes G. J. Cox, University of Pittsburgh, pro-fluoridation enthu-

INTRODUCTION

This booklet came into being as the result of correspondence between the author and Dr. Irving D. Litwack, M.D., Health Officer of the City of Long Beach, California.

Following Dr. Litwack's formal recommendation to the Long Beach City Council to fluoridate the municipal water supply, the author, on September 27, 1952, addressed a letter to him in which the following questions were asked:

"There is the question that fluoridation is harmful to other phases of bodily health than the teeth, such as bone structure, calcification of joints, kidneys, brain injury, heart disease, cancer and premature births. U. S. Public Health Service vital statistics indicate that in the southwestern and south central areas where fluorides are already in the water there is a much greater mortality from premature births than in the New England states where fluorides are lacking. I would appreciate receiving your explanation of these statements, for I am concerned about the general health even more than the teeth, important as they are, for after all, we can live without teeth if our health otherwise is good. I am in favor of anything that betters the lot of mankind, and when I say 'betters' I mean just that, and not an eventual detriment.

"Have clinical, radiological, haematological and biochemical investigations been made on humans to determine what effect, if any, one part per million of sodium fluoride or silicofluoride in the drinking water has upon adults in the middle and older age brackets as well as healthy and ill children? What are the findings with reference to those suffering from the diseases mentioned in the preceding paragraph? What are the findings regarding the induction of such diseases in healthy persons by reason of drinking fluoridated water at the level of one part per million?

"If such experiments have been conducted on humans, please advise me the method of procuring the subjects and the number of subjects involved, time elapsed with inclusive dates of experimental program, age, sex, and diagnosis of subjects at beginning and conclusion of experiments, type and method of conducting the experiments.

"Where have such experiments been performed? Who have personally conducted or supervised such studies? Have you, yourself, participated in the investigations outlined above?

"If such scientific tests have not been completed, or if completed have shown any damage whatsoever to any part of the body, then by what right do you recommend that these deadly poisonous fluorides be added to the water which the entire population of this city must drink?

"Will you personally accept responsibility for any injury or death to any

person in the city of Long Beach because of fluoridation of the city water supply by reason of your recommendation to fluoridate?"

Before answering my letter Dr. Litwack attended the American Public Health Association convention in Cleveland, Ohio. At that convention those public health officers present were coached on the proper procedure they were to follow in promoting the fluoridation venture, and received instructions on how to answer criticisms of fluoridation.

Eventually, on November 10th, Dr. Litwack replied in a long letter in which he used the general phraseology of the fluoridation promoters, and quoted at length from their propaganda material.

A number of his statements are quoted in my "Open Letter Regarding Fluoridation" which I sent to him in reply, the text of which is printed on succeeding pages of this booklet. A few additional statements, documented, have been included in this booklet, which will be presented to Dr. Litwack upon publication.

A word about myself. On numerous occasions fluoridation advocates have implied that my opposition is based on religious belief which bars medication. As I am a Baptist such inference is unfounded.

No statement made is to be construed that any person, or group, is a member of the Communist Party, for it is the author's firm belief that those persons openly advocating fluoridation are sincere but misguided.

The author publicly thanks those individuals whose names are mentioned herein for their valuable contributions to the cause of unmasking fluoridation, thus revealing the death's head hiding behind innocent little children.

Fanchon Battelle

330 West Willow Street
Long Beach, California

supply by reason of your recommendation to fluoridate?" Instead, you attempt to slide out from under the position in which you have placed yourself by stating: "The matter of ultimate decision as to fluoridating the local water supply I feel should be left up to the will of the people of Long Beach."

In other words, after you have put your foot into the mire you refuse to accept responsibility for your act and attempt to pass off responsibility for this program of medical experimentation onto the shoulders of "the people" who cannot, and should not, be expected to qualify as experts to weigh scientific knowledge or investigation, which fluoridation requires. Whenever a municipal or executive office gets the notion that it should be above responsibility is the time to call it to account. Your attempt to slip out from under responsibility for your act is not successful for, as Health Officer, your recommendation to fluoridate will be accepted at face value by many who are not acquainted with the devastating effects of this program of medical experimentation initiated by the social anthropologists for the satanic purpose of gaining control over the minds and the bodies of the great mass of American people for their own devilish ends. You are still the initiator and the moving force behind the fluorine impressment in this city and, try as you will, you cannot escape responsibility unless and until you publicly retract your official recommendation and state the truth that fluoridation is medical experimentation, a calculated risk that no man has either the legal or moral right to impose upon his neighbor without his consent—even though the majority consented against the wishes of the minority.

If you are so sincerely certain that fluoridation is so desirable and safe for the residents of Long Beach, then why don't you come out as an individual, instead of remaining under the protection of your official position, and say, "Yes, I believe fluoridation to be so desirable and safe for the people of Long Beach that I personally pledge my reputation and worldly goods against any negative effects resulting from it?" This you dare not do. You know it, and I know it, and the fluorine-promoters-for-a-price know it. And the public eventually will know it.

Fluoridation By Referendum

You say "the people" should decide whether Long Beach water should be fluoridated. Would you expect a patient, let us say a plumber or a lawyer, who requests you as a physician to set his broken leg, to tell you how you are to perform your work and specify the materials, medication and amounts to be used? The very thought is laughable, and yet you, a medical doctor, expect the people to prescribe for themselves and their fellow citizens a medication which is a protoplasmic poison and which neither they nor the medical profession is qualified to approve by the medical profession's own admission that fluoridation is still in the experimental stage. If a man is not qualified to treat another's toothache then he is not qualified to prescribe for the prevention of that toothache.

Consider the statement of Dr. Brusch, previously mentioned: "Citizens cannot vote intelligently on fluoridation, because they have not been furnished with true information. Doctors know we must have the patient's consent before we try any experiment, and the individual must know the full nature of the experiment and its possible consequences. United States citizens should not be used as guinea pigs."

My own medical doctor has prescribed, for the protection of my health, that I shall not consume artificially fluoridated water. You are not my physician and I forbid you to prescribe or treat me. My fellow citizens are not my

discover and try out new methods and procedures when these experiments transgress the right of the individual to dispose of himself? In the interests of the community, can public authority really limit or even suppress the right of the individual over his body and life, his bodily and psychic integrity?

"In regard to these questions many people have been of the opinion and are still of the opinion today, that the answer must be in the affirmative. To give weight to their contention they cite the fact that the individual is subordinated to the community, that the good of the individual must give way to the common good and be sacrificed to it.

"The great postwar trials," stated the Pope, "brought to light a terrifying number of documents testifying to the sacrifice of the individual in the 'medical interests of the community.' Those responsible for these atrocious deeds did no more than to reply in the affirmative to the question asked and to accept the practical consequences of their affirmation.

"In the above mentioned cases, insofar as the moral justification of the experiments rests on the mandate of public authority, and therefore on the subordination of the individual to the community, of the individual's welfare to the common welfare, it is based on an erroneous explanation of this principle. It must be noted that, in his personal being, man is not finally ordered to usefulness to society. On the contrary, the community exist for man."

In conclusion the Pope stated, "Now medical experiments immediately and directly affect the physical being. Public authority has no power in this sphere. It cannot, therefore, pass it on to research workers and doctors. It is from the State, however, that the doctor must receive authorization when he acts upon the organism of the individual in the 'interests of the community.' For then he does not act as a private individual, but as a mandatory of the public power. The latter cannot, however, pass on a right that it does not possess."

I refer here to the tendency of fluorides to cause abortion. Do you not think the Catholic Church, as well as other Churches, would object to this result of fluoridation as a sin?

Refusal to Accept Responsibility for Injury

If fluoridation, as you contend, is not experimentation and is entirely safe for mass-human consumption, as well as safe from the possibility of sabotage and accident, then why do the leaders of the fluorine impressment scheme try to save their own necks and pocketbooks by attempting to write into state law a non-responsibility clause for any ill-effects to the public because of their mad desire to fluoridate? Following is the text of this "DISCLAIMER OF RESPONSIBILITY" clause, California Assembly Bill 3183:

"In the absence of negligence or wilful misconduct, no such public or private utility, city, county, or district shall be liable, nor shall any stockholder, director, officer, agent, servant or employee thereof be liable, to any person on account of any monetary or other damages which may be suffered or sustained by reason of the treatment of such water or by reason of the introduction of such substance into such water if and when done in accordance with the provisions of a valid permit from the board."

Our State Legislators were awakened to the dangers of the fluoridation scheme by the fluoridators over-reaching themselves with this non-responsibility clause, and REFUSED TO PASS THIS BILL AUTHORIZING FLUORIDATION.

I note your refusal to answer my question: "Will you personally accept responsibility for any injury or death to any person in the city of Long Beach because of fluoridation of the city water

OPEN LETTER REGARDING FLUORIDATION

Dear Dr. Litwack:

I wish to thank you for your letter of November 10, 1952, and to report that I have studied it, as well as your citations, carefully. I observe that much of your letter was copied verbatim from the pamphlet "Answers to Criticisms of Fluoridation.' However, nowhere in the material you submitted are my questions fully answered, without equivocation, which I propounded to you in my letter of September 27th. Many statements are inconclusive, evasive and misleading.

"Dental caries" is merely a "front" to conceal the devilish machinations of a handful of evil conspirators. This statement is proved by evidence. My research is detailed and far-reaching, covering a period of many years and many countries, human monsters in the guise of scientists, and un-American ideology. The further you progress in your study of this program the more suspect you will be of its motives for it contains the elements of a Frankenstein.

Brain Damage

Fluoridation has been used in countries taken over by dictators to immobilize the people's will and ability to think. It has been used for this purpose in Russia.

Its use has proven effective in institutions for the insane for the purpose of destroying the will of the inmates. It is also used by trainers of wild animals to induce docility in their jungle beasts and cause them to be more manageable.

Fluorine is a known desensitizing agent. Fluoride paste is employed by dentists for desensitizing hypersensitive teeth. Fluorine produces nerve paralysis, causing a slow-up of brain and body function.

The action of fluorides in paralyzing nerve cells in the brain, referred to as chemical lobotomy, is similar to that produced by surgical lobotomy which is the severing of certain nerves in the front portion of the brain. Over 1100 such experimental lobotomy operations in thirty state mental hospitals were performed by one physician, but much opposition has been expressed because of resulting deaths. Lobotomy produces a lackadaisical attitude with over-indulgence in SEX, ALCOHOL, sleep, food, and spending money.

In this connection, Grand Rapids, Michigan (fluoridated) reports a felony a day. F. C. Bates, Michigan State Supervisor of Probation, stated, "The volume of criminal work from this court alone is as much as the total criminal work in ten circuit courts covering twenty-five counties." The increase in "gross indecency and child molestation" cases is startling.

Grand Rapids newspapers reported an unusually large percentage of its elementary school pupils failed to pass last June. From another city that started fluoridation only last year, teachers report the children are listless, do not study as well as formerly, and suffer from a measure of intestinal troubles. Experimental work on rats and mice indicate a lessened mental reaction in rats and mice that have had fluorides.

Fluoridation Is Communist Warfare

Rena M. Vale, former Communist Party member, who has been an active anti-Communist for over twenty years, aiding various governmental investigating agencies with her knowledge, including the House Committee on Un-American Activities and the California Senate Committee on Un-American Activities, has stated that fluoridation of drinking water is known in communist circles as a vehicle of Red warfare, to be used for

outright poisoning of the population and/or reducing the mentality and will of the population so it will not resist communist domination. She states this is planned for America. The method to be employed to put fluoridation over on the people is to beat the drums for the fraudulent reason of "protection of children's teeth," and to see to it that the public does not learn that fluorides affect the brain and nerve cells to such an extent that initiative is reduced and the personality becomes docile and cow-like.

Dr. Nicholas Nyaradi, former Minister of Finance in Hungary's post-war coalition government, an escapee to America, states that Comrade Zhuchovitsky, legal advisor of the Soviet Ministry of Foreign Trade in the United States, told him of the plan to poison the water reservoirs of this country.

Princess Ileana of Roumania states that Ana Pauker, recent Red Dictator of Roumania, told her of communist plans to poison America's water supplies.

Dr. Zdenek V. Moudry, former adviser to the Czechoslovak Ministry of Public Health, another escapee to America, stated the Russians conducted a mass biological warfare experiment on six villages near Prague by injecting poison into the water supplies, which resulted in numerous deaths. Dr. Moudry stated a Russian Colonel Unkrov ordered the human guinea pig experiment on the PRETEXT of stamping out illness.

It is a commonly known military fact that in offensive warfare no weapon can be used that will prevent the advance of attacking troops. The territory must not be made untenable for an occupying force. It is only in defensive warfare that such weapons can be used, such as for drawing a line that an opposing land force could not successfully cross, or the destruction of a military target in a sector of little significance from an occupational standpoint. This rules out the use of atomic weapons by an attacking force at points of entry such as our harbor, because of deadly radiation. Other means must be employed to destroy the defense and inhabitants that entry can be effected successfully. The scheme shows itself up by the attempt of the fluoridation forces to poison the waters in the following coastal cities:

Seattle; San Francisco; Los Angeles; Long Beach; San Diego; Corpus Christi; Galveston; Port Arthur; New Orleans; Pensacola; Tampa; Miami; Palm Beach; Jacksonville; the great naval base at the mouth of Chesapeake Bay comprising the towns of Norfolk, Newport News, South Norfolk, Virginia Beach, Portsmouth, Elizabeth City; also Petersburg due west of Norfolk and 23 miles south of Richmond; Richmond; Fredricksburg which is 56 miles due north of Richmond and near the major bend in the Potomac River and 15 miles south of the Marine College at Quantico; Alexandria at the head of the Potomac and near the Pentagon; Washington, D.C., the seat of our Federal Government and the source of water supply to the Pentagon; Baltimore at the head of Chesapeake Bay; Dover, Delaware, near the mouth of Delaware Bay, the waterway into Philadelphia; Philadelphia; New York; Pawtucket and Providence, R.I. at the head of Narragansett Bay; Boston; Rochester on Lake Ontario; Buffalo, Cleveland and Toledo on Lake Erie; Detroit on the Detroit River, the connecting waterway between Lake Erie and Lake Huron; Chicago and Milwaukee on Lake Michigan; Duluth on Lake Superior; also such strategic bastions of defense as Puerto Rico, Alaska, Hawaii and the Canal Zone, as well as Cuba.

You will note that all of these cities are ports of embarkation, naval establishments, or strategic military or politicol centers. Inland communities that have been fluoridated are, on the whole, small towns and more easily

"Scientific knowledge has its own value in the domain of medical science. But this does not mean that all methods, or any single method, arrived at by scientific and technical research offers every moral guarantee. Nor, moreover, does it mean that every method becomes licit because it increases and deepens our knowledge. Sometimes it happens that a method cannot be used without injuring the rights of others or without violating some moral rule of absolute value. In such a case, although one rightly envisages and pursues the increase of knowledge, morally the method is not admissible. Why not? Because science is not the highest value, that to which all other orders of values—or in the same order of value, all particular values—should be subordinated. Science itself, therefore, as well as its research and acquisitions, must be inserted in the order of values. Here there are well defined limits which even medical science cannot transgress without violating higher moral rules. The confidential relations between doctor and patient, the personal right of the patient to the life of his body and soul in its psychic and moral integrity are just some of the many values superior to scientific interest.

"In this connection," the Pope told the delegates, "the basic considerations may be set out in the following form: 'The medical treatment of the patient demands taking a certain step. This in itself proves its moral legality.' Or else: 'A certain new method hitherto neglected or little used will give possible, probable or sure results. All ethical considerations as to the licitness of this method are obsolete and should be treated as pointless.' How can anyone fail to see that in these statements truth and falsehood are intermingled? In a very large number of cases the 'interests of the patient' do provide the moral justification of the doctor's conduct. Here again, the question concerns the *absolute* value of this principle. Does it prove by itself, does it make it evident that what the doctor wants to do conforms to the moral law?

"In the first place it must be assumed that, as a private person, the doctor can take no measure or try no course of action without the consent of the patient. The doctor has no other rights or power over the patient than those which the latter gives him, explicitly or implicitly and tacitly. On his side, the patient cannot confer rights he does not possess. In this decision the decisive point is the moral licitness of the right a patient has to dispose of himself. Here is the moral limit to the doctor's action taken with the consent of the patient," he said.

"As for the patient, he is not absolute master of himself, of his body or of his soul. He cannot, therefore, freely dispose of himself as he pleases. Even the reason for which he acts is of itself neither sufficient nor determining. The patient is bound to the immanent teleology laid down by nature. He has the right of *use*, limited by natural finality, of the faculties and powers of his human nature. Because he is a user and not a proprietor, he does not have unlimited power to destroy or mutilate his body and its functions. The patient, then, has no right to involve his physical or psychic integrity in medical experiments or research when they entail serious destruction, mutilation, wounds or PERILS. The limit is the same for the doctor as for the patient because the doctor disposes only of the rights given him by the patient and because the patient can give only what he himself possesses."

The Pope continued, "Is there any moral limit to the 'medical interests of the community' in content or extension? Can public authority, on which rests responsibility for the common good, give the doctor the power to experiment on the individual in the interests of science and the community in order to

PERIMENTATION infringing upon the Constitutional rights of an individual, and the entering wedge of SOCIALIZED MEDICINE, and as such is repugnant to the established ethics of medical practice; Now, Therefore,

"Be it Resolved, That the American Institute of Homeopathy, in annual meeting assembled, hereby places itself on record as officially and positively opposed to any and all such proposals for fluoridation of water supplies, or other similar schemes for mass application without the consent of any and every individual involved."

Dr. Vlado A. Getting, Massachusetts Commissioner of Health until he was replaced last month, a leading pro-fluoridationist, wrote me on October 15, 1952: "I have not, as yet, conducted studies on the effects of fluorides on general health. The only studies which have been conducted have been related to the effect of fluorides on dental caries. These studies are still in progress and no report of them is as yet available."

Thus, by their own admissions, fluoridation is "medical experimentation," performed in violation of standards for medical experimentation on humans set up at the Nuremberg War Crimes Trials. The two main standards violated directly by mass-fluoridation are: Lack of voluntary consent of the human subject, and absence of freedom of the subject to withdraw from the experiment when he can no longer physically or mentally endure it. Men were hung for causing forced medical experimentation.

Dr. Charles Dillon, eminent English researchist, in his article, "The Chemistry of Fluorides and its Application to Dental Practice," has written: "In severe and crippling fluorosis no toxic effects at all may be observed. Indeed, so far as the author is aware, no toxic symptoms of fluorosis have ever been reported before the crippling effects have become obvious. Fluoride intoxication is insidious and accumulative, especially when the daily dose is small, but its effects are permanent and irreparable. The fluoridation of drinking water on a national scale will prove a wasteful or dangerous adventure."

When I asked Dr. George O. Boucher, M.D., the Long Beach child specialist, when he was speaking in favor of fluoridation at a meeting sponsored by the P.T.A., if he could detect fluorine poisoning in a patient, he promptly answered, "No, but the autopsy can determine if the person died from fluorine poisoning." Isn't it a wonderful satisfaction to know that the autopsy surgeon will know why we died while our doctor will be unable to diagnose and treat our illness?

When Dr. Boucher was asked if he would assume liability for injury to any person in consequence of his recommendation to fluoridate, he answered, "No, not legal liability."

You state: "The medical profession in the city of Evanston (Illinois) I assure you would not have undertaken fluoridation of their communal water supply without conclusive evidence through laboratory studies that such addition of fluoride would have no deleterious effects on humans." Surely, Dr. Litwack, do you not know that the fluoridation of Evanston water was an experiment purposely undertaken to study the effects of fluorides on the human population? And that today the people of Evanston are demanding that fluoridation of their drinking water be discontinued?

Statement of Pope Pius XII

The pro-fluoridationists charge that the Christian Scientists are the only ones who object to fluoridation on religious grounds. Please allow me to cite to you the address by His Holiness Pope Pius XII on September 14, 1952, to delegates attending the First International Congress on the Histopathology of the Nervous System. Speaking on the theme, "The Moral Limits of Medical Research and Treatment," he said:

approached by the fluoridators. This was necessary in order to avoid the appearance of attacking strategic locations only.

Most of these coastal cities have recognized the danger and refused to fluoridate, while only a few have started fluoridation. The Canal Zone, extremely vital in our nation's defense, is now fluoridating.

The Air Defense Command which operates the Fighter-Intercepter Squadron and radar system to defend our country against invasion, is divided into three Air Defense Forces: Eastern, Western and Central.

The Eastern Air Defense Force—which guards New York City, among other strategic areas—is headquartered at Stewart Air Force Base, Newburgh, New York, the fluoridation "guinea pig" city. Its area of responsibility extends north to Canada, west to Wisconsin and south to Virginia. In this region is concentrated more than one-half the population of the United States—80,000,000 persons—and some 70 per cent of the nation's industrial wealth above the ground.

It is also a military fact that no army can travel without oil: The perimeter of attack is determined by its oil supply. In the event of invasion of the United States it would be impossible for an invading force to bring with it sufficient petroleum supplies to sustain an invasion of this country. Therefore, the enemy will endeavor to capture our great oil fields and refineries intact. Atom bombs or conventional fire power would destroy these vital assets to an invading force, therefore destruction of the inhabitants by other means is necessary.

The presence of artificial fluorides in our water can be used as an effective weapon in psychological warfare against us, for in the event of war mere rumors planted by enemy agents that sodium fluoride poison on hand had been dumped in the water would produce a panic-stricken population, frantically fighting to escape, paralyzing the economy, the administration, and the industrial production for defense. This type of warfare could present a problem of such magnitude that our country could be defeated by internal disorganization.

Comrade Zhuchovitsky, previously mentioned, stated: "It is incredible how easily those American people can be frightened." (Note. Remember the hysteria produced by "The Invasion from Mars" radio broadcast on October 30, 1938? This Red experiment was also conducted in other countries, including Scandinavia.) Zhuchovitsky continued: "I saw how they all seemed to have lost their heads for instance after a storm or a fire. Imagine only what would happen in case of a war if we poisoned the New York water supply. All of New York would be stricken by panic because their water would be poisoned! The greatest exodus in modern history would begin with millions of people trying to flee Manhattan and battling their way through the few bridges and tunnels which connect the island with the mainland, and all in deadly fear of being poisoned by the contaminated water! As a matter of fact, we would not even need to do that. If after an aerial attack on New York only a hundred friends of ours would begin to whisper in Central Park, on Fifth Avenue, in the subway, and in the streets, that the Russians have contaminated the water-supply of the city, everybody in New York would abandon Manhattan, paralyzing the economy, the administration and the industrial production of one of the greatest cities of the world."

Do you not see here the great value to the enemy of the fluoridation of water supplies? The great mass of Americans in this pathetic condition is too horrible to contemplate, and those who would provide the framework for this condition are too beastly to be called men.

It is well known in informed circles that internal disorder is the enemy's plan for America, as it has been in every country it has conquered, for America cannot be defeated by external measures alone. For security reasons, if for no other, we must not take this risk.

Lenin advised: "Get control of the public health agencies and furnish the keystone in the arch of the socialized state."

Manuilsky, secretary of the Communist International, told a Moscow gathering of agents from America: "In the United States, for instance, the communists must launch a powerful movement for social insurance." He explained that compulsory state medicine would be used to further promote communism in America. FLUORIDATION IS COMPULSORY STATE MEDICINE, and an angry people is rising against this Red medical compulsion.

The Morning Freiheit Association, publisher of the "Morning Freiheit," the largest Communist daily newspaper in the United States, is the principal source springs for socialized medicine. Alexander Bittleman, its head, was one of the communists indicted for plotting to overthrow the United States Government.

The late Sidney Hillman, whose communist connections have been revealed only recently, was another powerful force behind the socialized medicine drive.

Oscar Ewing has received the "Hillman Award." Ewing was attorney for the Aluminum Company of America until he took office as Federal Security Administrator. Soon thereafter he proposed fluoridation of public water supplies. As head of the Federal Security Agency, and the U. S. Public Health Service, he had an annual budget of over two billion dollars and a force of 36,000 employees to help spread his propaganda for socialized health programs. When he took office he sent word down the line, "There will be no deviationists." The poor, duped medical men in the hire of the public health services were told to do as ordered or face the consequences. Some have been fired for disagreeing on the plan to fluoridate.

Ewing has been endeavoring to bring all medical services and "preventive medicine" under government domination by socialization of various projects, such as fluoridation of water supplies, as a "preventive" measure. In 1949 Ewing issued his report covering the objectives of the socialized medicine program. Among the objectives was: "Plans for mass fluoridation of water supplies." The political implications of this plan of 1949 are obvious when the fact is considered that on March 23, 1952—three years later—his office announced they were "attempting to determine how fluorides affect the teeth and other parts of the body." The fact that Ewing just has left office will not alter the plans for he was merely a cog in the socialized medicine wheel. His principal assistants in the fluoridation promotion are still in the U. S. Public Health Service, and their efforts to force fluoridation are continuing at full speed.

By your statement that fluoridation of water supplies is "preventive medicine" you admit this is a program of mass medication. How do you expect to get around the law which expressly prohibits forced medication? Do you not realize that for you to advocate that the entire population drink a "preventive medicine" means that you are advocating socialized medicine? Or is it your intention to circumvent the will of the people by forcing socialized medicine on them? Surely you should not want to appear as a tool or a dupe of the Red Leninist socializers.

President Eisenhower's Statement

President Eisenhower stated on September 14, 1952: "Any move toward socialized medicine is sure to have one

"Some seemed to work, momentarily. But let temperature rise a trifle, or pressure build up . . . or a trace of moisture seep in . . . then dig out the wreckage and start over."

A number of cities that now fluoridate are experiencing breakdowns in their water systems and damage to plumbing throughout the community. Three water works pumps in Northampton, Massachusetts, were destroyed, or nearly so, and many other towns including Newburgh, New York, reported the same difficulty. Citizens report water heaters destroyed, water pipes suddenly squirting water like a rotten rubber hose, etc. You say fluorides are harmless? If they do this to cast iron and steel what will they do to our bodies? What will be the extra cost to the citizens to replace or repair these mechanical items?

Fluoridation Is Medical Experimentation

I note your failure to answer my questions as to whether clinical, radiological, haematological and biochemical experiments have been made on humans, method of procuring experimental subjects, age, sex, dates, etc. I do not wonder at your failure for all evidence points to the fact that such scientific studies have not been made to the extent that fluorine could be exonerated of the charge of injury to the human subject.

I might state here that besides my study of medical papers and sworn testimony I am in correspondence with medical men who consider themselves leaders in their profession, both in the public health service and out, and they write me that not only have such studies not been undertaken but the study of the effects of fluoridation in relation to dental caries has not been completed. The American Dental Association, the American Medical Association, and all other organizations the proponents claim have endorsed fluoridation, admit they have done no research themselves. Just last March the U. S. Public Health Service admitted they did not have these answers. These statements come from men who are riding the fluoridation bandwagon and therefore do not come within the range of bias charged to objectors of medical experimentation via mass-medication of the population.

In contrast to the claims of the fluoridators that the A.M.A. wholeheartedly endorses fluoridation, Dr. George Lull, Secretary and General Manager of the A.M.A., testified before a Congressional committee: "The councils purposely refrained from making any recommendation that communities support or oppose projects for the fluoridation of water supplies." Also, "The house of delegates did not urge or recommend that any communities undertake to fluoridate their water supplies."

The American Institute of Homeopathy, composed of medical doctors, adopted the following resolution:

"Whereas, There is at present a nationwide movement to press municipalities and other governmental units into adopting fluoridation of water systems; and

"Whereas, the prolonged or repeated ingestion of any drug, in unknown or indefinite quantities, without proper medical supervision, or without due regard to the physical and pathological condition of each individual person, is dangerous in the extreme; and

"Whereas, this fluoride in particular is a deadly poison, proven by medical and chemical research to be potentially productive of dire results, producing or aggravating symptoms of many deadly diseases, and affecting especially the heart, kidneys, glands and central nervous system; and also, at this present stage of experimentation, it is further *not* proven to have beneficial results not obtainable by safer and better methods, as individually needed; and

"Whereas, the forced ingestion of any drug, medicine, or chemical, by placing it in municipal water supplies, is MASS MEDICATION, forcible HUMAN EX-

Tea has a very high content of fluoride, and the highest content of any drink or food. The English are the greatest tea consumers, yet their teeth are among the worst, and full dentures are common at the age of 18 to 20 years. He who desires fluorine can drink tea without forcing his neighbor to drink it against his will. If there is objection because of the caffein in tea, let me bring to your attention the fact there is as much caffein in a bottle of a cola beverage as there is in a cup of strong coffee. Yet most children are allowed to drink cola beverages.

Dr. Max Ginns, D.D.S., Senior Dental Consultant at Worcester City Hospital, Worcester, Massachusetts, reports: "Dentists of Newburgh refute claims made by Public Health official. Not one discussion pro and con at any time on fluoridation. No local dentist was allowed to participate in developing 'glorified statistics' put out by health officials. All done under the strictest secrecy and by their own Public Health group.

"Characteristic of this whole sinister plan," stated Dr. Ginns, "is the way they sneaked it into Salem and Beverly, Massachusetts, where for five months the people were unaware that fluorine was in their water."

Dr. Ginns continued, "John F. Kingsley, Superintendent of Newburgh Water Works, stated, 'Must follow dictates of Public Health officials. Water sometimes exceeds one part per million. Pumps get out of order at times. Men handling fluorides excrete more fluorides than normal. Personal opinion not necessarily in favor and feel procedure is experimental. Health Department objects to use of word 'experiment' and has directed the word 'demonstration' be used.'"

Both Mr. Kingsley and his Assistant Superintendent have their own private artesian wells, according to Dr. Ginns, and thus they are not forced to drink the fluoridated city water they are providing for the townspeople.

Chlorination

"The sponsors of fluoridation," says Dr. Alfred Taylor of the University of Texas, "state that it is analogous to chlorination, but there is a vital distinction. Chlorine is put into the water to purify it. As the water comes from the tap some of this gas is dissipated, and slight heating drives off that which remains. Fluorine is put into the water as a fluoride, which remains permanently for the purpose of affecting a body tissue, the teeth. In other words, fluoridation is very definitely a type of medication, whereas chlorination is just as definitely not." When water containing fluoride boils down, the fluoride is not driven off, but becomes more concentrated and more deadly.

Fluorides Damage Water Systems

The following advertisement of The International Nickel Company, Inc., 67 Wall Street, New York, appeared in the March 1953 issue of "Materials & Methods" Magazine:

"STEEL WOOL BURSTS INTO FLAME UNDER A JET OF FLUORINE GAS."

Following is an illustration of steel wool on fire, then the words:

"WHEN METAL BURSTS INTO FLAME

"Imagine if you can, an element so fierce it burns up steel. One that claws its way through fire-brick . . . makes water burn like alcohol . . . destroys almost everything it touches.

"That's fluorine for you!

"And for over two hundred years chemists racked their brains tc find some material that would hold fluorine. Hold it for even a few minutes' study.

"Numerous materials—all considered dependably resistant to corrosion—were tried. Most went up in a flash.

result: Instead of the patient getting more and better medical care for less, he will get less and poorer medical care for more. We must not, in providing for the few, wreck the system under which so many can obtain adequate care. In other words, we must look forward to the progress and expansion of the good RATHER THAN RESORT TO ANY FOOLISH EXPERIMENT that would nullify what our system has already achieved. I am opposed to a Federally operated and controlled system of medical care WHICH IS WHAT THE ADMINISTRATION'S (EWING) COMPULSORY HEALTH INSURANCE SCHEME IS, IN FACT. It would destroy things that are essential to high grade medical service. For instance, we must preserve the completely voluntary relationship between doctor and patient. This means that there must be no intermediary. But still more important is the effect of compulsory methods on the patients, who may no doubt correctly fear that he would receive regimented, assembly line treatment instead of care that is tailored to his individual needs."

Sources of Fluorides—Foods

You have made the statement that the addition of fluorides to the communal water supply is the only practical method of assuring sufficient fluorides. This statement is obviously not factual for bottled fluoridated water can be purchased delivered to the home; fluorides can be added to milk, according to the recommendation of the California Institute of Technology; fluorides are incorporated in many vitamin products; 2 mg. tablets for oral use and chewing gum containing 2 mg. sodium fluoride in each piece, manufactured by Wallace & Tiernan, manufacturers of fluoridation equipment; topical applications of sodium fluoride to the teeth; and foods. These sources of fluorine are far safer.

The following list of foods sets forth their organic fluoride content in parts per million:

Acid calcium phosphate baking powder	3000.0-4000.0
Tea	275.0-1850.0
Gelatin	160.0- 200.0
Celery leaves	77.0- 135.0
Cabbage, outer leaves	34.0
Canned mackerel	26.9
Canned sardines	7.3- 12.5
Canned salmon; Rice	8.5- 9.0
Spinach	6.0- 8.0
Celery stalks	3.6- 7.6
Fresh fish	1.6- 7.0
Rye bread	5.3
Canned shrimp	4.4
Smoked herring	3.5
Ginger bread	2.0
Cocoa; Milk chocolate	0.5- 2.0
Egg yolk	0.4- 2.0
Whole buckwheat	1.7
Frankfurters	1.7
Cheese	1.6
Liver	1.5- 1.6
Butter	1.5
Oysters	1.5
Chicken	1.4
Round steak; Oats	1.3
Flour; Bread	1.0- 1.3
Pork chops	1.0
Honey; Corn	1.0
Tomatoes; Apples; Lettuce	0.9

The fluorides in foods are organic, having passed through the process of plant or animal metabolism, a process that is necessary before they can be assimilated by the human body. This is an entirely different chemical than the inorganic fluorides that are proposed to be put in our drinking water, which are the refuse from the manufacture of aluminum. Their disposal is a difficult problem for the aluminum manufacturers, for when buried fluorides kill the vegetation and foraging animals. When dumped in large bodies of water they kill the fish and contaminate adjacent vegetation, causing serious injury or death to cattle feeding on it. Such animals abort and subsequently are unable to reproduce. These statements are sup-

ported by medical investigations and court decisions awarding damages to the victims. One such case is in the Federal Court in Tacoma, Washington, at the present time. The Aluminum Company of America told the court it had made many grants to research groups to find a way to dispose of this poisonous refuse, and they had been unable to find a solution. I wonder which "research group" thought up the brilliant idea of disposing of fluorides by putting them in our drinking water. And how much do you suppose was paid them?

Effects of Fluorides on the Human Body

The following are excerpts from an article appearing in the British Medical Journal which published it because of the concern of the British Chemical Advisory Board over attempts to fluoridate British water supplies:

"Fluorine is the identifying element in the fatal nerve or 'madness' gases developed for use in chemical warfare. It is so deadly that one breath of the vapor will cause death in a few minutes; a drop on the skin will kill within 30 minutes; and no clothing, not even rubber, can keep it out.

"The mode of action is based on the linkage between the known electrical nature of all nerve impulses, a fact known to science for a century, and the chemical reaction in muscle fibers which causes them to contract and broaden during muscular effort. In the healthy body, unaffected by the action of fluorine, the electrical motor nerve impulse sets free a substance called cholinesterase, an enzyme. Freedom of enzyme action is necessary to life, as is seen in the contraction of any muscle, of which heart muscle action is only a single example. When cholinesterase is liberated, through the electric stimulus of a motor nerve, a vital link is closed still further by its activation of another substance called acetylcholine, and in health, after these steps have been fulfilled, muscle such as the heart muscle proceeds to contract and to perform work. Fluorine breaks the cholinesterase trigger, making muscular contraction impossible and so producing paralysis of the breathing and heart muscles."

Fluorine gas is so deadly that when a small amount escaped from a factory in Donora, Pennsylvania, 19 persons died and numerous others were made seriously ill with lingering effects.

Dr. Charles A. Brusch, Director of the Brusch Medical Center, Cambridge, Massachusetts, states: "Extensive pharmaco-dynamic research from reliable sources leaves us speechless when we think of a plan to fluoridate the water of the entire nation. Acute or chronic, as the effects are sure to be, it can only be classified as MASS MURDER.

"In chemical sensitivity, one part per million is the most activating dilution.

"Fluorides are PROTOPLASMIC POISONS. They have never been approved medically, only venturesome doctors using them.

"Fluorides follow the pattern of all high sensitizer allergens, and produce varying degrees of sensitivity which would follow through to actual disease processes on the continued ingestion of fluoridated water. CHILDREN WOULD SHOW REACTIONS SOONER THAN ANYONE ELSE. Besides mottling and photophobia, suggestive of a change in the reticulo-endothelial system of the blood, you would find in some acute conditions gastric disturbances, hepititis and spontaneous bone fractures. This because of its affinity for calcium. All medical men know how important it is that there be no change in the calcium level of the blood."

Dr. Brusch further states: "The following are some of the harmful toxic effects of fluoride: 1. Damage to the brain and nerve cells; 2. Harm to the reproductive organs, with the resultant lowering of the birth rate; 3. Affect the thyroid gland and damage the liver; fluoride-bearing waters the prevalence of pyorrhea, gingival and periodontal disease is rampant. "More teeth are lost because of pyorrhea than dental decay." —Dr. V. O. Hurme, D.D.S., Director of Clinical Research, Forsyth Dental Infirmary for Children, Boston.

The University of New Mexico Bulletin, "The Menace of Fluorine to Health," reports: "Experiments show that the fluorine passes into the blood stream and interferes with the calcification of the unerupted teeth . . . In addition to being disfigured, mottled teeth are DEFECTIVE IN FORMATION AND STRUCTURALLY WEAK. THE DEFECT IS PERMANENT and once it has taken place is irreparable." The dark spots indicate the teeth are already dead.

Dr. Young, a prominent dentist of Post, Texas (fluoride area) states the decay in the fluorosed teeth is so rampant the pulp is exposed and it is necessary to remove the teeth. He states the teeth are so poorly calcified (lack calcium) they are very susceptible to decay in spite of trying to extend the cavity preparation out into self-cleaning areas. He further reports it is necessary to cap the teeth of teen-age girls with porcelain jackets as they are ashamed of the brown stains which disfigure their teeth.

Porcelain jackets are very expensive and many parents cannot afford them for their children. Young girls are very conscious of their appearance, and disfigured teeth will give them feelings of inferiority that will remain with them all their lives. It is pitiful that the poor little children must drink fluoridated water and bear this disfigurement and embarrassment while water works officials, such as in Newburgh, New York, have their own non-fluoride artesian wells.

Dr. Charles T. Betts, Toledo, Ohio, who for 40 years has investigated the effects of various poisonings on the human body, says: "Fluorine destroys the teeth. It produces decay. There is no such thing as preventing decay by the use of a poison, fluorine or any other kind. Food, drink and air make our bodies, not poisons—dead substances—corrosives."

Dr. George W. Heard, dentist of Hereford, Texas, who instigated the investigation of good teeth in Deaf Smith County, Texas, states: "Fluoridating drinking water is vicious. Fluorine in water is a deadly poison, inorganic, and cannot be assimilated by the human organism, but accumulates in the body and poisons the entire organism."

Dr. Heard also states that in spite of fluorine in its water naturally, 40 per cent of the teeth in Hereford had decay, and those people who did not have decay were users of raw (not pasteurized) milk, whole wheat and fresh vegetables. Dr. Heard further stated, "Decay can be prevented by discarding our refined fancy foods and drinks."

If parents would teach their children to munch on raw celery, and other raw vegetables and fruits, instead of candy and chewing gum, as well as soft drinks, they would have strong clean teeth and better health as well.

Do you not known that the Papago Indian school children (Arizona) whose drinking water contains 1.0 p.p.m. fluorides have no lower rate of dental decay than children ingesting much less fluorine, and that the teeth of nearly 100% of these children were marred beyond repair? (Authority: Professor Howard V. Smith, Chemist, University of Arizona, Tucson.)

A study from Ottawa, Kansas, which began in 1946, reported a deterioration of the children's teeth after fluoridation began.—Journal of Dental Research, August, 1951.

The schools of Colorado Springs provide de-fluorinated water to cut down the children's consumption of the damaging fluorides which occur naturally in the local water supply.

Health Director of Grand Rapids, Michigan, admits an increase in heart disease deaths in that city of 25% after fluoridation started, while the population increase was only 7.4%. However, complete figures for deaths from heart disease totaled 1031 in 1949 as compared to 585 in 1944.

Professor R. A. Peters, Bio-chemist, of Oxford, England, reports that fluoroacetic acid prevents the body from breaking down the citric acid created when sugar is burned into simpler compounds. Retention of waste citric acid acts as a violent poison on heart and nervous system. Fluoroacetic acid is used by African natives to murder their enemies. What will happen to the person drinking fluoridated water when he uses vinegar (acetic acid)? Can you prove that this is not one of the causes of these heart deaths?

Kidney Diseases

While you state Wisconsin reports no increase in nephritis (Bright's disease, kidney) in fluoridated areas, Grand Rapids reports an increase of 50% in nephritis deaths, as well as a 50% increase in deaths from intra-cranial lesions (cerebral hemorrhages). One out of every 17 persons in Grand Rapids has diabetes while the national average is one in 75.

Dr. David B. Ast, D.D.S., conductor of the Newburgh fluoridation experiment, admitted that in children with damaged kidneys there was a greater retention of fluorine.

Dr. John W. Knutson, D.D.S., U. S. Public Health Service, has stated in sworn testimony that kidney disease is the third most important cause of death.

Dr. F. F. Heyroth, M.D., Cincinnati, (Ohio) Board of Health, fluoridation advocate, says it is for the physicians of kidney disease patients to prescribe fluoride-free water for them. This is a callous attitude considering the great number of people afflicted with this disease, many of whom do not even know they have it until they reach the advanced stage. These people cannot always remain at home to use bottled water for drinking and food preparation for most must continue in their employment.

Dental Caries

You state that a complete lack of fluoride is conducive to excessive dental caries. Do you not know that natives of American Samoa, non-fluoride, are nearly free of cavities, while in fluoride areas of the United States and other parts of the world there is a large incidence of caries?

Dr. Hans H. Neumann, M.D., of the Department of Dental Research, Columbia University, formerly of Vienna, and later Medical Officer of the New Zealand Government Health Department, has stated that he studied the medical and dental needs of the people in Italy, India, Ceylon, New Zealand, Australia, and the Samoan Island group.

Dr. Neumann has stated that, "In Australia the natives were endowed with wonderful dental outfits with almost complete absence of caries. Upon adoption of a modern diet their dentitions disintegrated within one generation to the same sorry state as those of the British colonists. The change from the best teeth in the world to the very poorest—much worse than in this country—was without any change in the drinking water.

"Similar observations were made among the Bantu, Maoris, and Eskimos, and practically among all native races.

"There are many areas without any fluorine in the water where caries incidence is practically unknown, therefore it cannot be said that fluorine in the water is essential for caries prevention. That means that in an area where fluorine is in the water the teeth may be ten times worse than in other areas that are fluorine-free."

In those areas of the world having

4. Create a high incidence of bone fractures."

Dr. Leo Spira, M.D., Ph.D., M.R.C.S., London, Vienna and New York, noted authority on fluorine poisoning, states: "Fluorine is a highly toxic substance, and its deleterious effect consists of depriving the body of calcium stored in the body as a material indispensable for sustaining the vitality of most of the organic functions, and of substituting sodium for the calcium which has been removed." Heart and diabetic patients are warned against consuming sodium. Is this the reason for the great increase in deaths from these diseases in communities receiving fluoridation?

Dr. Spira further stated: "To put it into a nutshell, fluorine is one of the most potent poisons known, and should be classified in a group together with arsenic, with which it has many characteristics in common.

"As a medical man, I have no hesitation in stating that the principle of adding a potent poison, such as fluorine is, to the public water supplies runs counter to every clinical, physiological and pharmacological doctrine, and should be categorically rejected by all means at the disposal of civilized man."

Sodium fluoride is so powerful a poison that only a tiny amount will produce death to a human being. It has been used for years as a rat and roach poison.

The labels on the cans of sodium fluoride manufactured by Merck & Company read:

"POISON—WARNING!
MAY BE FATAL IF
INHALED OR SWALLOWED

Avoid breathing dust. Store away from food, and out of reach of children and domestic animals. Wash thoroughly after handling. Do not let Sodium Fluoride get into food or drink or into cuts or wounds. To avoid inhaling the dust, the user should cover the nose and mouth with a wet cloth while applying."

"Fluorine is the most active of all the chemical elements. In contact with hydrogen, combination takes place between the two gases with explosive violence. Water is decomposed even at ordinary temperatures, with the formation of hydrofluoric acid and 'ozonized' oxygen. From chlorides it liberates chlorine, with which it does not combine, but it combines with most metals instantaneously to form fluorides. Organic compounds are rapidly attacked by the gas. Only one compound of hydrogen and fluorine is known, namely hydrogen fluoride or hydro-fluoric acid. It is a very volatile colorless liquid. It is a most dangerous substance to handle, its vapor, even when highly diluted with air, having an exceedingly injurious action on the respiratory organs, while inhalation of the pure vapor is followed by death. Used to etch glass."—Encyclopaedia Britannica.

In plain American, whoever drinks fluoridated water will be imbibing hydrofluoric acid, the same chemical that is used to etch glass.

The Dispensatory of the United States of America, 24th Edition, page 1456: "Fluorides are VIOLENT POISONS TO ALL LIVING TISSUE because of their precipitation of calcium (removal of calcium). They cause fall of blood pressure, respiratory failure and general paralysis. Continuous ingestion of non-fatal doses according to Sollman (J. Pharmacol., 1921, 17, 197) cause general cachexia (generalized ill health and malnutrition) and permanent inhibition of growth. Analogous changes in teeth. Bones become hard and fragile. The use of fluoride-containing dentifrices and internal medicants is not justified."

Journal of the American Medical Association, February 10, 1951: "Effects of Fluorine Compounds. Ocular effects include ulceration of the conjunctivas (the mucous membrane which lines the

62-80382-4

eyelid), light sensitivity and continuous conjunctival secretion. Inhalation of gaseous hydrofluoric acid or fluorine causes bronchial irritation, with much mucous secretion, bronchial constriction and pulmonary edema (a swelling due to the effusion of a watery fluid from the blood vessels into the intercellular spaces of the connective tissue of the lungs). Fluorine also tends to accumulate in bones, leading to hypercalcification and brittleness. Ligaments and tendons also become calcified. Serious symptoms may ensue, such as loss of mobility of joints, easy fracture and pressure on spinal cord. Other effects include alopecia (baldness) in young men, accompanied by increased fluoride concentrations in hair and nails, anemia and decreased blood clotting power due to the binding of calcium, dysmenorrhea (very painful menstruation), alterations in growth and weight, lowered birth rate, high incidence of fractures, thyroid alterations and liver damage."

Charles Martin Hall, the inventor of the modern process of manufacturing aluminum, and founder of the Aluminum Company of America, worked with this material for two years. He died of sclerosis of the liver.

Grand Rapids (Fluoridated) reports there were no polio deaths for 1941 and 1942. In 1943, 1944 and 1945 there were 0.6 per 100,000 population. But in 1949, with fluoridation, the polio death rate was 3.4.

"Fluorine and fluorides have an affinity for all proteidal material. Fluorine will automatically and rapidly change protein to a colloid, which in fact is the first stage of putrefaction, decay."—Henry L. Prestholdt, Chemist, Minneapolis, Minnesota.

A study of Gray's "Anatomy," the "bible" of the medical profession, will reveal that the hardening of bones is an ageing process; therefore, anything that speeds up this ageing process by causing the bones to become hard and brittle, as fluorides do, is to be avoided.

Figures just released by the U. S. Public Health Service show that New Hampshire (low fluorine) has the greatest per capita population over the age of 65, while New Mexico (high fluorine) has the smallest per capita population over 65.

It is well known that physiological reactions vary from individual to individual. What one person can stand another cannot. Even the anti-biotics, such as penicillin and chlormycetin, which have saved the lives of many, have caused the deaths of others. No medication can be used indiscriminately on all people with safety.

Cancer

As to cancer, you say: "The statement that fluorides cause or accelerate the growth of cancer has been made as a result of wide publicity given to a mouse cancer experiment conducted by a bio-chemist at the University of Texas," and then infer that the report was false. But you don't tell the rest of the story about that experiment. You don't tell that both the controls and experimental mice were given the same food, Purina; that the experimental mice received only 0.45 p.p.m. fluoride in distilled water, LESS THAN ONE-HALF THE AMOUNT YOU PRESCRIBE FOR OUR DRINKING WATER, while the controls received distilled water; that cancer commenced in the experimental mice earlier than in the controls that did not receive fluoridated water; and that the life-span of the experimental animals drinking fluoridated water was considerably shorter.

Dr. Alfred Taylor, Research Scientist, Biochemical Institute of the University of Texas, who is conducting these cancer experiments, stated: "The data that we have indicate that a shortening of life span is the result. So that as far as people are concerned, IT WOULD MEAN POSSIBLY THREE TO FIVE YEARS IN A HUMAN LIFE."

Dr. Taylor further stated: "At the present time other investigations of the biological effects of sodium fluoridated drinking water are in progress in our laboratory. It is worth noting that drinking fluoridated water—one part per million fluorine—is associated with adverse physiological reactions."

If the statements you make are all the evidence you can present on this serious problem that is one of the leading causes of death, then you most certainly do not have sufficient evidence to prevail in a court of law, or the court of public opinion. It is a violation of both moral laws and ethics to bluff or guess pertaining to a disease as serious as cancer.

Deaths from Premature Births and Diarrhea

Neither are your statements factual in reference to mortality from premature birth (spontaneous abortion). The average death rate in the United States is 26.7 per 100,000 of the population from this cause, but in high-fluorine New Mexico the death rate is 55.9. Diarrhea, among the leading causes of death in low-fluorine Massachusetts, shows 3.3, but premature birth is not even listed because of its rarity. Diarrhea deaths in high-fluorine areas are as high as 49.4.

	Diarrhea	*Appendicitis*	*Premature Birth*
Massachusetts (low fluorine)	3.3	2.4	Not listed
U. S. Average			26.7
Colorado (fluorine)	13.9	4.3	31.1
Arizona (fluorine)	33.7	4.1	34.4
Texas (fluorine)	24.4	2.6	35.1
New Mexico (fluorine)	49.4	4.4	55.9

Dr. Carl Neupert, Wisconsin Health Officer, pioneer fluoridation promoter, recently admitted that premature births are increasing in his state, where much of the water has been fluoridated at his instigation.

Army doctors in Colorado Springs advise the pregnant wives of Army personnel to drink non-fluoride bottled water to avoid damaging fluorides in the public water supply.

Dr. C. T. Betts of Toledo, Ohio, states: "Fluorine was classed with ergot many years ago as an abortion drug.

"In Newburgh, New York, the facts are coming out now that the poor women are having dry birth babies, so many in fact that the doctors of the town are frantically examining everything to learn the truth. They found that these mothers had almost three times as much fluorine in the placenta as found in mothers where fluorine is not used. They admit that the placenta was not able to prevent the poison from getting into the child, and that they do not know the amount it took to kill the child."

It is well known that pigs are immune to nearly every type of poison, yet the U. S. Department of Agriculture and the College of Agriculture, University of Wisconsin, warn pig-raisers treating their animals with sodium fluoride for roundworms: "DO NOT FEED TO BRED SOWS." Yet you do not hesitate to prescribe sodium fluoride for pregnant women who must obtain their drinking water from the municipal water supply. Apparently sows must be worth more than women.

Fluorine slows up the coagulation of blood. Individuals residing in fluoride areas have a coagulation time of 6 to 20 times that of a normal individual drinking fluorine-free water. Cases of haemophilia (failure of blood to coagulate after injury causing patient to bleed to death) have an abnormally high fluorine content of the blood. This may enter into the picture as regards female disorders and premature birth. It is also a great risk to the accident victim due to possibility of bleeding to death.

Deaths from Heart Diseases

In relation to my question about heart and other diseases you state that 1.0 p.p.m. fluoride is absolutely harmless to the human body. If you have studied all aspects of this question then you know that Dr. W. B. Protho, Public

OFFICE MEMORANDUM

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

TO: DIRECTOR, FBI DATE: 6/10/57

FROM: SAC, EL PASO (100-0)

RE: UNKNOWN SUBJECTS;
Florida Committee - Pure Water
Association of America,
P. O. Box 706, Lakeland, Florida
IS - C
OO: MIAMI

KENNETH O GOFF

There is being furnished herewith to the Miami Office a small mimeograph form requesting a donation to the Florida Committee - Pure Water Association of America, P. O. Box 706, Lakeland, Florida, together with a small typewritten note signed, Mrs. H. J. KUPPERS, V. Chr., bearing the rubber stamp of the Florida Pure Water Assocaation and containing the words, "Let us kick fluoridation out of Florida
8 water works in the State are now fluoridated
Miami, Clewiston, Naples, St. Petersburg,
Orlando,
Cocoa, Ocala, Gainesville, (8 too many!)"

There is also being furnished the Miami Office, a reproduced copy of a typewritten affidavit of one OLIVER KENNETH GOFF, subscribed and sworn to before one JOE R. ATENCIO, Notary Public, state of Colorado, County of Arapahoe, on the 29th day of March, 1957, which indicates in effect that OLIVER KENNETH GOFF was a member of the Communist Party and the Young Communists League from May 2, 1936 to October 9, 1939, and during this period operated under the alias of JOHN KEATS and the number 18-B2. He indicated in his affidavit that his testimony before the government is incorporated in Volume 9 of the Un-American Activities Report for the year 1939.

(2) - Bureau (AM REGISTERED)
2 - Denver (Info)(REGISTERED)
2 - Miami (AM REGISTERED) (Encl. 3)
2 - Milwaukee (Info) (REGISTERED)
1 - Mobile (Info)(REGISTERED)
2 - New York (Info)(REGISTERED)
1 - El Paso

62-80382-1
NOT RECORDED
29 JUN 25 1957

WHN:jpg
(12)

259
62 JUN 26 1957

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED EXCEPT WHERE SHOWN OTHERWISE
DATE 7-10-84 BY 1678RfpKfm

Agree 3042 PWT/cab
#205,723, 9-17-86

INITIAL ON ORIGINAL

ORIGINAL FILED IN 62-98145-234

GOFF also indicates that while a member of the Communist Party he attended Communist Underground training schools outside the city of New York; in the Bues Hall and 113 East Wells Street, Milwaukee, Wisconsin. The East Wells Street School was operated under the name of the Eugene Debs School and disclosed that here, under the tutoring of EUGENE DENNIS, M. SPARKS, MORRIS CHILDS, JACK KLING and others, that they were schooled in the art of revolutionary overthrow of the established government. GOFF also indicated that they were trained on how to dismantle and assemble mimeograph machines, to use for propaganda purposes during the revolution; how to work on guide wires and fuel lines of airplanes so that they would either burst into flames or crash to the ground because of lack of control; how to work on ties and rails to wreck trains; and also the art of poisoning water supplies.

GOFF also disclosed in his affidavit that they had discussed quite thoroughly the fluoridation of water supplies and how they were using it in Russia as a tranquilizer in the prison camps. The leaders of the school felt that if it could be induced into the American water supply it could bring about a spirit of lethargy in the nation; where it would keep the general public docile, during the steady encroachment of Communism. The affidavit further indicated they also discussed the fact that keeping a store of deadly fluoride near the water reservoir would be advantageous during the time of the revolution, as it would give them an opportunity to dump this poison into the water supply and either kill off the populace or threaten them with liquidation, so that they would surrender to obtain fresh water. The affidavit further indicated that they had discussed in these schools, the complete art of revolution; the seizure of the main utilities such as light, power, gas, and water; but it was felt by the leadership, that if a program of fluoridating of the water could be carried out in the nation, it would go a long way toward the advancement of the revolution.

The above enclosures for the Miami Office were furnished the El Paso Office on June 3, 1957, by CIC Agent GEORGE WELLS, 112 CIC Detachment, Region 3, Fort Bliss, Texas, who had received this material from a Captain GEORGE M. QUINN, a security officer of the Guided Missile Division of the United States Army, AAA School, Building 60, Fort Bliss, Texas, on 5/31/57. Captain QUINN indicated that this material had been furnished to him by Master Sergeant JOHN W. ROBINSON, Operations Sergeant of that school, and indicated that he had

received this material in a letter from his mother-in-law,, name not disclosed, in Florida.

Copies of this communication are being furnished the Denver Office inasmuch as OLIVER KENNETH GOFF apparently executed the above affidavit in Colorado. Copies are also being furnished Milwaukee for information in view of the previous admitted activities of GOFF at Milwaukee. Copies are also being furnished New York City for information in view of GOFF's alleged activities in that area. A copy is being furnished to Mobile in view of the state-wide activity in Florida, covered by the Mobile Division of the Pure Water Association of America.

No further inquiries are being made concerning this matter by the El Paso Division unless specifically requested by the Miami Office, being considered the office of origin in this matter. RUC.

RECORDED - 1 62-80388-62

INDEXED - 1

June 20, 1957

Mrs. Willis E. Ayres
632 South McLean Boulevard
Memphis 4, Tennessee

Dear Mrs. Ayres: MARGARET M.N.

Your letter of June 11, 1957, has been received, and I appreciate the interest which prompted your writing.

Although I would like to be of assistance, information in FBI files is confidential and available for official use only. I know you will understand the reasons for this rule and will not infer from my inability to be of assistance either that we do or that we do not have the information you requested.

Sincerely yours,

John Edgar Hoover
Director

JUN 21 9 52 AM '57
REC'D-READING ROOM
F B I

NOTE: [redacted] was formerly a Panel Source of the [redacted] in connection with [redacted] The correspondent on 3-26-51 furnished to the Memphis Office material she had received through the mail which she believed might be of interest to the Bureau. (100-378791)

b2
b7D

Tolson
Nichols
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Nease
Tele. Room
Holloman
Sandy

FJH:bdl
(3)

61 JUL 2 1957

MAIL ROOM

MAILED 5
JUN 21 1957
COMM-FBI

Mrs. Willis E. Ayres—632 S. McLean Blvd.—Memphis 4, Tenn.

June, 11, 1957

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover,
Federal Bureau Investigation,
Washington, D.C.

Dear Mr. Hoover:

Recently I was sent a statement by OLIVER KENNETH GOFF
by Oliver Kenneth Goff, an ex-communist, on the "tranquedilizing" effects of fluoridated water and their instructions to help introduce it into our public water supplies. Also its subversive aspect.

Do you have this affadavit or could you tell me where I could obtain a photostat of it?

Thanking you, I am,

Yours truly,
Margaret M. Ayres
(Mrs. W. E. Ayres)

nml
ack. 6-20-57
FJH

RECORDED - 1
~~INDEXED~~ 62-10382-62
16 JUN 24 1957
EX-103
CRIME REC.

MR. JONES

JUN 14 12 00 PM '57

RECEIVED
F B I
DEPT OF JUSTICE

MR. JONES

JUN 14 11 29 AM '57

RECEIVED
F B I
DEPT OF JUSTICE

6-14
11
Clu
6-28
Pending

TOP SECRET

Tic: [redacted] Boardman
[redacted] Belmont
Mr. Roach
Mr. Branigan
Mr. Whitson

July 19, 1957

VIA LIAISON

PERSONAL AND CONFIDENTIAL

[redacted]

b2

[redacted] 7/22/57 CSS

Dear [redacted]

REC'D 5:121 -63

Enclosed is a memorandum regarding the current purge of the Presidium of the Central Committee, Communist Party of the Soviet Union. These data were obtained from an extremely delicate source under circumstances which would indicate that they should be closely held.

The enclosed information has been called to the attention of appropriate officials of this Government.

Sincerely yours,

DECLASSIFIED BY 39063 CLW/CMJ
ON 9/5/01 915421

Enclosure

NOTE: Cover memo prepared re The Current Purge of the Presidium of the Central Committee, Communist Party of the Soviet Union, 7-18-57 by LW:blb, re this outgoing letter.
This letter classified Top Secret because the enclosure is so classified.

LW:dmd
(7)

Tolson
Nichols
Boardman
Belmont
Mason
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Nease
Winterrowd
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

[redacted] JUL 23 1957

[redacted] TOP SECRET

FBI
JUL 19 4:5[illegible] PM '57
RECORD READING ROOM

GIR 2

gm

Memo to: LBN

From: O. R. R.'s Secy - d

Ogden Reid
ORR thought you would
like to have a copy
of this memo & the
attachments from
H. A. Philbrick.

RECORDED - 72 62-82322-63

3 ENCLOSURE

18 JUL 9 1957

ENCLO. ATTACHED

New York Herald Tribune
230 West 41st St., N. Y. 36 PEnnsylvania 6-4000

AT 4-1
6-1

Kenneth Goff
Oliver Kenneth Goff

John Keats

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 7/5/01 BY 39065 DLW/CAL
915421

5-7 JUL 1957

4-11 (Rev. 2-25-57)

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION

_____, 1957

TO:

___ Director	___ Mr. Nease, 5744
___ Mr. Tolson, 5744	___ Miss Gandy, 5633
___ Mr. Boardman, 5736	___ Mr. Holloman, 5633
___ Mr. Belmont, 1742	
___ Mr. Mohr, 5517	___ Records Branch
___ Mr. Parsons, 7621	___ Pers. Records, 6631
___ Mr. Rosen, 5706	___ Reading Room, 5531
___ Mr. Tamm, 5256	___ Mail Room, 5533
___ Mr. Trotter, 4130 IB	___ Teletype, 5644
___ Mr. Sizoo, 1742	___ Code Room, 4642
	___ Mechanical, B-110
___ Mr. Nichols, 5640	___ Supply Room, B-216
___ Mr. McGuire, 5642	___ Tour Room, 5625
___ Mr. Wick, 5634	
___ Mr. DeLoach, 5636	
___ Mr. Morgan, 5625	___ Miss Lurz
	___ Mrs. Faber
___ Mr. Jones, 4236	___ Miss McCord
___ Mr. Leonard, 6222 IB	___ Miss Rogers
___ Mr. Waikart, 7204	___ Miss Loper
___ Mr. Eames, 7206	___ Miss Chidboy
___ Mr. Wherry, 5537	

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED DATE 7/5/01 BY 3903LW/cn/pl 915421

___ See Me
___ For Your Info

___ For appropriate action
___ Note & Return

From Ogden Reid

62-80382

L. B. Nichols
Room 5640, Ext. 691

Mr. Tolson
Mr. Nichols
Mr Boardman
Mr. Belmont
Mr. Mohr
Mr. Parsons
Mr. Rosen
Mr Tamm
Mr. Trotter
Mr. Nease
Tele. Room
Mr. Holloman
Miss Gandy

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 2/5/01 BY 39023 ew/cmf
915421

Envelope

62-80392-63

ENCLOSURE

ENCLOSURE

Daily Worker

THE LEADING COMMUN[illegible] PAPER

Daily Worker, New York, Tuesday, March 18, 19[illegible]

Facts Spur Campaign for Fluoridation He[illegible]

By HARRY RAYMOND

Efforts to introduce a project for fluoridation of the New York City water supply to reduce tooth decay has set off a new display of political fireworks in the City Council and the Board of Estimate, with the Wagner administration divided and the leading medical scientists advocating the plan.

Spearheading the fight for the project is the Board of Health, which has submitted a 52-page report to the Mayor on the subject.

On the other side, opposing the plan, are City Councilman Robert E. Barnes, Queens Republican; the Department of Water Supply, Gas and Electricity and religious groups that claim the proposed chemical treatment of the water would be "mass medication" and a violation of religious beliefs.

Barnes, through a resolution in the City Council, [illegible] a referendum on the subject. The Mayor, who promised a Board of Estimate hearing on the plan, is stalling. The Department of Water Supply is opposing on grounds of "engineering, economy and safety." And some groups claim flourine would be harmful to health.

The fight for flouridation recalls the struggle at the turn of the century to introduce mass smallpox vaccination.

In the current battle for prevention of tooth decay, medical science is on the side of fluoridation.

An exhaustive analysis by the Board of Health of the scientific literature and the Board's correspondence, and discussions with experts in fields relating to tooth decay reveals that:

- Addition to the communal water supply of a fluoride-containing chemical compound (sodium fluoride, sodium silicofluoride, hydrofluosilicic acid) at a level of one part per million has been a well-established procedure offering approximately a 60 percent reduction in new dental decay among both young children and adults.
- These dental benefits can be accomplished without systematic harm to the body.
- Water fluoridation would involve a maximum initial cost of $450,000 and an annual maintenance cost of about nine cents per capita.
- Court decisions and official legal opinions have established that it is within the consti[illegible]tional power of a city to fluoridate its water supply.

The Board of Health's report to the Mayor concluded:

"It is therefore urged that appropriate action be taken to improve the health of the citizens of New York City by providing for flouridation of our municipal water supply."

The report was signed by Dr. Leona Baumgartner, Commissioner of Health; Dr. Haven Emerson, emeritus professor of public health practice, Colu[illegible]bia University; Dr. Thomas Rivers, emeritus membe[illegible] [illegible]ockefeller Institute for Medical Research and [illegible] [illegible]t to the [illegible] Infantile Paralysis; Dr. Paul R.Hays, pr[illegible] [illegible] Columbia [illegible] univers[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]f pediatrics, in-chief[illegible] Cornell [illegible]

Expe[illegible] [illegible]hat in addi-

(Continued from Page 3)

tion to more than 3,000,000 persons consuming naturally derived fluordiated water in the U. S., more than 22,000,000 persons in 1,100 communities are receiving health benefits of flouride-supplemented water. Philadelphia, Baltimore, Washington, D. C., St. Louis, San Francisco, Pittsburgh, Milwaukee, Providence and Miami are among 18 of the nation's large cities currently flouridating their water supplies. Chicago, Detroit, Minneapolis and Cleveland are in the process of adding the tooth-protecting chemical to municipal water.

One of the most comprehensive [illegible] studies of the dental [illegible] of fluoridation was a 10-year project with Newburgh as [illegible] [illegible] Kingston [illegible] "control community" [illegible] comparable New [illegible] water [illegible] water was not treated and constituted a "control community" for purposes of comparison. Analyzed data for the first eight years of the study, based on clinical and X-ray examination revealed:

- 60.3 percent decayed permanent teeth among Newburgh's 6-10-year-old children compared to Kingston children of the same age.
- Kingston's children had more than twice as many decayed first permanent molars.
- Among Newburgh's children studied, not even one first permanent molar was lost. In the Kingston 9-10-year group, 6.5 percent of these teeth were extracted because of extensive decay.
- Almost four times as many Newburgh children were completely free in their baby teeth: 7.2 percent in Kingston, 25.8 percent in Newburgh.

D[illegible] decay, according to the Board of Health report, is man's [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] percent of American children have experienced tooth decay and that the decay continues to afflict more than 95 percent of adults.

The extent of this affliction was dramatically confirmed during physical induction examinations for the armed forces during World War II. The standards for induction required merely that six upper teeth should make contact with six lowers. Yet 10 percent of the men examined between the ages of 18 and 35 could not qualify.

To combat this common disease, the outstanding medical scientists of the nation and major health organizations are backing the fluoridation plan.

Among the groups supporting the plan are the American Dental Association, American Medical Association, American Public Health Association, National Research Council, Commission on Chronic Illness, American Academy of Pediatrics and U.S. Public Health Service.

On the local level the program [illegible]

[illegible] the New [illegible] of Health, [illegible]d all local [illegible] New York [illegible] the Welfare [illegible] Council, United [illegible] Citizens Committee [illegible] Commerce [illegible] [illegible]on of New [illegible]

[illegible] that the [illegible] of compe[illegible] [illegible] this community [illegible] City itself [illegible]tion is an [illegible] and much [illegible] procedure," [illegible] of Health's [illegible]ner. [illegible] City C[illegible]

[illegible] cil and Board of Estimate are timid men who are catering to misguided sentiment, outmoded tradition and backward fears of the unscientific. A widespread educational campaign among both the politicians and people on the value of the Board of Health's program for fluoridation [illegible] [illegible]cated.

MEMO TO: O. R. Reid

FROM: Herb Philbrick

RE: O. K. Goff statement Re: Fluoridation

DATE: June 24, 1957

Attached you will find a statement received on Saturday, June 22 from Oliver Kenneth Goff. It appears to be highly dubious in many respects.

(1) I probably saw and read as much Communist propaganda as anyone from the years 1940 to 1949, and never at any time recall seeing anything about "Fluoridation." And in all the hundreds of cell meetings I attended, the subject was never broached.

(2) We have conducted an intense research at my office into the subject of Fluoridation, in response to many inquiries. We have not been able to find any ties with Communism, despite much rumor and speculation. Indeed, the Party does not seem to have taken any great interest in the subject. In the past two years, the subject has been mentioned only twice in the "Daily Worker."

(3) So far as we can determine, the issue of "Fluoridation" is a very recent development. Although experiments began some years ago, the Fluoridation controversy did not come into being until fairly recently. So far as we can determine, it was not getting much attention from anyone from 1936 to 1939.

(4) From a number of persons I have met from Communist imprisonment, in contacts with refugees from the captive nations, and in many conversations and interviews with members of NTS, there has never been mentioned the use of Sodium Fluoride in Soviet prison camps as a tranquilizer.

(5) I believe that the most that can be said is that undoubtedly "Fluoridation" will and does have Communist approval, because the idea of "medication" rather than individual responsibility is in keeping with Communist ideology. It is undoubtedly true that a small but militant pro-socialist and left-wing-oriented group are avidly promoting Fluoridation. As to the poisoning of water supplies, I suspect that there are other ways and means of doing it.

To Whom It May Concern:

I, Oliver Kenneth Goff, was a member of the Communist Party and the Young Communist League, from May 2, 1936, to October 9, 1939. During this period of time, I operated under the alias of John Keats and the number 18-B 2. My testimony before the Government is incorporated in Volume 9 of the Un-American Activities Report for the year 1939.

While a member of the Communist Party, I attended Communist underground training schools outside the City of New York, in the Lyon Hall, and 113 East Wells St., Milwaukee, Wisconsin. The East Wells St. school operated under the name of the Eugene Debs School. Here, under the tutoring of Eugene Dennis, M. Sparks, Morris Childs, Jack Kling and others, we were schooled in the art of revolutionary overthrow of the established Government.

We were trained on how to dismantle and assemble mimeograph machines, to use for propaganda purposes during the revolution; how to work on guide wires and fuel lines of airplanes so that they would either burst into flames or crash to the ground because of lack of control; how to work on ties and rails to wreck trains; and also the art of poisoning water supplies.

We discussed quite thoroughly the fluoridation of water supplies and how we were using it in Russia as a tranquilizer in the prison camps. The leaders of our school felt that if it could be induced into the American water supply, it would bring about a spirit of lethargy in the nation, where it would keep the general public docile during a steady encroachment of Communism. We also discussed the fact that keeping a store of deadly fluoride near the water reservoir would be

advantageous during the time of the revolution, as it would give us opportunity to dump this poison into the water supply and either kill off the populace or threaten them with liquidation, so that they would surrender to obtain fresh water.

We discussed in these schools, the complete art of revolution: the seizure of the main utilities, such as light, power, gas, and water; but it was felt by the leadership, that if a program of fluoridating of the water could be carried out in the nation, it would go a long way toward the advancement of the revolution.

The above statements are true.

Oliver Kenneth Goff

Oliver Kenneth Goff

STATE OF COLORADO)
) SS
COUNTY OF ARAPAHOE)

OLIVER KENNETH GOFF, being first duly sworn upon his oath, deposes and says that he has the above and foregoing instrument and knows the contents thereof, and that the same are true of his own knowledge except as to those matters stated on information and belief and as to those he believes them to be true.

Oliver Kenneth Goff

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29 day of March, A.D. 1957.

My commission expires April 14, 1958.

Joe B Atencio

Notary Public

GIR 8

July 26, 1957

RECORDED - 50

INDEXED-50

62-80382-64

EX-126

Miss Ruby Martensen
182 Electric Street
Auburn, California

NW 4-1

Dear Miss Martensen:

Your letter of July 19, 1957, has been received.

Although I would like to be of assistance, information in FBI files is confidential and available for official use only. I know you will understand the reasons for these rules and will not infer from my inability to be of service either that we do or that we do not have the information you requested.

Sincerely yours,

COMM — FBI
JUL 26 1957
MAILED 25

John Edgar Hoover
Director

NOTE: On the basis of information available, correspondent was not identifiable in Bufiles. The Denver Office advised in 1952 that Kenneth Goff was considered a border-line psychopath, who, in recent years, has been lecturing throughout the country against communism. He has published sensational books concerning his past CP activities. (62-80382)

FJH:cjw
(3)

Tolson
Nichols
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Nease
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

AUG 5 1957

MAIL ROOM

Auburn, Calif.
July 19, 1957.

J. E. Hoover;

It has come to my attention that a Kenneth Goff of Box 116 Englewood, Colorado is sending out literature soliciting money under the title National headquarters of soldiers of the cross Denver, Colo. claims to have a Youth leaders camp in Indian hills of Rocky mountains teaching the leaders to fight communism.

He has received much money and if he is doing a good work against Communism I want to know. He could be teaching anything at that camp in the interest of our Nation and Christianity please find out what you can and advise me.

Thank you

Ruby Marlenden

182 Electric St

Auburn, Calif

Placer Co.

REC'D DEPT OF JUSTICE
RECORDED - 50
JUL 30 1957

mrl 7-26-57
cc JH

CRIME REC

RECORDED - 27 62-80382-65
INDEXED-27
EX-126

August 20, 1957

Miss Mary Hagedorn
Liaison Assistant
Theodore Roosevelt Centennial Commission
Theodore Roosevelt House
28 East 20th Street
New York 3, New York

Dear Miss Hagedorn:

Your letter dated August 14, 1957, with its enclosure has been received and your kind comments are deeply appreciated.

I recognize your concern with regard to the problem discussed in your letter and while I would like to be of assistance in connection with your inquiry, information in the files of this Bureau in accordance with a regulation of the Department of Justice is maintained as confidential and available for official use only. I sincerely regret, therefore, it will not be possible to furnish you the information you desire.

I am sure you will understand the necessity for this policy and will draw no inference because of my inability to be of assistance that we do or do not have in our files the information you desire.

It was most thoughtful of you to forward to me Mr. Stratton's greetings and please convey my sincere best wishes to him.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director

MAILED 4
AUG 20 1957
COMM-FBI

WNP:lmk
(3)

See note on yellow: page 2.

Nelson
Nichols
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Tease
Tele. Room
Holloman
Sandy

64 AUG 30 1957
MAIL ROOM

REC'D-READING ROOM
AUG 20 12 22 PM '57

Miss Mary Hagedorn

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Enclosure to letter is mimeographed letter from Oliver Kenneth Goff sent to Mrs. Frank Hadley, Connecticut, and forwarded to correspondent. Enclosure reflects Goff, while Communist Party (CP) member 1936 to 1939, attended CP training schools where fluoridation of water supplies thoroughly discussed. Correspondent wanted to know authenticity of this and, if true, it could be dangerous and all Americans should be advised, specifically all major newspaper editors. Correspondent recalled with great pleasure Director's speech in 1949 after receipt of the Theodore Roosevelt Medal for Distinguished Service, a very moving experience. P. S. on letter stated Leslie Stratton sends warmest greetings. Bufiles in 1952 denote Goff was considered a borderline psychopath, who, in recent years, had been lecturing in United States against communism. Bureau in receipt of Goff's letter regarding fluoridation from others. (62-80382) No identifiable information in Bufiles regarding correspondent or Mrs. Frank Hadley. Cordial correspondence in past with officers of Theodore Roosevelt Centennial Commission (TRCC). On 4/22/57 Director sent statement to TRCC concerning contributions of Theodore Roosevelt to the development of this country in observance of TRCC 100th anniversary. Leslie C. Stratton cordial friend of the Bureau and on Special Correspondence List. (94-49528)

Attention:
Mr. J. Edgar Hoover

Mary: I hope you can and will make good use of this.

You see what is happening while we are all too busy living our own little lives.

America is in danger and it is necessary that those of us who see what is happening do all that we possibly can, is anything more important?

Helen

1858-1958

THEODORE ROOSEVELT CENTENNIAL COMMISSION

THEODORE ROOSEVELT HOUSE
28 EAST 20TH STREET, NEW YORK 3, N. Y.
TELEPHONE: ALGONQUIN 4-1700

COMMISSIONERS
EX OFFICIO
THE PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES
THE VICE PRESIDENT, *Chairman*
THE SPEAKER OF THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES
UNITED STATES SENATE
KARL E. MUNDT, SOUTH DAKOTA
JOSEPH C. O'MAHONEY, WYOMING
Vice Chairman
HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES
STEVEN B. DEROUNIAN, NEW YORK
LEO W. O'BRIEN, NEW YORK
MEMBERS AT LARGE
MRS. HAZEL H. ABEL, NEBRASKA
C. NORMAN BRUNSDALE, NORTH DAKOTA
HAL DAVIES, NORTH DAKOTA
HERMANN HAGEDORN, NEW YORK
Director and Secretary
MRS. SHERMAN POST HAIGHT, CONNECTICUT
HERBERT MILLEN, PENNSYLVANIA
LOWELL STOCKMAN, OREGON
OSCAR S. STRAUS II, NEW YORK

CONRAD L. WIRTH
Fiscal Officer
SIDNEY WALLACH
Assistant Director

Mr. Tolson
Mr. Nichols
Mr. Boardman
Mr. Belmont
Mr. Mohr
Mr. Parsons
Mr. Rosen
Mr. Tamm
Mr. Trotter
Mr. Nease
Tele. Room
Mr. Holloman
Miss Gandy

August 14, 195

PERSONAL

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington 25, D.C.

Dear Mr. Hoover:

The enclosed statement by Oliver Kenneth Goff was received by me in this morning's mail. I showed it and the attached note immediately to Mr. Leslie C. Stratton, Director of the Theodore Roosevelt Association, who suggested that I send it to you.

If authentic, I would feel that word about it should get to all Americans as fast as possible. If not authentic, I would want to let my friend Helen (Mrs. Frank Hadley of Bridgewater, Connecticut) know, as she would never want to spread abroad anything that wasn't genuine. I was at her house a week after this first came to her attention, through the mail, together with other anti-fluoridation material. She apparently now feels that I can help - which I would want to do, if the statement enclosed is true. If true, shouldn't it be sent out to all major newspaper editors?

I remember with great pleasure the evening of October 27, 1949, and the challenge of your words after you received the Theodore Roosevelt Medal for Distinguished Service. It was a very moving experience!

Sincerely yours,

Mary Hagedorn

Mary Hagedorn
Liaison Assistant

ENCLOSURE 62-126 2M

Enc.
cc:Mr. Leslie C. Stratton

RECORDED - 27
EX-126
62-80382-105
23 AUG 22 1957

P.S. Leslie Stratton sends warmest greetings!

ack 8-20-57
WWD:lmk

EXP. PROC.
AUG 15 1957

Mr. Preusse

October 23, 1957

RECORDED - 85
INDEXED-86
62-80382-66

Mrs. Ernest Lewis
412 West Chestnut
Arkansas City, Kansas

Dear Mrs. Lewis:

Your letter dated October 17, 1957, has been received, and I appreciate the motives prompting your communication.

While I would like to be of assistance in connection with your inquiry, information in the files of this Bureau in accordance with a regulation of the Department of Justice is maintained as confidential and available for official use only. I sincerely regret, therefore, it will not be possible to furnish you with the information you desire.

I am sure you will understand the necessity for this policy and will draw no inference because of my inability to be of assistance that we do or do not have in our files the information you desire.

Sincerely yours,

John Edgar Hoover
Director

1 - Kansas City

SEE NOTE TO SAC, KANSAS CITY, ON PAGE TWO

WNP:pw
(4)

53 C

OCT 23 1957

COMM — FBI
OCT 23 1957
MAILED 31

Tolson
Nichols
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Nease
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

MAIL ROOM

Mrs. Ernest Lewis

ATTENTION: SAC, Kansas City

No record of correspondent in Bufiles. She stated Kenneth Goff was a speaker at her church and has been invited to return. She requested any information concerning him. Bufiles reflect that in 1952 Kenneth Goff was considered a borderline psychopath. In recent years he has been lecturing throughout the country against communism. He has published sensational books concerning his past Communist Party activities. He has stated he was a member of the Communist Party from 1936 to 1939.

This is for your information.

October 17, 1957.
Arkansas City, Kans.

J. Edgar Hoover,
F.B.I.
Washington, D.C.

EXP. PROC.
OCT 21 1957

Dear Sir,

This past Sunday we had a speaker at our church. His name is Kenneth Goff. He claims to have been one of the head men in the Communist party at one time but is now a Christian. He has lost a leg & said he was thrown under a train by Communist.

Now this may may be every thing he claims but his messages were so sensational & he said basket afterward I just wondered if it was all he said.

RECORDED - 86 62-50382-66

EX 107

Since he has been invited to return at another date for several days I would appreciate it if you could give me any information concerning him.

If he is really what he says then I sure want to help him if not I want to know.

10 OCT 21 57

Sincerely
Mrs. Ernest Lewis
412 W Chestnut
Arkansas City Kans

Acknowledged
10-23-57
WNP, Jr.

Bausch Brother
Att'y

1 - Mr. Preusse

October 25, 1957

EX 105

RECORDED - 54 62-80362-67

INDEXED - 54

Mr. William M. McBride
232 North 9th Street
Fredonia, Kansas

Dear Mr. McBride:

Your letter dated October 17, 1957, has been received, and I appreciate the interest which prompted your writing.

I have noted your kind offer of assistance, and in the event you receive additional information which you believe to be of interest to this Bureau, you should feel free to communicate with the Special Agent in Charge of our Kansas City Office located at 707 U. S. Court House Building, Kansas City 6, Missouri.

COMM - FBI
OCT 25 1957
MAILED 19

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director

OCT 25 11 39 AM '57
REC'D-READING ROOM
FBI

1 - Kansas City

ATTENTION: SAC, Kansas City

No record of correspondent in Bufiles. He stated that he had heard Kenneth Goff speak on 10-15-57 and from statements made by Goff, he wondered "who was trying to do the 'Brainwashing' and whether the 'Ex' on his billing really applied to him in truth." McBride stated that if he was right about Goff and if he could be of help, the FBI should call on him at any time to expose Goff for what McBride is sure he is.

Tolson
Nichols
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Nease
Tele. Room
Holloman
Sandy

NOTE TO SAC, KANSAS CITY, CONTINUED ON PAGE TWO

SEE NOTE ON YELLOW ON PAGE TWO

6 8 NOV 4 1957

MAIL ROOM

WNP:pw (4)

Mr. William M. McBride

NOTE TO SAC, KANSAS CITY, CONTINUED

Bufiles reflect that in 1952 Kenneth Goff was considered a borderline psychopath. In recent years, he has been lecturing throughout the country against communism. He has published sensational books concerning his past Communist Party activities. Goff has stated he was a member of the Communist Party from 1936 to 1939.

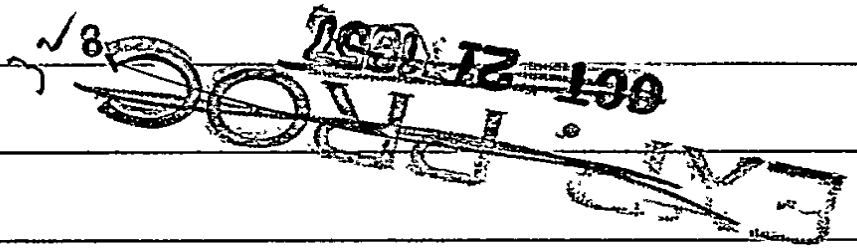
This is for your information.

NOTE ON YELLOW:

McBride stated during Goff's lecture, Goff made vile accusations against Mrs. Eleanor Roosevelt, Justice Felix Frankfurter, Attorney General Brownell and Chief Justice Earl Warren in that they were either communist or furthering the communist cause. McBride forwarded this to the Bureau for information and offered to help if needed to expose Goff. Goff and his activities are known to the Bureau, and McBride is not being contacted in view of this. (62-80382) Attorney General Brownell is being furnished information in McBride's letter concerning allegations made against him by Goff.

Fredonia, Kans.
October 17, 1957

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
Director, F.B.I.
Washington, D.C.



Dear Sir:

I hardly know how to begin this letter other than to say that this is not a crank letter. The facts which have motivated my writing this letter would have caused any person with the slightest bit of fair-mindedness to do the same.

RECORDED - 54 62-30832-67

EX 105 OCT 21 1957

The night of October 15, 1957 I had the dubious

Let to AG 10-25-57 WNP. Pus Baubitched

1-KC 10-25-57 WNP, Pus

pleasure of hearing a man named Kenneth Goff speak on the subject "Are the Communists Brainwashing Our Youths" which, of course, is a very thought-provoking subject. I listened to him for at least 1½ hours and heard nothing I had not read in magazines or newspapers before with the exceptions of the items I will list below. And I repeat these are Mr. Goff's words:

(1) That Mrs. Eleanor Roosevelt at one time headed 13 Communist "Front Organizations" and is the Nations No. 1

Woman as far as furthering the Communist Cause in the U. S. A.

(2) That Justice Felix Frankfurter is one of the nation's leading communists and that Earl Warren and Attorney-General Brownell are either communists or Fellow-Travelers.

(3) That Brownell was pressured into sending troops into Little Rock, Ark. by Communist influences. Although he condemns this action, not once did he condemn or even mention the violence there.

Anyhow, this is written for your information. I only hope it will be of some value.

Sincerely,
William M. McBride

WILLIAM M. MC BRIDE
232 N. 9TH ST.
FREDONIA, KANSAS

(4) He advocates the U.S. pulling out of the U.N. and going it alone.

These are only a few of the vile accusations of a man who is billed as an "Ex-Communist." I wondered at the time who was trying to do the "Brainwashing" and whether the "Ex" on his billing really applied to him in truth.

Please, if I am right about this man and I can be of help, please call on me at anytime to expose this man for what I'm sure he is.

(over)

Boardman
Belmont
Preusse

The Attorney General

October 25, 1957

Director, FBI

KENNETH GOFF
INFORMATION CONCERNING

On October 21, 1957, this Bureau received a letter dated October 17, 1957, from William McBride, 232 North 9th Street, Fredonia, Kansas. McBride advised that on October 15, 1957, he had heard Kenneth Goff speak on the subject "Are the Communists Brainwashing Our Youths?" According to McBride, Goff had stated, among other things, "That Justice Felix Frankfurter is one of the nation's leading communists and that Justice Earl Warren and Attorney General Brownell are either communists or Fellow-Travelers." Goff further stated "That Brownell was pressured into sending troops into Little Rock, Ark. by Communist influences. Although he condemns this action, not once did he condemn or even mention the violence there."

Files of this Bureau contain no information concerning McBride. The files of this Bureau reflect that Kenneth Goff, during recent years, has been engaged in a nationwide tour during the course of which he gave anticommunist lectures of a sensational nature. He has published several books of a similar nature. In February, 1948, he was fined $100 for placing signs of a derogatory nature in front of the Russian Embassy in Washington, D. C. Goff claims to have been a communist from 1936 to 1939.

1 - Mr. William P. Rogers
Deputy Attorney General

RECORDED - 54 62-80382-6

16 OCT 28 1957

WNP:pwpar
(7)

Tolson
Nichols
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Nease
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

MAIL ROOM

MAILED 2
OCT 25 1957
COMM-FBI

64 NOV 1 1957

STANDARD FORM NO. 64

Office Memorandum • UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

TO : DIRECTOR, FBI

DATE: January 29, 1958

FROM : SAC, NEW HAVEN (62-0)

SUBJECT: OLIVER KENNETH GOFF
INFORMATION CONCERNING

On January 17, 1958, Mrs. R.H.WEIGEL, 72 Hillsboro Drive, West Hartford, Connecticut, furnished the contents of an anonymous mailing she had received. This envelope contained the following, which are enclosed for the Bureau's information and evaluation:

(1) June 1, 1956, edition of "COMMON SENSE," which states it is published in Union, New Jersey. This paper deals exclusively with Fluoridation.

(2) A reprint of an article from the "Hartford Courant," which is a daily and Sunday newspaper published in Hartford, Connecticut. This article deals with the purifying of water to be given to Queen Elizabeth on the occasion of her visit to Canada.

(3) What purports to be a sworn affidavit of OLIVER KENNETH GOFF in which he states he was a member of the Communist Party and Young Communist League during the years 1936-1939 under the alias JOHN KEATS and that he had testified before the House Un-American Activities Committee.

In his affidavit, GOFF states that he attended several Communist-sponsored schools, was trained by the Communists in methods of sabotage and the "art of poisoning water supplies."

There follows in affidavit a recitation of the evil effects of fluoridation and how the Communists planned to introduce it into various water reservoirs in order to either "kill off the populace or threaten them with liquidation."

It is noted that this affidavit was subscribed and sworn to before a Notary Public in the State of Colorado.

2-Bureau (Enclosures - 3)(RM)
1-Denver (Inf.) (RM)
1-Newark (Inf.) (RM)
1-New Haven (62-0)
JAD:mrs
(5)

RECORDED - 48
INDEXED 48

3 ENCLOSURES

EX-126

EX-126

62-10232-69

F-340

Telephone calls reporting this same information have been received from other Hartford residents and it would appear that these mailings are receiving fairly wide dissemination in the Hartford, Connecticut, area. It is noted that stamped on each of the items in these mailings is the notation "Phone the Metropolitan District Office - JAckson 5-0841." This telephone number refers to the office handling the water supply for Hartford and the surrounding communities.

New Haven indices contain no information identifiable with GOFF, nor is anything known concerning his present whereabouts. No further action being taken in this matter by the New Haven Office and the above is furnished for the Bureau's information.

TO:	DIRECTOR, FBI
FROM:	SAC, NEW HAVEN (62-0)
ENC.	3

62-80382-69

ENCLOSURE

ENCLOSURE

From THE HARTFORD COURANT - Sunday, October 13, 1957 . . .

ROYALTY TO GET PURE WATER

Toronto, Oct. 12 (AP) - The water Queen Elizabeth II and her royal party - drink on their Canadian visit was drawn from Lake Ontario and processed under strict security of the Royal Canadian Mounties.

F. M. Gray, a soft drink firm vice president, said it was made 99.9 per cent pure by filtering through sand, activated carbon and paper.

Even the royal ice cubes are to be made from it.

PHONE THE METROPOLITAN DISTRICT OFFICE

– JAckson 5-0841 –

62-80382-69

PHONE THE METROPOLITAN DISTRICT OFFICE
— JAckson 5-0841 —

To Whom It May Concern:

I, Oliver Kenneth Goff, was a member of the Communist Party and the Young Communist League, from May 2, 1936 to October 9, 1939. During this period of time, I operated under the alias of John Keats and the number 18-B2. My testimony before the Government is incorporated in Volume 9 of the Un-American Activities Report for the year 1939.

While a member of the Communist Party, I attended Communist underground training schools outside the city of New York; in the Bues Hall, and 113 East Wells St., Milwaukee, Wisconsin. The East Wells St. school operated under the name of the Eugene Debs School. Here, under the tutoring of Eugene Dennis, M. Sparks, Morris Childs, Jack Kling and others, we were schooled in the art of revolutionary overthrow of the established Government.

We were trained on how to dismantle and assemble mimeograph machines, to use for propaganda purposes during the revolution; how to work on guide wires and fuel lines of airplanes so that they would either burst into flames or crash to the ground because of lack of control; how to work on ties and rails to wreck trains; and also the art of poisoning water supplies.

We discussed quite thoroughly the fluoridation of water supplies and how we were using it in Russia as a tranquilizer in the prison camps. The leaders of our school felt that if it could be induced into the American water supply, it would bring-about a spirit of lethargy in the nation; where it would keep the general public docile during a steady encroachment of Communism. We also discussed the fact that keeping a store of deadly fluoride near the water reservoir would be advantageous during the time of the revolution, as it would give us opportunity to dump this poison into the water supply and either kill off the populace or threaten them with liquidation, so that they would surrender to obtain fresh water.

We discussed in these schools, the complete art of revolution: the seizure of the main utilities, such as light, power, gas, and water; but it was felt by the leadership, that if a program of fluoridating of the water could be carried out in the nation, it would go a long way toward the advancement of the revolution.

The above statements are true.

(Signed) OLIVER KENNETH GOFF
Oliver Kenneth Goff

STATE OF COLORADO)
) SS
COUNTY OF ARAPAHOE)

OLIVER KENNETH GOFF, being first duly sworn upon his oath, deposes and says that he has the above and foregoing instrument and knows the contents thereof, and that the same are true of his own knowledge except as to those matters stated on information and belief and as to those he believes them to be true.

S E A L

(Signed) OLIVER KENNETH GOFF

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29 day of March, A.D., 1957.

My commission expires April 14, 1958.

(Signed) JOE R. ATENCIO
Notary Public.

62-80382-69

* communism is treason! * fight it with common sense!

PHONE THE METROPOLITAN DISTRICT OFFICE
— JAckson 5-0841 —

SUBSCRIPTION RATES:
(24 issues annually)
Plain envelope, unsealed ... $1.
Plain envelope, sealed ..... $3.
Foreign & Canada, (10 mos) $1.

The Nation's Anti-Communist Newspaper



Common Sense

Copyright Registered 1948 United States Patent Office.

*

"The Truth, the whole Truth, and nothing but the Truth"

Without fear or favor,
Conde McGinley
FOUNDER AND EDITOR

VOL. X, No. 253. (10th Year) UNION, NEW JERSEY, U.S.A., JUNE 1, 1956 FIVE CENTS

Fluoridation---Is It A Benefit Or Menace To Public Health?

During the progress of our country in the past 30 years, no type of tyranny seems too brazen or fantastic for certain of our federal, state and city legislators. Among these appear the champions of fluoridation, who constantly ignore the guarantees of our Constitution and the rights of the individual citizen to life, liberty and happiness.

Even the most ardent advocates of fluoridation admit that it will benefit no one except children between the ages of 6 and 11. Just how much water can this age group drink? And how much of the taxpayer's money is wasted on the equipment for this rat poison? Wouldn't it be far more sensible for those few who want fluorine to go to the drug store and buy it?

They are determined to force every man, woman and child to drink water mixed with rat poison, a poison called fluorine. This fluoridated water would be used for every purpose; bathing, washing your car, clothes washing, sprinkling the lawn, as well as cooking. As pioneers who are supposedly dedicated to the task of saving the teeth of



OPEN LETTER TO PROCTOR & GAMBLE

Mr. Neil H. McElroy, President
Proctor & Gamble Co.
Cincinnati 1, Ohio
Dear Mr. McElroy:

This is in reply to a 3 page March 26th letter from Mr. J.E. Burke of your Public Relations Dept. Enclose address by George Racey Jordan, Major USAF (ret.), executive director of American Coalition (over 100 patriotic societies), made Feb. 17, 1956, at Hotel Statler, Wash. D.C. to Thirtieth Women's Patriotic Conference on National Defense. In view of ignorance admitted by Messrs Holliday and Burke, on subject of "Fluoridation of Water," urge all of you to read Major Jordan's expose.

Answering Mr. Burke's letter. Again, you accept so-called statistics from those guilty of misrepresentation. As Major Jordan proves, whole basis for so-called comparisons between children's dental conditions at Newburgh and Kingston, N.Y. is on a foundation of sand. True, the first few years of contact by fluorine with enamel produces

purpose, bathing, washing your car, clothes washing, sprinkling the lawn, as well as cooking. As pioneers who are supposedly dedicated to the task of saving the teeth of our children, they fail to tell you of the many other more dangerous aspects of this deadly rat poison...WHY?

The health of an individual depends upon himself as well as his doctor. He advises and treats you as an individual, and not as a herd of cattle. This deadly poison in our drinking water reduces us to the level of cattle who have no choice.

One fluorine expert says there is no danger of drinking fluoridated water, as long as the individual takes no more than seven glasses a day. What if you drink more than seven glasses? Does he guarantee you will not become injured? Also, what of a mother breast feeding an infant? She has been drinking fluorinated water, what effects will that have on the infant?

Do these fluoridation zealots ever tell you there are low spots in your incoming water lines and small quantities of this fluorine accumulate in the low areas becoming very dangerous? Do they tell you that any excess build-up of pressure will force this accumulated fluorine into your drinking fountains and someone will get an "overdose" ?

These and many many other questions are unsatisfactorily answered by the "experts."

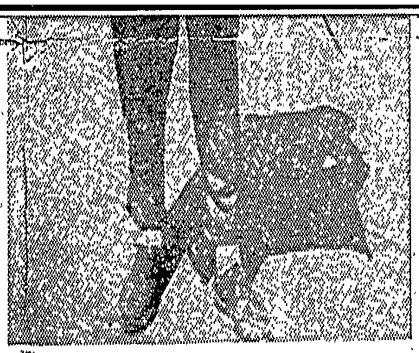
IS YOUR SUBSCRIPTION PAID UP ?

You will help us and the cause if you keep your subscription paid in advance.

This would save time and labor in sending out renewal notices and give us funds with which to work.

1 Year	$1.00
3 Years	2.50
1 Year first class	3.00
2 Years first class	5.00
Foreign, 10 months	1.00
Lifetime	25.00

RENEW YOUR SUBSCRIPTION NOW !!



Above you see an actual photograph of a man placing fluorine in the water supply of some unsuspecting community. Fluorine is such a deadly poison that it would be fatal to come in contact with it. There is a plan to put it in your drinking water, if it is not already there. Are you aware of this? If not, you had better investigate and do something about it immediately.

This particular photo was taken at the San Diego water works, just before they abolished fluoridation.

Promoters Of Fluoridation Very Deceptive!

Promoters of fluoridation made a so-called report on a ten year experiment with fluoridated water in Newburgh, New York, compared with Kingston, New York, where the water was not fluoridated.

This report was made in Oct. 1954, giving the number of pupils in schools in both Cities. This report also led the reader to believe that the Newburgh children aged 6—9 experienced 57% less tooth decay than the children of Kingston.

The reader will get an idea of just how far the Fluoridation promoters will go in deception, by reading the report by Dr. C. T. Betts, of Toledo, Ohio.

"The ten year period of examination for the effects of fluoridated city water is over. Newburgh has 930 decayed teeth and 521 under treatment more than the city of Kingston, New York. 339 more pupils were inspected at Kingston than at Newburgh. The fluoridators of the nation have been announcing the reduction of cavities has been 57% in these pilot cities. The New York report shows children's increase of damaged or destroyed teeth about thirty three and one third per cent over Kingston. Fluoridation should be stopped at once as the most vicious murder program ever known to man."

Newburgh and Kingston, N.Y. is on a foundation of sand. True, the first few years of contact by fluorine with enamel produces what appears to be a hardened condition. Hence the March 1956 Journal of American Dental Assn. report on 10 years studies, claiming a reduction of 58% in decay at Newburgh, (fluoridated water) versus Kingston, (not fluoridated), bases that report on children between the ages of 6 and 9.

Dr. Forst's Report is based on condition of **all school children's teeth,** with 62% at Newburgh having dental troubles, compared with only 42% at un-fluoridated Kingston. That fact is reflected by a number of dentists found in those two cities. What can be expected after 20 or 30 years or more of consuming fluoridated water, is illustrated by survey of University of Arizona at St. David, of all persons teeth there. Water contains naturally only 9/10th of one part per million, (contrasted with allegedly safe concentration of one to one and one half ppm. of **sodium fluoride,** which is **80 times more toxic** than **calcium fluoride** at St. David, found naturally in many communities thruout U.S.A.) Yet, from age 24 onwards, 50% of St. Davidians wear plates!

Mr. Burke says you conducted no water fluoridation experiments at Cincinnati, but the voters of your city learned enough about the false claims being made by the promoters of fluoridation, to vote it out! Since your city fathers had wasted about $30,000 to try to foist fluoridation upon your fellow citizens, and your Company and its personnel as big taxpayers living in Cincinnati must have been aware of at least some of the facts, I am surprised at your willingness to accept at face value the so-called scientific data submitted by those with an axe to grind.

Consult **Report of the House Congressional Committee of 1952,** which, incidentally, after hearing the best that the administration officials and scientists could offer, **warned communities** to go slow about fluoridating water supplies, because, said "authorities" (?) left unanswered so many questions affecting health not only of children but of

(Continued on Page Three)

The Fallacy Of Fluoridation

By Rev. William C. McGrath, SFM, PA

Reprinted with permission from The Scarsboro Missions, Toronto, Canada, April 1956.

1. The Claims of its Proponents are Faulty

The fluoridation cause was given great impetus through circulation of a story that in Deaf Smith County, Texas there was "a town without a toothache" where dental decay among children was virtually unknown. We did not hear much about the fact that Sodium Fluoride, the poisonous commercial waste product injected into water supplies, is 85 times as toxic as the Calcium Fluoride found naturally in the water of this and other towns (Indus. and Engineering Chemistry, July '34, p. 791) nor about the statement of Dr. G.W. Heard, one-time lone dentist of this wonder town, to the effect that he had been widely misquoted. There are now three dntists—working overtime—in "the town without a toothache" and some wag has suggested that it will soon be "a town without a tooth." (Capsule News, Wash., D.C., Feb. 4, '56.) One ppm (part per million) is supposedly the safe dosage, yet Dr. Waldbott, FACP, FACA, FAAA of Detroit, states that "according to dental research authorities, mottling of the tooth occurs at 0.7 ppm, and a mottled tooth is a poisoned tooth. Therefore, how can the concentration of 1 ppm be called 'safe'?

2. It is Causing and Aggravating Disease, Especially in Adults

1. "Sodium Fluoride is a general protoplasmic poison." 2. "It is toxic to nerves." 3. "Damaging to the brain and nerve cells." 4. "Creates a high incidence of bone fractures." 5. "Affects the thyroid gland and damages the liver." (Taken from 59 similar quotations from physicians, dentists and scientists, 83rd Congress Hearings on H. R. 2341, "A bill to protect the public health from the dangers of fluorination of water." May 25 to 27, 1954, pages 232-283.) (Names in the public record.) ... "Consider-

GRAND RAPIDS ... NEWBURGH. VITAL STATISTICS

The City-County Health Dept. has been allotted $5000 in Federal funds to learn why death rate from major diseases is higher in Grand Rapids than throughout Michigan." (Grand Rapids Herald, July 28, '55.) Grand Rapids was fluoridated in 1945 ... "LOCAL HEART DEATHS TOP U. S." (Heading in Newburgh News, Jan. 27, '54) The article says: "The heart deaths in Newburgh in the year were equal to a rate of 882 deaths per 100,000 population. This was more than the rate for the nation as a whole, 507 per 100,000." (This was perilously close to double the rate for the entire nation.) Nearly two years later—Dec. 28, 1955—we read in the same paper: "According to the American Heart Association, the United States has the highest death rate from heart attacks and strokes of any country in the world ... Data just released by the Federal Government reveals that in Newburgh, heart disease is the greatest single threat to human life."

The Methods of Compelling Fluoridation are Un-American

"In what I had still considered a free America, the platform of the Seattle District Dental Society was denied to me to speak against fluoridation. We heard speeches for fluoridation at every regular meeting from Dec., 1951 through March, 1952." (A. B. MacWhinnie, D.M.D., Oral Hygiene, Jan., '53.)

"It is a dangerous situation when professional organizations and scientific publications deny the right of expression to any one who holds a view contrary to the one prevailing among the majority." (E. J. Ryan, D.D.S., Editor, Oral Hygiene Dec., '53.) "Truth will out, as even those who maintain the 'Iron Curtain' are discovering. It is to be hoped that a minimum of harm will have been done before the 'Fluorine Curtain' has been torn down and the truth given fully to the profession and the pub-

Connell, CSSR., STD., LLD., Dean of school of Theology, Catholic University, Washington, D.C. Statement released expressly for this article.)

The only thing certain about fluoridation is that it is forcing many unwilling people to imbibe a cumulative protoplasmic poison. It is far from being morally certain that it will —ever—confer any benefits on anybody. Therefore, again applying the theological principle invoked in this eminent theologian, "they may not impose their will on others." **May not**, without being guilty of conduct that is morally reprehensible.

(Emphasis Author's throughout this article)

Note: (More than 500 cities to date have refused to accept fluoridation and 38 have thrown it out after it had been started. "Fluoridation of New Brunswick water supplies was ruled illegal by the Appeal Division of the New Brunswick Supreme Court today." (Toronto Globe and Mail, Dec. 16, 1955). If you wish to keep posted on the devious ways of the fluoridators, we strongly advise a subscription to National Fluoridation News, 2930 W. Grand Blvd., Detroit 2, Mich. Published six to ten times a year, $3.50 yearly, group subscriptions (5 or more) $1.50 apiece. We also suggest that you send for a copy of the Congressional Hearings story, (H. R. 2341) 124 pages, available at cost (25 cents) from: Lee Foundation, 2023 W. Wisconsin Ave., Milwaukee, Wis.

Warns Of Fluoridation Danger

Portland, Maine, Feb. 8, 1956

A top New York City water supply official declared today that "people are bound to get hurt" in cities where water is fluoridated.

Benjamin C. Nesin, director of laboratories for the Department of Water Supply, Gas and Electricity, assailed fluoridation in a speech prepared for delivery before the Maine Water Utilities Assn.

from the dangers of fluorination of water." May 25 to 27, 1954, pages 232-233.) (Names in the public record.) ... "Considering the infinitesimal amount of Fluoride added to drinking water and its reaction upon tooth enamel, the hardest structure of the human anatomy, we wonder what must be its reaction upon the less dense structures of the body." (N.Y. Dentist who requests anonymity.) ... "A most disconcerting fact is the death of a young Texan soldier **from drinking Fluoride-containing water** as reported by Drs. Linsman and Murray. It is interesting to observe how this established fact is being side-stepped." (Nat. Fluoridation News, 2930 W. Grand Blvd., Detroit, June, '55.) ... "Another well substantiated case, severe brain damage, convulsions from drinking Saginaw water. STOP. Thorough investigation including exploratory brain surgery. STOP. Patient continued to eliminate 4 mgs. daily of retained fluorine two months after fluoridation discontinued." (Telegram th the American Medical Ass'n. from Dr. Walbott Jan. 10, '55.) ... "In June, 1953, Mrs. F. Zwerling came to my office with a very distressing dermatitis of the whole body, a badly cracked and swollen tongue, painfully inflamed inner cheeks and deep cracks at either corner of the mouth. When remedies prescribed failed to relieve, she discontinued drinking the city water and in a few days the mouth conditions were healed. The natural conclusion was that perhaps discontinuing bathing in the city water might relieve the general dermatitis. This proved to be true. You can imagine the plight of this woman as she is deprived entirely of the city water." (Letter of Dr. A. R. Gould, 291 Geary St., San Francisco, to City Water Dept. May 5, '53.)

I do not have to "imagine the plight of several families who have written to tell me that they are obliged to buy pure water at an average cost of $250 a year (one woman for a family of 17) because of outbreaks of mouth rash, dermatitis, stiffness of joints, which disappeared completely after changing to pure water and re-appeared when they went back to the fluoridated city supply, "just to make sure."

have been done before the Fluorine Curtain has been torn down and the truth given fully to the profession and the public." (J. E. Waters, D.D.S., Dental Survey, Vol. 29, No. 11, Nov., '53.)

The Fluorine Curtain has been partly torn down. The minutes of a meeting that were "not for distribution" have leaked out. The meeting was held in Washington, D.C. June 6 to 9, '51, attended by Dental Health Officers from 38 States. Here, from the Congressional Hearings, are excerpts from the "instructions" given that distinguished gathering by Dr. Frank Bull of Madison, Wisconsin. **1. "If you can, keep fluoridation from going to a referendum." 2. "We have told the public it works, so we cannot go back."** (I doubt if I have ever read a more sinister statement this side of the Iron Curtain.) 3. "When we are having the press in don't have anybody on the program who is going to oppose us." 4. "When they get through adding up the percentages of decay that we can reduce by such methods we end up in a minus. **When they take us at our own word they make awful liars out of us."** (H. R. 2341, pps. 180 to 182. "Excerpts from original transcript of above meeting" by Mrs. A. Robinson, Seattle.)

Fluoridation is Morally Unjustifiable

(A) "As long as, in the judgment of competent authorities, there is solid reason for fearing that fluoridation may have serious, harmful and widely prevalent long term effects, **it would be wrong to impose it on the general population.** (Msgr. Thos. J. Riley, The Boston Pilot, Jan. 24, 1953.) Competent authorities, as quoted, have shown not only that fluoridation **may have,** but **does have** such effects. Therefore, simply applying the sound theological principle enuntiated above, it follows that it is "wrong to impose it on the general population."

... (B) "Even if the majority of the citizens want it used, they may not impose their will on others by having the public supply of water fluoridated, unless it is morally certain that ultimately fluoridation will be more beneficial to people as a whole than if it were not used." (Rev. Francis J.

Electric assailed fluoridation in a speech prepared for delivery before the Maine Water Utilities Assn.

Calling fluoride a "known poisonous substance," Mr. Nesin said flatly:

"There can be no question of the hazards involved in fluoridation, and any idea of maintaining a public health flirtation with it is nothing more than so much macabre pseudo-scientific sophistry."

Mr. Nesin hammered at four major points in his address:

1. Data submitted by those favoring fluoridation, to prove its safety are unreliable and belied by scientific and medical evidence.

2. Claims for fluoridation's role in control of tooth decay are "questionable."

3. Public water supply is neither a "suitable nor efficient vehicle for administering fluoride."

4. Safer, more economical alternate methods are available.

According to Mr. Nesin, it is possible for persons living in an area with water supply fluoridated at the recommended level of 1 ppm, to acquire chronic fluorosis, a fluoride poisoning which is essentially fatal. He pointed out that water intake of individuals may vary as much as 20 to 1.

"When water is fluoridated, a penalty is imposed on the above average water drinker," Mr. Nesin said.

He accused pro-fluoridation forces of failing to recognize pathological symptoms in persons covered by their statistical studies of fluoridated areas and warned that the danger of tooth mottling has been minimized.

"If New York City undertook fluoridation, at least 35,000 cases of fluoride mottling (tooth disfiguration) would arise each year fluoridation would be in effect," he said.

Read and pass on!

OPEN LETTER TO PROCTOR & GAMBLE

(Continued from Page One)

adults. You will find that Dr. A.L. Miller, formerly representing U.S. Public Health Service in Nebraska, (dean of Congressmen from Nebr.) who had been inveigled to sponsor the Bill that fluoridated Washington's water supply, has publicly regretted that action, and testified he had been "misled" by those officials.

Having done research work on the Talmud, I am well aware of the reason why certain products carry the circled "U" (Union of Orthodox Rabbis) or the letter "K" (Kosher). I note that at least six of your Company's well-known products—Tide, Cheer, Oxydol, Dreft, Joy and Spic & Span—all carry the circled "U", indicating that such products have received blessing by Jewish Rabbis and are recommended to your Jewish customers. Yet, despite the tremendous investment you are making in full-page color ads in leading magazines, and in mailing sample tubes of Crest to householders thruout the U.S.A. I fail to find that the Rabbis have blessed Crest. Does this mean that only non-Jews are to run the risk of poisoning, by using Crest?

Under "Directions for using Crest tooth paste", you warn adult users to "be sure to rinse the mouth thoroughly after brushing." This is additional warning to that given parents that "Children under six should not use Crest." Your "Instructions" state: "Consult your dentist about CREST if your local water supply contains fluoride." No qualification, so Mr. Burke is in error when he says that warning "refers also to children under 6 and is aimed specifically at the areas where there is an excessive amount of naturally-occurring fluoride in the water." Many cities (not just a few) have fluoride in their water supplies, so where would your market be to sell CREST, if that "Instructions" were literally followed?

The margin between safety and danger must be mighty slim, when fluoridation (of water supplies) proponents claim there is no danger when drinking water contains up to one and one half parts per million. Yet you must consider that the deadly ments of CREST because local water supplies contain even a trace of fluoride? Did you know that Doctors are warning their patients against CREST? Do you think for one moment that the women of America will fall for CREST Toothpaste?

Isn't it about time that an investigation be made into the increasingly widespread forcing of fluorides (no anti-dote) into the bloodstreams of the American people? It is acknowledged that fluorine is a cumulative poison in the body, that harms all organs of the body, including making the brain impotent. There is a conspiracy against our Republic, and it is functioning in almost any and every channel you can think of.

I cannot conceive that you would knowingly be a party to, nor allow your great Company to be a vehicle for, a conspiracy against the people of the United States.

For Christ and Country

Charles B. Hudson

P. O. Box 985

Newcastle, Wyoming

Noted Medical Men Petition Governor

The Honorable G. Mennen Williams
Governor of Michigan
Lansing, Michigan

Dear Sir:

Whereas, the addition of flourine to drinking water is being vigorously promoted by the Michigan State Health Department and

Whereas, the evidence presented to physicians and dentists as proof of the benefits is highly contradictory and unconvincing and

Whereas, there is abundant and incontrovertible documentary evidence of harm resulting from fluoridated water and

Whereas, what is being called the "safe" concentration of this cumulative poison is likely to result in considerable damage to a large portion of the population in years to come, because there are vast differences between individuals in tolerance to drugs and medical, dental and lay groups in the State of Michigan, until such time as they can present incontrovertible proof of its harmlessness to the general membership of our respective societies.

A.D. Ruedemann, M.D, Flinn F. Morse, M.D
Cecil W. Lepard, M.D, Frank B. Bicknell, M.D
William H. Gordon, M.D, Gabriel Steiner, M.D
A.M. Large, M.D, Harold B. Fenech, M.D
L. M. Sa'di, M.D, Aaron A. Farbman, M.D
H. E. Schmidt, M.D, Edward H.Lauppe, M.D
Louise D. Stern, M.D, Ralph H. Pino, M.D,F.A.C.S
J. W. Becker, M.D, Hugh Stalker, M.D, F.A.C.P
Franz Blumenthal, M.D, Fred A. Lauppe, M.D
Hugh L. Dill, M.D, Geo. L. Walbott, M.D
Lyle G. Wagoner, M.D, William F. Streit, D.D.S
H. C. Moritz, M.D, John E. Andries, D.D.S
Earl G. Krieg, M.D, Wadsworth Warren, M.D
Charles H. Steele, M.D, Luther R. Leader, M.D
F.L. Sperry, M.D, C. Stanley Waggoner, M.D
Wesley G. Reid, M.D, H. W. Vielmetti, D.D.S
Warren R. Moore, M.D, A. E. Catherwood, M.D
L. Paul Sonda, M.D, Neil J. Whalen, M.D
S. J. Joyce, M.D, Harry Homer, D.D.S
C. L. Douglas, M.D, Harold W. Carlson, M.D
B. J. Roach, D.D.S, William E. Johnston, M.D
N. Brilke, M.D, A. Gordon Armstrong, M.D
John H. Longe, D.D.S, Leslie T. Colvin, M.D
Glen E. Millard, M.D, John N. Hopkins, D.D.S
Prosper D. White M.D, H. E. Carnes, M.D
R. W. Alles, M.D, T. Percy Clifford, M.D
K. K. Latteier, M.D, L. Baur, M.D
Laslo Galdonyi, M.D, Earl G. Merritt, M.D F.A.C.S
A. Ruedemann, Jr. M.D, M. M. Braverman, M.D
William S. Sumers, M.D, Norman W. Brey, M.D
John E. Pittman, M.D, Ralph M. Burke, M.D
Chas. J. Courville, M.D, Arthur W. Erkfitz, M.D
Leo Orecklin, M.D, Raymond A. Goux, M.D
Walter K. Whitehead, M.D, Ernest Schultz, M.D
Burce Proctor, M.D, Robert R. Sterling, M.D
H. A. Jarre, M.D, F.A, Geo. C. Thorteson, M.D
Loren C. Spademan, M.D.

Village Fluoridated Without Knowledge!

The village of Tuckahoe, N. Y. was shocked recently to discover that its water supply has been fluoridated for the past four and one half years.

The N. Y. Times of March 14, 1956, reporting on this, stated: "Mayor Milton A. Gibbons, said investigation showed that 'without the knowledge or consent' of the residents the New Rochelle Water Company had been injecting fluoride into the water since October, 1951."

The Tuckahoe Village Board voted

is no danger when drinking water contains up to one and one half parts per million. Yet you must consider that the deadly fluorine poison in Crest is so potent that users must be sure not to get a drop into their stomaches. Also, are you by such instructions trying to avoid lawsuits that might result from harm done to users of Crest?

Dr. Holliday did not explain how the swallowing of Crest would "stain" the outside of tooth enamel. If the little fluoride swallowed after going thru the cleansing processes of the body, then goes into the blood-stream and works its way from the inside of the tooth, thru the enamel to "stain" the outside of the tooth, how in God's Name can anyone, doctor or layman, pretend that applying that same poison directly to the enamel, the gums and the tender surfaces of the mouth can do "good" and not "harm"? No wonder "Instructions" warn "rinse the mouth thoroughly after brushing."

It is well-known that women do most of retail buying. You will find that women have been the deciding factor in the defeat (and/or kicking out) of fluoridation at over 500 cities and towns with over 40,000,000 population. They are learning more and more every day about the TRUTH regarding fluorine in its various disguises. Witness this important **Thirtieth Women's Patriotic Conference on National Defense,** addressed by Major Jordan on "Fluoridation of Water" on Feb. 17, 1956. This same organization representing many thousands of intelligent patriotic women thruout the U.S.A. passed a Resolution condemning fluoridation last year! Witness the delegation of 50 women representing 35 organizations (such as Chicago and Cook County **Federation of Women's Clubs,** property improvement, health, patriotic and religious organizations) who, on April 4, 1956, decided to take court action in an attempt to prevent fluoridation of Chicago and its 51 suburb water supplies. Did you know that court actions have stopped fluoridation very recently at Ontario, New-Brunswick and Toronto? Did you know that retailers are already returning shipcome, because there are vast differences between individuals in tolerance to drugs and

Whereas, fluorine can be administered efficiently and economically to individuals who are convinced of its benefits and

Whereas, no man has the right to force another to partake of a dangerous drug against his will and

Whereas, there are proven cases of poisoning, especially in Highland Park and Saginaw, after only three years of fluoridation,

We, the undersigned, therefore, as members of the recognized national, state, and local societies of our respective professions, physicians and dentists practicing in the State of Michigan, herewith protest against the relentless promotional activities of the Michigan State Health Department, and petition the Governor to call a halt to the persistent promotional effort of the Michigan State Health Department on the local

had been injecting fluoride into the water since October, 1951."

The Tuckahoe Village Board voted unanimously to file an injunction suit in the Supreme Court against the water company in order to prevent further fluoridation of the water received by the town.

This is a perfect example of the tactics frequently employed by the fluoridators.

Are you sure that your water has not been fluoridated ? ? ?

"I've Registered To Vote—Have You?"

The greatest thing you can tell your friends and neighbors this year is that you are a registered voter. After all, it's your country, and your government—and the next president is going to be your president. Everybody wants to have his say at the polls this year. Don't cut yourself out of it.

IS YOUR NAME IN THE BOOK?

PURELY PERSONAL — by Dennis McCarthy



Fluorine--A Deadly Poison?

(The following quotes were compiled by Mrs. Glenna R. Post, of Grove City, Pa. and prove beyond a shadow of a doubt that many Doctors, Dentists, and Scientists all over the nation are against this deadly rat poison called fluorine being added to our drinking water supply.—Ed.).

Dr. Benjamin Neslin, director of laboratories for the New York City Dept. of Water Supply, quoted in an editorial, "Slow on Fluoridation," in the N. Y. Mirror, April 25, 1955: "Never in the history of water supply has a substance so toxic in nature, with such a high degree of physiological potency, and associated with so much adverse evidence affecting public health, been seriously considered for introduction into the public water supply."

S. L. Zimmerman, D.D.S., Ardmore, Pa., president of the Pennsylvania Pure Water Association, in The Pennsylvania Odd Fellow, Oct. 1955: "Sodium fluoride is a metallic, inorganic, protoplasmic poison, and no human power can change it. Inorganic means that it does not belong in the human body. It is not the lack of fluorine in teeth that causes dental caries. It has been found that there were more dental caries in areas where sodium fluoride was placed in the water (Newburgh, N. Y.) than other areas (Kingston, N. Y.) where there was none. I add the voice of opposition to the increasing clamor of protest against this dastardly plot to poison the city drinking water supply."

Frederick B. Exner. M.D.. Seattle. Wash. testifying before the Florida Board of Health: "No physician in his right mind ever gives a patient a potent drug, with such a narrow margin of safety, and says, 'Take as much as you like; you are sure to get the right amount.' Yet that is exactly what we are doing when we put fluoride in the public water supply... You have been promised that it will not harm either your children or you, and that it will make your teeth less fluoridated (without opportunity for a referendum) water: "I keep abreast of the discussions regarding the fluoridation of city water supplies. Until this discussion is settled, I am employing conservative methods in advising the President and Mrs. Eisenhower regarding the water they drink."

75 REASONS

WHY COMMUNITY WATER SUPPLIES SHOULD NOT BE FLUORIDATED

1. A Senseless Squandering of the Taxpayers' Money.
2. Cheaper Methods Are Available.
3. Brushing Teeth Right After Eating Reduces Decay 60%.
4. The Only Ones Definitely Known to Benefit from Fluoridation Are Chemical Companies and Equipment Firms.
5. Few People Know What Fluoridation Is.
6. There is No Similarity Between the Chlorination and Fluoridation of Water.
7. There Is A Health Hazard To the Operator.
8. Death Rides with Fluorides.
9. No "Harmless Dosage" Can Be Determined.
10. An Overdose Is Lethal.
11. A Hazard in War Time.
12. Mechanical Failure of Equipment could Kill Thousands.
13. Scientific Nonsense Exposed by Editor.
14. Dentists Do Not "Dope" Their Own Children.
15. Many Dentists and Physicians Oppose Fluoridation.
16. Sweden Prohibits All Artificial Water Fluoridation.
17. Formidable Testimony Against Fluoridation in Britain.
18. Fluoridation Opposed by Many Others.
53. Premature Hardening of the Teeth Is A "Diseased" Condition.
54. Danger of An Overdose.
55. Action of Fluorine on Body Is Like That of Arsenic.
56. Groups Promoting Fluoridation Lack Information.
57. Propaganda Methods Used to Promote Fluoridation.
58. Dentists Are Not Necessarily "Authorities" on the Subject.
59. Dentists Denied Right to Speak "Against" Fluoridation.
60. Dentists "Live in Terror of Being Quoted."
61. Hitler's "Big Lie" Tactics Used.
62. Doctor Warns Against Sacrificing 20% of Our Children.
63. "Pressure" of Fluoridation Crowd Makes Lawyer "Suspicious."
64. Cities Are "Pressured."
65. Censorship Powers Used.
66. Fluoridation Promoted by A "Welfare State" Bureaucracy.
67. Left-Wing Promotes Fluoridation.
68. Beware of "Innovations" Ballyhooed By Propagandists.
69. Artificially Fluoridated Water Is 85 Times More Toxic.
70. Fluoridation Is "Mass Murder."
71. Fluoridation "Increased" Dental Decay In Newburgh.
72. Rejected by 535 Cities.
73. Fluorine "Destroys" Teeth. Why Use [illegible]
74. Fluoridation Crowd Spreads Falsehoods.
75. True Science Corrects Its Own Mistakes.

A neat, four-page bulletin covering the above subjects, each with valuable explanatory information, has been prepared by Mrs. Broderstrom. This bulletin should be distributed by the millions. These bulletins are priced to barely cover printing and mail-

water supply... You have been promised that it will not harm either your children or you, and that it will make your teeth less apt to decay. Both promises are false. In fact, fluorides, as drugs, have been discarded as being too dangerous when given in effective doses."

George A. Swendiman, D.D.S., Grand Forks, N. D., in "The Argument Against Fluoridating City Water," Oral Hygiene, Sept. 1951: "We know that fluorides are extremely corrosive and are used in etching glass. Fluorides also are used as a highly potent rat poison. Now these uses may sound like splendid qualifications for a regular diet in the view of the dental association, but...I do not crave rat poison, even well diluted. How do I know this poison will not have a cumulative effect? Suppose this diluted rat poison gradually ruins my kidneys and thus sends me to my grave? Will it be any comfort to me if my dental association says, 'He died with perfect teeth'? As an American citizen, I crave to be treated neither as a rat, nor as a guinea pig...Operation Dental caries may prove a success, but Operation Vital Organs may fail."

Charles Eliot Perkins, Wash. D. C., scientist and author, in a letter to the Lee Foundation of Nutritional Research, October 2, 1954: "The REAL purpose behind water fluoridation is NOT to benefit children's teeth. Repeated doses of infinitesimal amounts of fluorine will, in time, gradually reduce the individual's power to resist domination by slowly poisoning and narcotizing certain brain tissue, and make him submissive to the will of those who wish to govern him. I say this with all the earnestness and sincerity of a scientist who has spent nearly twenty years' research into the chemistry, biochemistry, physiology and pathology of fluorine—any person who drinks artificially fluoridated water for a period of one year or more will never again be the same person, mentally or physically."

Major General Howard McC. Snyder, personal physician to the President, in a letter to Mrs. B. E. Doyle, St. Johnsbury, Vt., March 21, 1955, answering her inquiry whether the Eisenhowers drink Washington's

Fluoridation.

17. Formidable Testimony Against Fluoridation in Britain.
18. It Is "Mass Medication."
19. It Is The "Entering Wedge" for All Forms of Socialized Medicine.
20. Fluoridators Follow Footsteps Of Bolshevik Russia.
21. Contrary to Food and Drug Act.
22. City Councils Should Not Practice Medicine.
23. Fluoridation of Public Water Supplies is Unconstitutional.
24. The Public Has Been "Misled."
25. Endorsement by American Medical Association Doubtful.
26. Endorsers Endorse Each Other's Endorsements.
27. Agencies Promoting Fluoridation Did No Research.
28. Experiments Are Still Not Completed.
29. Endorsements Not Backed by "Facts."
30. Congressioal Committee Warns Of "Prematurity."
31. Fluorine is the Lethal Element In "Madness Gas."
32. Fluorides Are Poison to All Living Tissue.
33. A New "Man-Made" Disease Appears.
34. Danger to Unborn Children.
35. Deafness Caused by Fluorides.
36. France Rejects Fluoridation.
37. Fluoridation Makes Bones Brittle.
38. Fluorine Hardens Your Teeth.
39. Fluorine Causes Premature Births.
40. Doctor Warns of "Chain Reaction."
41. Fluorine Is Used to Etch Glass.
42. Sodium Fluoride Is A Rat Poison.
43. Less Poisonous Agents Wanted.
44. Proper Eating Habits More Effective.
45. Danger of Cumulative Action Of Fluorides.
46. Fluorides Will "Shorten" Your Life.
47. Interferes with Enzyme Systems.
48. Who Will Pay Damages in Lawsuits?
49. Fluoridation Proponents Tell Some "Whoppers."
50. Too Many Questions Remain "Unanswered."
51. Use of Chemicals in Food Is "Alarming."
52. What Is Harmless to Some May Kill

W. D. Herrstrom. This bulletin should be distributed by the millions. These bulletins are priced to barely cover printing and mailing costs.

4 copies (minimum order) ---------- $.20
20 copies ---------- $1.00
100 copies ---------- $5.00

order direct from
W. D. HERRSTROM
Box 141
Galva, Illinois

Common Sense*

Union, New Jersey, U. S. A.
Conde McGinley, Editor

If you want to be a big help in the fight to save your country and to preserve your own liberty and freedoms, your best bet at this critical moment is to get on the job and help to boost the circulation of *Common Sense* up to a million copies. When the Americans are correctly and completely informed on any subject they will always do the right thing at the right time. MORE distribution and MORE subscriptions in your community may be the "straw that breaks the camel's back."

Purchase copies of *Common Sense*.

$1 for 30 copies, $3 for 100, $10 for 500

One year's subscription, $1 Three years for $2.50

First Class Sealed $3.00 per year
Foreign and Canada $1.00 ten mos.

Common Sense*
Published twice monthly at
530 Chestnut Street, Union, New Jersey, U. S. A
*Trade Mark Registered United States Patent Office

Entered as Second Class Matter, January 27, 1948 at the Post Office at Union, N. J., under the act of March 3, 1879.

ERRATA issue 250

The correct name of Mary Livingston is Sadye Marks; Judy Holliday is Judith Tuvim.

62-80382-70

February 18, 1958

REC-79

Mr. Frank F. Brown
Rural Route, Box 80W
Eighth Street
Palisade, Colorado

Dear Mr. Brown:

EX-135

Your letter dated February 10, 1958, has been received and I appreciate the motive which prompted your communication.

While I would like to be of assistance in connection with your inquiry, I must advise that, in accordance with a regulation of the Department of Justice, information in the files of the FBI is maintained as confidential and available for official use only. I sincerely regret, therefore, that it will not be possible to furnish you with the information you desire.

I am sure you will understand the necessity for this policy and will draw no inference because of my inability to be of assistance that we do or do not have in our files the information you have requested. Furthermore, the FBI, as a fact-gathering agency, does not issue evaluations or clearances of organizations, individuals or publications. I would like to advise you, however, that the individual mentioned in your letter has no connection with the FBI.

COMM. FBI FEB 18 1958 MAILED 39

I have noted your kind offer of assistance and you may be certain there will be no hesitancy to call upon you in the event it is possible to utilize your services.

Sincerely yours,

John Edgar Hoover
Director

Tolson
Nichols
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Nease
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

1 - Denver (See note, page 2)

(See note on yellow, page 2)

RDS:ers (4)

MAIL ROOM

76 FEB 24 1958

Mr. Frank F. Brown

NOTE SAC, DENVER:

Correspondent inquired whether the Bureau has any information concerning Kenneth Goff. He stated Goff claims to have been a communist but is now anticommunist. Correspondent wanted to know if this is true since he does not desire to become involved in any un-American theory. Bufiles contain no identifiable information concerning correspondent. Bufiles reflect Goff is well known to your office.

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Bufiles reflect that in 1952 Kenneth Goff was considered a borderline psychopath. In recent years he has been lecturing throughout the country against communism. He has published several sensational books concerning his past CP activities. Goff claims to have been a member of the CP from 1936 to 1939. He has been interviewed on several occasions by the Denver Office. (62-80382)

Correspondent's allegation that Goff has connections with the FBI is a nebulous one; however, it is believed we should tell correspondent that Goff is not connected with the Bureau. In view of the nebulous nature of the allegation as well as Goff's unsavory background, it is not believed Goff should be interviewed concerning this matter.

TRUE COPY

Palisade Colo. R-R-Box 80W-8th-St. F.F. Brown
Feb-10-1958
Mr. J. Edgar Hoover. Dear Sir "Greetings"

This information I think you may have. and as I wish to know I ask you for it. do you have information as to a man named Kenneth Goff of Englewood, Colo. I think he has a church there and Goff spoke in a church here in Clifton Colo where I go some time ago stating he (Goff) had been a communist and quit them. and says he is now against the Communist. Wife & I are friends of folks who live close, that are out & out for what Goff teaches. and they are not what we believe. and we are told by these folks that Mr. Goff has conections with you, the FBI. If you know he was a communist. and has quit such ideas & is now a true American and is out for our good U.S.A. please let me know as we sure do not want to be caught in any unamerican way of theory. as for me, I am of a family of 17 born in McPherson Co Kans 11 boys in the family & all 11 at one time signed up to help Uncle Sam. just 3 boys left & 1 sister. I would very much like to know just where this Mr. Goff now stands for our own good & the good of my great land. Please let me know soon and if there is any thing I can help you know be sure and ask. I love to read your articles and especially on a Christian life. as ever Yours truly. for to stop all evil with God helping.

/s/ Frank F. Brown

TRUE COPY

Palisade Colo. R-Box 80 W-8th-St. F. Brown
Feb-10-1958.

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover. Dear Sir Greetings

EXP. PROC.
FEB 13 1958

Kenneth O'Goff

This information I think you may have not as I wish to know. I ask you sir, do you have information as to a man named, Kenneth Goff of Englewood, Colo. I think he has a church there. Mr. Goff spoke in a church here in Clifton Colo. where I go, some time ago, stating he (Goff) had been a Communist and got from it. He says he is now against the Communist. His wife & I are friends of folks who live close, that are out & out for what Goff teaches. And they are not what we believe. And we are told by these folks that Mr. Goff has connections with you, the F.B.I. If you know he was a Communist, & has got such ideas, & is now a true American & is out for our good U.S.A. please let me know, as we assure do not want to be caught in any wrapper or way of theirs. As for me, I am of a family of 17 born in McPherson Co. Kans. 11 boys in the family & all of one mine signed up to help Uncle Sam. just 3 boys left & 1 sister. I would give my life to know just where this Mr Goff now stands for our own good & the good of my Great land. Please let me know soon. If there is any thing I can help you know please ask. I love to read your articles & especially on a Christian life. As ever Yours Truly. for to stop all evil with God's help.

Frank F. Brown.

62-80382-70

Enclosure

EX-135 REC-79 15 FEB 20 1958

1 - Mr. Simpson

REC-10 62-90382-71

EX-128

February 21, 1958

Mrs. Emma M. Klausmeier
1576 West Wood Street
Decaturr, Illinois

Dear Mrs. Klausmeier:

Your letter dated February 9, 1958, with its enclosures, has been received, and I appreciate the motive which prompted your communication.

While I would like to be of assistance in connection with your request, the function of this Bureau, as a fact-gathering agency, does not extend to furnishing suggestions of the type you desire. Therefore, I regret to advise that I am unable to comply with your request.

Sincerely yours,

COMM - FBI
FEB 24 1958

John Edgar Hoover
Director

1 - Springfield (enclosure - 1cc of incoming)
1 - Denver (enclosure - 1cc of incoming)

ATTENTION: SACs SPRINGFIELD AND DENVER

Bufiles contain no identifiable data concerning correspondent. Correspondent enclosed a letter dated November 1, 1957, addressed to her from Kenneth Goff in which he stated he testified before the Un-American Activities Committee in 1939 concerning Mrs. Eleanor Roosevelt indicating she belonged to 13 communist front organizations and entertained several leading communists

NOTE TO SPRINGFIELD AND DENVER CONTINUED ON PAGE TWO

SEE NOTE ON YELLOW ON PAGE TWO

RDS:pw (5)

Tolson
Nichols
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Tease
Tele. Room
Holloman
Sandy

MAIL ROOM

Mrs. Emma M. Klausmeier

NOTE TO SACs SPRINGFIELD AND DENVER, CONTINUED

including Goff at the White House. He sent to Mrs. Klausmeier a copy of an affidavit executed by Goff on March 29, 1957, concerning his activities in the Communist Party (CP) from 1936 to 1939. This affidavit indicated that while he was in the Party, the fluoridation of water supplies was discussed and that it was used in Russia as a tranquilizer in prison camps. He alleges the CP discussed the possibility of keeping a supply of deadly fluoride near water reservoirs so that in time of a revolution, it could be dropped in and "kill off the populace."

Bufiles reflect that Kenneth Goff in 1952 was considered to be a borderline psychopath. In recent years he has been lecturing throughout the country against communism. He has published several sensational books concerning his past CP activities. He claimss to have been a member of the CP from 1936 to 1939. He has been interviewed on several occasions by the Denver Office. The affidavit mentioned above has been given extremely wide distribution by Goff. (62-80382)

The above is furnished for your information.

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent points out that Goff had testified before the "Un-American Activities Committee" and requested to be advised if there was any harm in informing other persons of this fact. She states she is enclosing his testimony before the Committee; however, her enclosure is the above-mentioned affidavit in which he referred to the fact that he had testified before the Committee. Correspondent feels the fluoridation of water supplies discussed in Goff's affidavit would make it easy for the Russians to poison whole communities. She states the Director stated in 1951 this might be one of the Russian methods and we should be on guard. She apparently has reference to the statement of the Director dated 2-26-51 in which jurisdiction of various agencies is outlined and in which the general public is requested to report to the FBI information relating to various specific matters. Included in this list was "poisoning of water supplies."

TRUE COPY

Feb 9th = 58

J. Edgar Hoover F.B.I
Washington, D. C.

Dear Mr Hoover

I am enclosing Mr. Goffs letter since this is on record in The Unamerican Activities, is there any harm for me to inform people of this?

I will also enclose the testimony he gave in Volume 9 and I do hope some public spirited person will see that it certainly make it easy for the Russians to come in and poison whole Communities.

I met Mr Goff in Denver Colorado a few months ago, and he said it is Russian propaganda.

You said in 1951 that this might be one of their methods, and we should be on guard.

Most Sincerely.
/s/ Mrs Emma M. Klausmeier

1576 W. Wood
Decatur, Ill.

TRUE COPY

Feb 9th 58

J. Edgar Hoover F.B.I
Washington, D.C.

Dear Mr Hoover

I am enclosing Mr Goff's letter, since this is on record in the Internal activities, is there any harm for me to inform people of this? Encl 4-2

I will also enclose the testimony he gave in Volume 4 and I do hope some public spirited person will see that it certainly make it easy for the Russians to come in and poison whole Communities

I met Mr Goff in Denver Colorado a few months ago, and he said it is Russian propaganda 62-80387-71 for said in 1951 that they might be one of their methods and we should be on guard.

3 ENCLOSURE

REC-10 EX-128

FEB 25 1958

Ack. 1-Springfield - 1cc incoming
1-Benton - 1cc incoming
2-21-58
ROS:pws

5-DW

Most Sincerely
Mrs Emma M. Klausmeier
1576 W. Wood
Decatur, Ill

COPY

COPY

SOLDIERS OF THE CROSS

Kenneth Goff - Director

Englewood, Colo.
P.O. Box 116

National Headquarters
3425 South Broadway

November 1, 1957

Mrs. Emma M. Klausmeier
1576 W. Wood St.
Decatur, Illinois

Dear Mrs. Klausmeier:

Your kind letter received, and also the copy of the Christian Science Monitor. Thanks for the information.

I testified concerning Eleanor Roosevelt in my testimony before the Un-American Activities Committee. It can be found in Volume 9 of the report for the year 1939. In it I stated that she belonged to 13 front organizations of the Communist Party, and that she entertained many leading Communists, including myself, at the White House for tea - such individuals as Joe Lash, Abbott Simons, William Hinkley, Jim Lerner and Frances McWilliams.

Hoping this is a satisfactory answer to your inquiry, I remain,

Sincerely yours for Christ and America,

(Signed) KENNETH GOFF

Kenneth Goff

"Occupy til I come.", Luke 19:18

162-80382-71

ENCLOSURE

hom It May Concern:

COPY

I, Oliver Kenneth Goff, was a member of the Communist Party and the Young Communist League, from May 2, 1936, to October 9, 1939. During this period of time, I operated under the alias of John Keats and the number 18-32. My testimony before the Government is incorporated in Volume 9 of the Un-American Activities Report for the year 1939.

While a member of the Communist Party, I attended Communist underground training schools outside the city of New York; in the Bues Hall, and 113 East Wells St., Milwaukee, Wisconsin. The East Wells St. school operated under the name of the Eugene Debs School. Here, under the tutoring of Eugene Dennis, M. Sparks, Morris Childs, Jack Kling and others, we were schooled in the art of revolutionary overthrow of the established Government.

We were trained on how to dismantle and assemble mimeograph machines, to use for propaganda purposes during the revolution; how to work on guide wires and fuel lines of airplanes so that they would either burst into flame or crash to the ground because of lack of control; how to work on ties and rails to wreck trains; and also the art of poisoning water supplies.

We discussed quite thoroughly the fluoridation of water supplies and how we were using it in Russia as a tranquilizer in the prison camps. The leaders of our school felt that if it could be induced into the American Water Supply, it would bring about a spirit of lethargy in the nation; where it would keep the general public docile during a steady encroachment of Communism. We also discussed the fact that keeping a store of deadly fluoride near the water reservoir would be advantageous during the time of the revolution, as it would give us opportunity to dump this poison into the water supply and either kill off the populace or threaten them with liquidation, so that they would surrender to obtain fresh water.

We discussed in those schools, the complete art of revolution; the seizure of the main utilities, such as light, power, gas, and water; but it was felt by the leadership, that if a program of fluoridating of the water could be carried out in the nation, it would go a long way toward the advancement of the revolution.

The above statements are true.

(Signed) OLIVER KENNETH GOFF

STATE OF COLORADO)
) SS
COUNTY OF ARAPAHOE)

OLIVER KENNETH GOFF, being first duly sworn upon his oath, deposes and says that he has the above and foregoing instrument and knows the contents thereof, and that the same are true of his own knowledge except as to those matters stated on information and belief and as to those he believes them to be true.

(Signed) OLIVER KENNETH GOFF

S E A L

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of March, A.D., 1957.

My commission expires April 14, 1958.

(Signed) JOE R. ATENCIO
Notary Public

COPY

ENCLOSURE
62-83422-71

COPY

UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION

In Reply, Please Refer to File No.

February 26, 1951

WASHINGTON 25, D. C.

STATEMENT OF J. EDGAR HOOVER, DIRECTOR *
FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION

The internal security of the United States can be maintained only with the full cooperation of all patriotic Americans. As our mobilization program becomes a reality, we must expect that those who would like to weaken America will move into action. The Communist Party, USA, has become more and more an underground organization. It is imperative that the public understand the present program of security and know the duties of the various agencies which have been designated to guard the nation's military and economic secrets from foreign agents and its vital industrial facilities and critical areas from potential saboteurs and subversive groups within the country.

Every loyal citizen has a share in this responsibility and if he knows and understands the importance of his role as it relates to the general program the task ahead will be approached with national unity and full confidence. The plan is cast on a nationwide basis. Certain investigative responsibilities have been delegated to various agencies of the Federal Government.

The public is aware that the FBI has been given the general responsibility for the investigation of espionage, sabotage and subversive activities within the United States under the security program as defined by Executive Orders and Congressional enactments. Other phases of the responsibility have been assigned to various other agenceis of the Government for instance;

The United States Coast Guard has the primary responsibility for the security and safety of the nations's harbors and waterfronts.

The prevention of the illegal entry of aliens into the United States is the responsibility of the Immigration and Naturalization Service.

The United States Customs Service of the Treasury Department has the responsibility for detecting the entry of contraband into the country as well as the export of restricted materials from the United States. This includes the exporting of arms, ammunition and implements of war which require an export license.

*Prepared for the Associated Press for release February 27, 1951

ENCLOSURE

3 62-80382-71

The exportation of critical materials from the United States is prohibited by the Export Control Act unless such shipments are licensed by the Office of International Trade of the Department of Commerce. Such shipments are policed by the Bureau of Customs, and the Office of International Trade investigates violations of the Export Control Act. Also in the Department of Commerce, the Office of Technical Services acts as a clearing house for businessmen, scientists, public officials and private citizens who would like to get the views of appropriate Government agencies regarding the advisability of releasing or withholding specific technical information in their possession.

The Federal Communications Commission has the responsibility for detecting the operation of unauthorized and clandestine radio transmitting stations within the confines of the United States and the Territorial Possessions.

The issuance of visas for aliens to visit this country and passports for Americans going abroad is strictly a function of the State Department.

The Atomic Energy Commission has the responsibility for the physical security of all atomic installations, it is also responsible for the security of classified documents and records within the confines of these installations and for personnel security.

The security of military and naval reservations as well as the investigation of civilian personnel for employment on these reservations is the duty of the intelligence and security agencies of the armed services.

The physical protection of the nation's industrial plants engaged in the manufacture of materials vital to the defense effort is handled by the Munitions Board under the Office of Secretary of Defense. The Munitions Board is responsible for formulating the policies, procedures and standards from a security standpoint in those plants manufacturing defense materials.

The general responsibility for coordinating the investigations of espionage, counterespionage, sabotage, subversive and other related intelligence matters within the United States, Alaska, Hawaii and Puerto Rico is a specific responsibility of the FBI.

Intelligence operations outside the continental limits of the United States and its Territories and Possessions are handled by the Central Intelligence Agency and not by the FBI.

1

Through established channels of liaison there is a free flow of information between the various agencies which have designated responsibilities in the various fields pertaining to our national security.

In the Presidential Directives of 1939, 1943 and July 24, 1950, which established the FBI's basic responsibilities in the internal security field, each individual citizen was requested by the President to assist in carrying out these duties by promptly reporting directly to the FBI all information which relates to espionage, sabotage and subversive activities. This is a responsibility placed on all loyal citizens and patriotic organizations and a role which is vital to the successful operation of the nation's general security program.

The FBI's function in the security field is purely investigative in nature. It does not grant clearances of any type, nor does it classify any individual or organization as subversive.

Espionage may be generally defined as the obtaining of confidential information regarding the national defense and furnishing it to unauthorized persons to the detriment of the United States or the advantage of a foreign power.

Sabotage is any act designed to destroy or damage national defense materials - to impede production, injure plant premises, to destroy public utilities, or to produce defective national defense goods.

Under the term "subversive activities" would be activities on the part of any individual or organization which are intended to forcibly overthrow the American government or to give aid to its enemies.

While these are only general definitions, the public should be alert to report all information directly to the FBI which relates to the following specific matters:

1. Allegations of espionage, sabotage, or subversive activities.
2. Foreign submarine landings.
3. Suspicious parachute landings.
4. Possession and distribution of foreign-inspired propaganda.
5. Theft or unauthorized possession or purchase of large quantities of firearms, ammunition or explosives, or short-wave transmitters and receivers.
6. Poisoning of public water supplies.
7. Chartering of airplanes for flights over restricted areas.
8. Fires and explosions of an unusual nature affecting any phase of the defense program.
9. Suspicious individuals loitering near restricted areas.
10. Possession of radio-active materials.

The protection of the nation's internal security is a twofold responsibility. It must encompass not only the safeguarding of the nation's secrets and vital areas, but also guarantee that the civil liberties of the citizen himself will not be violated.

Private citizens are warned against attempting to conduct their own investigations or engage in the circulation of malicious gossip or idle rumor. Vigilante action and "witch-hunts" only contribute to hysteria. The task at hand must be carried out in a calm and organized manner if the results are to be effective.

Local, county and state police agencies since the inception of the emergency have been lending their assistance to the FBI and plans have been worked out to meet any eventuality which might arise.

By making their information available to the FBI and the other interested agencies of the government, without attempts at evaluation or to draw conclusions, private citizens, law enforcement agencies and patriotic organizations will not only be safeguarding the rights of the innocent but will also be making their own important contribution to the nation's general security program.

1 - M[redacted]n

REC- 67 62-80582-72

February 25, 1958

EX-136

Mr. Gerald Parsons
Box 92
Cotopaxi, Colorado

Dear Mr. Parsons:

Your letter postmarked February 17, 1958, has been received, and I appreciate the motive which prompted your communication.

I recognize your concern with regard to the problems discussed in your letter and while I would like to be of assistance in connection with your inquiry, information in the files of this Bureau is maintained as confidential and available for official use only in accordance with a regulation of the Department of Justice. I sincerely regret, therefore, that it will not be possible to furnish you with the information you desire.

I am sure you will understand the necessity for this policy and will draw no inference because of my inability to be of assistance that we do or do not have in our files the information you requested.

I want to advise you, however, that Kenneth Goff has never been connected with this Bureau in any way and has never been assigned an Agent to act as a bodyguard for him. The functions of this Bureau do not extend to providing that type of service.

COMM - FBI
FEB 25 1958
MAILED 31

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director

FEB 25 4 48 PM '58
REC'D-READING ROOM
FBI

Tolson
Nichols
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Nease
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

1 - Denver (enclosure)
SEE NOTE TO DENVER ON PAGE TWO
SEE NOTE ON YELLOW ON PAGE THREE

COMM-FBI MAR 3 1958

MAIL ROOM
RDS:pw 5(4)

Mr. Gerald Parsons

ATTENTION: SAC, DENVER

Attached is a copy of correspondent's communication. Bufiles reflect that one Gerald J. Parsons, who may be identical with the correspondent, was the subject of your letter to the Bureau dated April 30, 1952, captioned "Gerald J. Parsons, Security Matter - C," (Denver file 100-6220). This letter indicated a complaint had been received that Parsons might be interested in communism since he was critical of the way the Government was being run in the United States. Due to the nonspecific nature of the complaint, no investigation was conducted. (100-390807)

The activities of Kenneth Goff are well known to your office. (62-80382)

Groucho Marx was the subject of a security investigation in 1953 based upon an allegation he was a heavy contributor to the Communist Party (CP). This investigation was closed since the allegation was not substantiated and informants advised he had no connection with the CP. (100-407258)

Frank Sinatra was the subject of a Security Matter - C, Fraud Against the Government investigation in 1955 based upon his affidavit to the State Department in connection with an application for a passport dated January 10, 1955, indicating he had never been a member of the CP or any subversive organizations. The Bureau had previously received allegations concerning his contacts with the CP and numerous front groups. The investigation developed no evidence connecting Sinatra with the CP or any of its front groups except for his membership in the Independent Citizens Committee of the Arts, Sciences and Professions in 1946, which organization has been cited by the California Committee on Un-American Activities as a communist front. Sinatra's name has been linked with various racketeers and hoodlums such as members of the Capone gang, Willie Moretti, former underworld boss of Bergen County, New Jersey, James Tarantino, an associate of "Bugsey" Siegel and other hoodlums on the west coast. (62-83219)

James Cagney was the subject of a security investigation in 1951. Cagney allegedly contributed to the CP as well as to various communist front groups in the 1930s and was allegedly a member of the CP at one time. When interviewed on March 28, 1951, by Bureau Agents, he denied ever having been a member of the CP or knowingly contributed to the CP. (100-2279)

NOTE TO DENVER CONTINUED ON PAGE THREE

Mr. Gerald Parsons

NOTE TO SAC, DENVER, CONTINUED

Edward G. Robinson was investigated extensively by the Bureau in view of his numerous CP front organization activities, alleged CP membership and contacts with a known Soviet agent. Investigation was brought to a logical conclusion with extensive interviews and Robinson appeared to be cooperative both with the Bureau and with Congressional committees. Robinson's name was on the Security Index; however, it was deleted on August 12, 1955, since there was no reported derogatory information relative to any activities in which Robinson had been engaged since 1947. (100-337779)

The Bureau has conducted no investigation of Katherine Hepburn and Mrs. Eleanor Roosevelt.

Bufiles reflect some derogatory information concerning the National Council of Churches of Christ in America. However, much of this data came from rival church groups. Investigation confined to contacts with informants in New York Office in 1950 reflected that no data was developed indicating any subversive activities on the part of any persons affiliated with this group. (100-50869)

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent states a series of lectures by Kenneth Goff has led him to write his letter. He desires to know what information the Bureau has that Cagney, Marx, Hepburn, Robinson and Sinatra are communists; if excessively fluoridated water has a tranquilizing effect; if it is a communist plan to dump fluoride in water supplies; if Eleanor Roosevelt is tainted with communism; what attitude does the Bureau assume toward Goff; whether he has been furnished an Agent as a bodyguard and whether the National Council of Churches is headed by communists. Since correspondent states he realizes the Bureau may not be able to answer these questions raised by him and since he has referred to several prominent persons who have been subjects of Bureau investigations, it is deemed advisable to advise him of the confidential nature of Bufiles.

NOTE ON YELLOW CONTINUED ON PAGE FOUR

Mr. Gerald Parsons

NOTE ON YELLOW: CONTINUED

Kenneth Goff, in 1952, was considered to be a borderline psychopath. In recent years, he has been lecturing throughout the country against communism and frequently refers to the fluoridation of water supplies. He states this has been used as a tranquilizer in Soviet prison camps and the fluoridation of water supplies in the United States is part of a communist plan. He has published several sensational books concerning his past CP activities and claims to have been a CP member from 1936 to 1939. He has been interviewed by the Denver Office on several occasions. (62-80382)

TRUE COPY

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington, D. C.

Dear Sir:

A recent series of lectures in our community by Kenneth Goff, professed onetime communist, has led me to write this letter of inquiry.

1. What factual connection do you have that James Cagney, Groucho Marx, Katharine Hepburn, Edward G. Robinson and Frank Sinatra are communistic?

2. Does excessively flourinated water have a tranquilizing effect?

3. Was dumping a large quantity of flourine in water supplies in America (the U.S.) a Communist plan?

4. Has Mr. Goff been assigned an F.B.I. agent as body guard for any extended period of time?

5. What evidence is there that Eleanor Roosevelt has been tainted with Communism. (I am a democrat so this question interests me.)

6. What attitude if any does your agency assume toward Mr. Goff and his work?

7. Is the National Council of Churches headed by Communists?

Not knowing the operations of your agency, I realize that you may not be able to answer all or even one of these questions. I do realize that it is rather easy for a lecturer to spread doubt on alleged facts which are in truth not valid.

I would appreciate a reply to this letter even if you are unable to answer any of the questions.

TRUE COPY

TRUE COPY

Any person of your Bureau can answer as I realize it would be very difficult for any Bureau top executive to answer all such letters.

Thank you very much.

Sincerely,

/s/ Gerald Parsons

P.S. I am a school teacher and basketball coach at Cotopaxi H. S. I am a member of the Cotopaxi Community Church.

TRUE COPY

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington, D.C.

Dear Sir: Kenneth 6077

A recent series of lectures in our community by Kenneth Goff, professed onetime Communist, has led me to write this letter of inquiry.

1. What factual connection do you have that James Cagney, Groucho Marx, Katharine Hepburn Edward G. Robinson and Frank Sinatra are Communists?

2. Does excessively fluoridated water have a tranquilizing effect?

3. Was dumping a large quantity of fluorine in water supplies in America (the U.S.) a Communist plan?

4. Has Mr. Goff been assigned an F.B.I. agent as body guard for any extended period of time?

5. What evidence is there that Eleanor Roosevelt has been tainted with Communism. (I am a democrat so this question interests me.)

6. What attitude if any does your Agency assume

REC-67 62-82352-72
EX-136
FEB 26 1958

Ack
1-Denver
cc of incoming
2-25-58
MDS:pws

GPO 5

toward Mr. Jeffrey and his work?

7. Is the National Council of Churches headed by Communists?

Not knowing the operations of your agency, I realize that you may not be able to answer all or even one of these questions. I do realize that it is rather easy for a letter to spread doubt on alleged facts which are in truth not valid.

I would appreciate a reply to this letter even if you are unable to answer any of the questions.

Any person of your Bureau can answer as I realize it would be very difficult for any Bureau top executive to answer all such letters.

Thank you very much.

Sincerely,

Gerald Parsons

P.S. I am a school teacher and basketball coach at Otsego H.S. I am a member of the Otsego Community Church.

RECEIVED
FEB 21 3 24 PM 'JUL
INTERNAL SECURITY SEC.
FBI

U.S. DEPT OF JUSTICE
FBI
FEB 20 4 29 PM '56
MR. JONES

KANSAS BRANCH

NATIONAL LEAGUE OF POSTMASTERS OF THE UNITED STATES

STATE OFFICERS

Charles W. Taylor, President
Edna, Kansas

Mrs. Amy Sellman, Vice President
Kanorado, Kansas

Mrs. Blanche M. Schwilling, Sec'y-Treas.
Bazaar, Kansas

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

Wesley Melson
Bentley, Kansas

Mrs. Marie A. Donart
Princeton, Kansas

Mrs. S. Elizabeth Belford
Andover, Kansas

Office of
Charles W. Taylor, President

EDNA, KANSAS
March 27, 1958

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover, Chief
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington, D. C.

Dear Mr. Hoover:

It, no doubt, seems highly irregular for a small town Postmaster to be writing to the Chief of the F.B.I. for certain information but, I want to know the truth.

A Miss Betty McConkey - Box 448 - Des Moines, Iowa spoke here in our city this last Monday and Tuesday nights (March 24-25, 1958) on communism. She had documents from the Un-American Activities Committee, U.S. House of Representatives in Washington, D. C. and also documents from your office etc.

Will you varify for me, that this young woman is truly against communism and that the documents she uses are actual proof of what is going on here in our United States of which we call free. It is hard to believe some of the things that she has said, but if such things are carried on in this manner, then we who profess to be Christians, should start doing something about it, and at the same time, thank Miss McConkey that she has had the foresight to bring this information to the people.

There is one other person that I should like varification on and that is a Mr. Kenneth Goff of Englewood, Colorado. I am told that Mr. Goff has been a member of the communist party. There is some talk of getting this man to speak here in our city and I should like the facts, in case I should have to use them.

Please Sir, if there is any literature that you think I or we, should have, I would be more than happy that you see that it can be made available to me.

REC-45 62-20382-73
APR 8 1958

EX-135

Sincerely yours
Charles W. Taylor
Charles W. Taylor

nml ack 4-4-58 DC2

Carbon copy 4-9-58

CRIME REC.

UNRECORDED COPY FILED IN 94-

Charles W. Taylor

NOTE: (Continued)

Betty McConkey visited FBI Headquarters in May, 1957, and advised that she was working with the American Council of Christian Churches, an anticommunist organization. Nothing derogatory concerning her appears in Bufiles, and frequent requests for Bureau publications are received from persons who have heard her lecture against communism. There has been some cordial correspondence with her. 94-50753.

Kenneth Goff, in 1952, was considered to be a borderline psychopath. In recent years he has been lecturing throughout the country against communism and fluoridation of water supplies. He has published several sensational books concerning his past CP activities and claims to have been a CP member from 1936 to 1939. (62-80382-72)

REC-45

62-81582-23

April 4, 1958

EX-135

Mr. Charles W. Taylor
President
Kansas Branch
National League of Postmasters
of the United States
Edna, Kansas

Dear Mr. Taylor:

Your letter dated March 27, 1958, has been received, and it is a pleasure to enclose publications of this Bureau which I hope will be of interest and assistance to you.

In response to your inquiries, I must advise that the function of the FBI as a fact-gathering agency does not extend to furnishing evaluations or clearances of individuals or organizations. Furnishing information of the type you have requested would, in effect, constitute an approval or disapproval of the individual you mentioned; therefore, I regret to advise that I am unable to comply with your request. I am sure you will understand the necessity for this policy and will not infer that we do or do not have in our files the information you desire.

Sincerely yours,

MAILED 6
APR - 4 1958
COMM-FBI

John Edgar Hoover
Director

Enclosures (6)
God and Country or Communism?
God or Chaos?
~~A Study in Duplicity~~ Communist New Look
Breaking the Communist
Spell
Where Do We Stand Today With Communism In The United States?
Statement of J. Edgar Hoover, Director FBI Before Committee on Un-American Activities, March 26, 1947

NOTE: Correspondent not identifiable in Bufiles.

(Note cont'd next page)

Tolson
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Nease
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Clayton
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

APR 14 1958

MAIL ROOM

UNRECORDED COPY FILED IN 94-50753-1

1 auto to

1 - Mr. Simpson

REC-1 62-90382-74

EX-101

April 22, 1958

Mr. J. Robert Gill
4667 Leavenworth Street
Omaha 6, Nebraska

Dear Mr. Gill:

Your letter dated April 16, 1958, with its enclosure, has been received and I appreciate the interest which prompted your communication.

I would like to point out that the function of this Bureau, as a fact-gathering agency, does not extend to furnishing suggestions or recommendations of the type discussed in your letter.

Your kind comments concerning my recent book, "Masters of Deceit," have been noted and are indeed gratifying.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director

COMM — FBI
APR 22 1958
MAIL ROOM

1 - Omaha (Enclosure)

NOTE TO SAC, OMAHA:

Enclosed is a copy of correspondent's communication. Bufiles contain no identifiable data concerning correspondent.

(NOTE TO SAC CONTINUED ON PAGE 2)

(NOTE ON YELLOW, PAGE 2)

RDS:ers
(4)

Tolson
Nichols
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Nease
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

62 APR 25 1958

MAIL ROOM

Mr. J. Robert Gill

NOTE TO SAC, OMAHA CONTINUED:

Correspondent enclosed with his letter a copy of an affidavit executed by Goff on 6-22-57 concerning his activities in the Communist Party (CP) from 1936 to 1939. This affidavit indicated that while he was in the Party, the fluoridation of water supplies was discussed and that it was used in Russia as a tranquilizer in prison camps. He alleges the CP discussed the possibility of keeping a supply of deadly fluoride near water reservoirs so that in time of a revolution, it could be dropped in and "kill off the populace."

Bufiles reflect that Kenneth Goff in 1952 was considered to be a borderline psychopath. In recent years he has been lecturing throughout the country against communism. He has published several sensational books concerning his past CP activities. He claims to have been a member of the CP from 1936 to 1939. He has been interviewed on several occasions by the Denver Office. The affidavit mentioned above has been given extremely wide distribution by Goff.
(62-80382)

The above is furnished for your information.

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent is highly complimentary of the Director's book as exposing communism. He refers to the affidavit of Goff and states fluoridation of water is a more potent weapon of communists than it appears to be on the surface. He expresses his wish that the Director could use his influence to help those who are trying to block fluoridation.

Correspondent states he submitted a copy of the affidavit to the Omaha Office but felt that that office did not consider it appropriate to advise the Bureau so he was writing direct. No inquiry regarding this is being made of Omaha since it is apparent the Bureau will not inject itself into this controversy or the activities of Goff.

Mr. Tolson
Mr. Boardman
Mr. Belmont
Mr. Mohr
Mr. Nease
Mr. Parsons
Mr. Rosen
Mr. Tamm
Mr. Trotter
Mr. Clayton
Tele. Room
Mr. Holloman
Miss Gandy

April 16, 1958
Omaha, Nebraska

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
c/o F. B. I.
Washington, D. C.

Dear Mr. Hoover:

A few weeks ago, one Sunday morning on the radio, your new book was advertized for sale at a certain local store. The next morning before the store opened, I was there waiting and got me a copy.

I consider this book an historic event, one of the most effective road blocks the Communists will have had to overcome in their race to take over this country. As you explain, secrecy is their basic strategy and "Masters of Deceit" pulls the curtains aside so every interested patriot can see what is going on.

I enclose herewith a deposition by Oliver Kenneth Goff, (of Englewood, Colorado), a name probably familiar to you. I submitted a copy of this statement to an agent in your local Omaha office; but I felt no assurance that they considered it appropriate for them to call it to your attention so I am writing you direct.

I am aware that the initial "I" in F.B.I. stands for "Investigation" and that you probably may not feel it proper for you to take sides in matters of government policy. After all, however, this Fluoridation scheme is a much more potent weapon of the Communists that it appears on the surface to be. Every patriotic American should inform himself so as not to let himself be used by the forces of evil trying to destroy us by this, one of the most devilish schemes ever created by the mind of man.

I wish there were some way you could use your influence to help us folks who are trying to block Fluoridation, to the same end that you have used that influence the writing and publication of "Masters of Deceit", because we need help so much.

Yours sincerely,

J. Robert Gill

J. Robert Gill
4667 Leavenworth St.
Omaha, Nebraska

1-ENCLOSURE

EX-101

JRG:emt.
encl.

62-31037-674

REC-1 EX-101

16 APR 23 1958



62-80382-74

ENCLOSURE

To Whom It May Concern:

I, Oliver Kenneth Goff, was a member of the Communist Party and the Young Communist League, from May 2, 1936, to October 9, 1939. During this period of time, I operated under the alias of John Keats and the number 18-B-2. My testimony before the Government is incorporated in Volume 9 of the Un-American Activities Report for the year 1939.

While a member of the Communist Party, I attended Communist underground training schools outside the City of New York; in the Bues Hall, and 113 East Wells Street, Milwaukee, Wisconsin. The East Wells Street School operated under the name of the Eugene Debs School. Here, under the tutoring of Eugene Dennis, M. Sparks, Morris Childs, Jack Kling and others, we were schooled in the art of revolutionary overthrow of the established Government.

We were trained on how to dismantle and assemble mimeograph machines, to use for propaganda purposes during the revolution; how to work on guide wires and fuel lines of airplanes so that they would either burst into flames or crash to the ground because of lack of control; how to work on ties and rails to wreck trains; and also the art of poisoning water supplies.

We discussed quite thoroughly the fluoridation of water supplies and how we were using it in Russia as a tranquilizer in the prison camps. The leaders of our school felt that if it could be induced into the American water supply, it would bring-about a spirit of lethargy in the nation; where it would keep the general public docile during a steady encroachment of Communism. We also discussed the fact that keeping a store of deadly fluoride near the water reservoir would be advantageous during the time of the revolution, as it would give us opportunity to dump this poison into the water supply and either kill off the populace or threaten them with liquidation, so that they would surrender to obtain fresh water.

We discussed in these schools, the complete art of revolution: the seizure of the main utilities, such as light, power, gas, and water; but it was felt by the leadership, that if a program of fluoridating of the water could be carried out in the nation, it would go a long way toward the advancement of the revolution.

The above statements are true.

Oliver Kenneth Goff

Oliver Kenneth Goff

STATE OF COLORADO)
) SS
COUNTY OF ARAPAHOE)

OLIVER KENNETH GOFF, being first duly sworn upon his oath, deposes and says that he has the above and foregoing instrument and knows the contents thereof, and that the same are true of his own knowledge except as to those matters stated on information and belief and as to those he believes them to be true.

Oliver Kenneth Goff

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 22nd day of June, A. D., 1957.

My commission expires April 14 1958

Joe R Atencio

Notary Public.

Mr. Simpson

May 14, 1958

EX-140 REC-36 62-80372-75

Mr. Peter V. Stone
Principia College
Elsah, Illinois

Dear Mr. Stone:

Your letter dated May 7, 1958, has been received and I appreciate the interest which prompted your communication.

While I would like to be of assistance in connection with your inquiries, information in the files of this Bureau is maintained as confidential and available for official use only in accordance with a regulation of the Department of Justice. I sincerely regret, therefore, it will not be possible to furnish you with the information you have requested.

I am sure you will understand the necessity for this policy and will draw no inference because of my inability to be of assistance that we do or do not have in our files the information you desire.

Sincerely yours,

COMM — FBI
MAY 1 1958
MAIL ROOM 25

John Edgar Hoover
Director

1 - Springfield (Enclosure)

NOTE TO SAC, SPRINGFIELD:

Enclosed for your information is one copy of correspondent's communication. Bufiles contain no record of correspondent.

(NOTE TO SAC CONTINUED ON PAGE 2)

RDS:ers
(4)

(SEE NOTE ON YELLOW PAGE 3)

Tolson
Nichols
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Nease
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

MAIL ROOM

5C MAY 21 1958

Mr. Peter V. Stone

NOTE TO SAC, SPRINGFIELD CONTINUED:

The booklet "Brain-Washington, A Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics" has been previously brought to the Bureau's attention. In the past several years it has been distributed by Kenneth Goff and also by L. Ron Hubbard. Some copies have indicated the author to be Charles Stickley.

Bufiles contain no identifiable data concerning Charles Stickley.

Bufiles reflect that Goff claims to have been a CP member prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country lecturing on communism. He frequently refers to fluoridation of water supplies as being communist inspired. He has been described by the Denver Office as a borderline psychopath case. In 1948 Goff was fined $100 for placing sign of a derogatory nature in front of the Russian Embassy in Washington, D. C. (62-80382)

L. Ron Hubbard identified the above booklet in 1956 as being issued by the Hubbard Dianetics Research Foundation, Box 242, Silver Spring, Maryland. The 4-24-51 issue of the "Washington Times-Herald" reflected that the wife of Hubbard charged him with being "hopelessly insane" in her petition for divorce filed the previous day in Los Angeles, California.

The authenticity of the above booklet seems to be of doubtful nature since it lacks documentation of source material and communist words and phrases. Also there are no quotations from well-known communist works as normally would be used in a synthesis of communist writings. In addition, the author himself admits that he cannot vouchefor the authenticity of the booklet. (62-94080-27, 100-352546-1446)

The Bureau has no information concerning a "Russian textbook on psychopolitics" or a "Communist Manuel of Instructions of Psychopolitical Warfare."

(CONTINUED ON PAGE 3)

Mr. Peter V. Stone

NOTE TO SAC, SPRINGFIELD CONTINUED:

By definition, psychopolitics is the art and science of asserting and maintaining dominion over the thoughts and loyalties of individuals, offices, bureaus and masses and the effecting of the conquest of enemy nations through "mental healing." In order to achieve success psychopolitics makes use of such techniques as electric shock, drugs and hypnosis.

The above is furnished forryour information.

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent is a college student and refers to the above booklet which he desires to recommend to a friend. He requests answers to several questions including whether there is a Russian textbook on psychopolitics and where he can obtain a copy; whether the above booklet is an accurate synthesis of the Russian textbook; whether the textbook was used for the training of communists in the U. S. and whether Goff's activities are on any of the Bureau's "classified lists." Due to the many questions listed by the correspondent, the controversial nature of the material referred to and the past questionable activities of Goff, it is believed that a files confidential reply to the correspondent will best serve the Bureau's interests.

May 7, 1958

4-1

Information Office
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington, D.C.

Gentlemen:

oliver Kenneth (1) GoFF

A booklet entitled Brain-Washing, A Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics has come to my attention. It is distributed by Kenneth Goff, P.O. Box 116 , Englewood, Colorado for $1.00. The points made by this "synthesis of the Russian textbook on psychopolitics" are certainly revealing as to the ways the Communists try to disrupt our "way of life", and it seems to me important that an educated person be alert to this kind of thing. The editorial note of the booklet states that Goff (alias John Keats) "... voluntarily appeared before the Un-American Activities Committee in Washington, D.C., which was chairmaned at that time by Martin Dies ..." (1939), and that his testimony is to be found in Volume 9 of that year's Congressional Report.

After reading Goff's booklet, I wanted to recommend it to a friend. However, I think it important to check the source, first. I want to be sure that this booklet is not some of the "junk" that is so often circulated by individuals who capitalize on many people's emotionalism, exploiting this unreasoning trait for monetary gain, and providing a continual affront to the thinking process of the "educated" man.

Since your Agency is so alert to the Communist tactics, and since you are well-informed on written works about these tactics, I would appreciate it if you would answer some questions for me:

1. Is there such a "Russian textbook on psychopolitics"?
2. Is its name Communist Manuel of Instructions of Psychopolitical Warfare?
3. Is Kenneth Goff's booklet an accurate synthesis of this book?
4. Can I obtain a copy of this book?
5. Was this book used in the United States for the training of Communist cadre?
6. Do you know of other similar books of which copies can be obtained?
7. Is Kenneth Goff's activity on any of your classified lists?

REC-36 62-80382-75

I would appreciate receiving your answers to my questions, and any other information you can give me.

29 MAY 15 1958

Thank you for your consideration.

EX-140

Sincerely yours,

Peter V. Stone

Principia College
Elsah, Illinois

Peter V. Stone
Student

GRIME REC.

1 - Mr. [illegible]on

REC- 74 62-80382-75X

May 15, 1958

Honorable Henry M. Jackson
United States Senate
Washington, D. C.

My dear Senator:

I have received your communication dated May 9, 1958, enclosing a letter to you dated April 15, 1958, from Mr. Eugene P. Schwartz, Executive Director, Tacoma-Pierce County Association for Mental Health, Incorporated, Tacoma, Washington.

While I would like to be of assistance in connection with your constituent's inquiry, I must advise that the function of this Bureau, as a fact-gathering agency, does not extend to furnishing evaluations or drawing conclusions as to the character or integrity of any individual, organization or publication. I regret, therefore, that I am unable to furnish the desired information.

I am sure you will understand the necessity for this policy and will not infer that we do or do not have in our files the information you desire.

I would like to suggest, however, that the records of the House Committee on Un-American Activities may contain information of assistance in answering your constituent's inquiry concerning Kenneth Goff.

In accordance with your request, I am returning the letter from Mr. Schwartz for the completion of your files.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

COMM - FBI MAY 17 1958 MAILED 25

RECEIVED - REC'D-READING ROOM MAY 15 10:38 AM '58

Tolson
Nichols
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Nease
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

MAIL ROOM

Enclosure

2 - Seattle (Enclosures - 2) (See note on page 2)

EDS:ensc (5)

(SEE NOTE ON YELLOW PAGE 3)

MAY 26 1958

Honorable Henry M. Jackson

NOTE TO SAC, SEATTLE:

Enclosed are a copy of Senator Jackson's letter dated 5-9-58 and a copy of the letter dated 4-15-58 from Eugene P. Schwartz.

Bufiles reflect that Schwartz by letter dated 8-1-57 invited the Director to address the annual meeting of his association on 9-20-57. This invitation was declined by Bureau letter 8-8-57. By letter 12-6-57 Schwartz requested to be placed on the mailing list of the Uniform Crime Reports. Bureau letter 12-23-57 to Schwartz advised he would be furnished the publication on a regular basis. (94-50567, 33-1-52-218)

Bufiles contain no identifiable information of a subversive or derogatory nature concerning the National Mental Health Movement and the National Association for Mental Health. The Director in 1953 was requested to prepare a statement for publication for the National Association for Mental Health, Incorporated, in connection with Mental Health Week and in 1955 was invited to participate in ceremonies of the association in Boston. Both invitations were declined. (94-48446)

Bufiles reflect that Kenneth Goff in 1952 was considered to be a borderline psychopathic case. In recent years he has been lecturing throughout the U. S. against communism. He has published several sensational books concerning his past CP activities. He claims to have been a CP member from 1936 to 1939 and has been interviewed on several occasions by the Denver Office. Goff was investigated by the Bureau in 1947 in connection with his activities with others in placing signs of a derogatory nature in front of the Russian Embassy in Washington, D. C. He was fined $100, U. S. District Court, Washington, D. C. in February, 1948. (100-352653, 62-80382)

The Bureau in recent years has received copies of the booklet "Brain-Washing, A Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics." Some copies indicate the author to be Charles Stickley, New York City. Some are allegedly issued by Kenneth Goff, P. O. Box 116, Englewood, Colorado, while others are allegedly issued by L. Ron Hubbard of the Hubbard Dianetics Research Foundation, Box 242, Silver Spring, Maryland.

Honorable Henry M. Jackson

NOTE TO SAC, SEATTLE CONTINUED:

Bufiles contain no identifiable data concerning Stickley. The wife of Hubbard in filing a petition for divorce in Los Angeles in 1951 desbribed Hubbard as being "hopelessly insane." (62-94080-27)

The Bureau has no information concerning the "Communist Manual of Instructions of Psychopolitical Warfare" on which the above booklet is allegedly based. IA review of this booklet by the Central Research Section of the Bureau reveals that the authenticity of the booklet seems to be of doubtful nature since it lacks documentation of source material and communist words and phrases. Also there are no quotations from well-known communist works as normally would be used in a synthesis of communist writings. In addition, the author of the booklet admits he cannot vouch for the authenticity of the booklet. (62-94080-27)

The above is furnished for your information.

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Bufiles reflect past cordial correspondence with Senator Jackson. (62-72039)

The Senator has requested the return of his constituent's letter and a copy has been made for Bufiles.

The constituent refers to the above booklet allegedly by Goff. Goff attempts to defame the Mental Health Movement. He inquires whether the FBI can evaluate the character of Goff and his booklet. He also inquires whether the FBI has at any time indicated any doubts about the National Mental Health Movement and the National Assocation for Mental Healthe.

RICHARD B. RUSSELL, GA., CHAIRMAN
HARRY FLOOD BYRD, VA. — LEVERETT SALTONSTALL, MASS.
LYNDON B. JOHNSON, TEX — STYLES BRIDGES, N. H.
ESTES KEFAUVER, TENN. — RALPH E. FLANDERS, VT.
JOHN STENNIS, MISS. — MARGARET CHASE SMITH, MAINE
STUART SYMINGTON, MO. — FRANCIS CASE, S. DAK.
HENRY M. JACKSON, WASH. — PRESCOTT BUSH, CONN.
SAM J. ERVIN, JR., N. C. — FRANK A. BARRETT, WYO.

HARRY L. WINGATE, JR., CHIEF CLERK

United States Senate

COMMITTEE ON ARMED SERVICES

May 9, 1958

Mr. Tolson
Mr. Boardman
Mr. Belmont
Mr. Mohr
Mr. Nease
Mr. Parsons
Mr. Rosen
Mr. Tamm
Mr. Trotter
Mr. Clayton
Tele. Room
Mr. Holloman
Miss Gandy

Enclosure

Honorable J. Edgar Hoover
Director
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Department of Justice
Washington 25, D. C.

Dear Mr. Hoover: Kenneth O'Goff

Enclosed is a self-explanatory letter from a constituent, Mr. Eugene P. Schwartz.

I would appreciate it if you would provide me whatever information is available for release to the constituent on the subjects raised in his letter.

Thank you very much.

Sincerely yours,

Henry M. Jackson, U.S.S.

HMJ:hd

ENCLOSURE

62-80382-75X

REC-74 100-352653-42

MAY 20 1958

EX-108

5-15-58 2-SE

EX-PROC 36 MAY 12 1958

RECEIVED
MAY 13 12 50 PM '58
INTERNAL SECURITY SEC'T
FBI

REC'D BELMONT
FBI - JUSTICE
MAY 13 10 09 AM '58

REC'D BELMONT
FBI - JUSTICE
MAY 16 4 34 PM '58

MAY 12 6 27 PM '58
RECEIVED - FBI
U.S. DEPT OF JUSTICE

MAY 12 3 48 PM '58
RECEIVED - FBI

RECEIVED - DIRECTOR
F B I
MAY 15 10 59 AM '58

RECEIVED - BOARDMAN
MAY 12 6 58 PM '58

RECEIVED - RELEASE
F B I
MAY 16 11 53 AM '58

TRUE COPY

T[redacted]IERCE COUNTY ASSOCIA
for MENTAL HEALTH, Inc.

111 No. Tacoma Ave. Tacoma 3, Washington FU 3-3575

A Non-Profit Educational and
Service Organization

Eugene P. Schwartz
Executive Director

April 15, 1958

Senator Henry M. Jackson
United States Senate
Washington, D. C.

Dear Senator Jackson:

We would greatly appreciate your sending us some information about Kenneth Goff, alias John Keats, who claims to have voluntarily appeared before the Un-American Activities Committee in Washington, D. C. in 1939. Mr. Goff is editor of a pamphlet-publication, "Brainwashing", published by TRUTH INCORPORATED, P. O. Box 10188, Fort Worth 14, Texas. In this pamphlet, which he states is an exact duplicate of communist propaganda, he attempts to defame the Mental Health Movement by showing its close relationship to communist activities.

It would be helpful to us in learning about Mr. Goff and how the Un-American Activities Committee felt about the reliability of his testimony and of his present whereabouts. Mr. Goff stated that his testimony was found in Volume 9 of the 1939 Congressional Report. A copy of this might help us in learning something about Mr. Goff. If Congress or the Federal Bureau of Investigation, through your inquiry, can evaluate for us the character of Mr. Goff and his pamphlet, "Brainwashing", it would help us make an objective evaluation.

One final note regarding the publication by Mr. Goff -- he claims that his pamphlet is a replica of the book used in underground schools and contains an address of Beria to the American students in the Lenin University prior to 1936. He also claims that the text in his book in general is from the "Communist Manual of Instructions of Psychopolitical Warfare", and was used in America for the training of communist cadre. We would like to have this verified through the Congressional Library if possible.

TRUE COPY

ENCLOSURE 62-81382-25X
~~100-352653-42~~

TRUE COPY

Finally, we are wondering whether the Un-American Activities Committee or the Federal Bureau of Investigation has at any time indicated doubts about the National Mental Health Movement and the National Association for Mental Health.

You can appreciate the help that the above information will have in the promotion of improved services for the mentally ill in our community.

Sincerely,

/s/Eugene P Schwartz

Eugene P. Schwartz
Executive Director

EPS bjm

Please return to
SENATOR HENRY M. JACKSON

TRUE COPY

KANSAS BRANCH

NATIONAL LEAGUE OF POSTMASTERS OF THE UNITED STATES

STATE OFFICERS

Charles W. Taylor, President
Edna, Kansas

Mrs. Amy Seliman, Vice President
Kanorado, Kansas

Mrs. Blanche M. Schwilling, Sec'y-Treas.
Bazaar, Kansas

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

Wesley Melson
Bentley, Kansas

Mrs. Marie A. Donart
Princeton, Kansas

Mrs. S. Elizabeth Belford
Andover, Kansas

Office of
Charles W. Taylor, President

EDNA, KANSAS

June 11, 1958

John Edgar Hoover, Director
Federal Bureau of Investigation
U.S. Department of Justice
Washington 25, D. C.

Dear Mr. Hoover:

I don't know whether or not you are familiar with either Dr. Billy James Hargis of "Christian Crusade" - Tulsa, Okla. or Bro. A.M. McReynolds of the Kiamichi Mountain Clinic - Talahina, Okla., but some of us, either as individuals or as a church, help support one or both of these organizations. I believe that both are doing a marvelous job of combating communism, but they still aren't reaching a vast majority of our people, and Why? Well, I think for one thing, that the American people don't want to stop long enough from their mad rush to realize the danger that this deadly menace presents, not only to themselves, but to their small children. Whey can't we get laws passed that would outlaw the communist party, altogether?

On March 27, 1958 I wrote you concerning two individuals, Miss Betty McConkey and Mr. Kenneth Goff, both had spoken in Edna, presumably against Commun ism. Now Sir, if you were a small town Postmaster, Deacon of your Church etc., and you saw two strangers come into your community and speak on the subjects these two people spoke on, wouldn't you try to find out the background of those individuals and see whether this was a communist propaganda forerunner or whether they actually were for Christian America or against her? My thought is that there should be a least one (1) person in a community that could be entrusted with such information and through tactful means, help the American people help themselves.

I have FBI agents through here from time to time, but how can I tell that they actually are FBI agents? The card that they show me could be a forged one as far as I know, so, I hope that you will see what I mean when I say that there should be some way of checking these individuals.

My sincere thanks to you for your most instructive letter and enclosures of April 4, 1958.

23 JUN 23 1958

162-80382-
NOT RECORDED
199 JUN 24 1958

Sincerely yours,

Charles W. Taylor

Charles W. Taylor,
Postmaster

ORIGINAL COPY FILED IN

letter rec. 6/19/58
Rec: Kansas City (one week morning)
RDS/dig.

INT.

July 9, 1958

REC- 34 62-80382-76

Mrs. Gertrude Werner
120 South Transit Street
Lockport, New York

Dear Mrs. Werner:

Your letter dated June 30, 1958, has been received.

I recognize your concern with regard to the problems discussed in your letter and while I would like to be of assistance in connection with your inquiries, information in the files of this Bureau is maintained as confidential and available for official use only in accordance with a regulation of the Department of Justice. I sincerely regret, therefore, that it will not be possible to furnish you with the information you desire other than to advise you that the statement of the individual mentioned in your letter has been previously brought to the attention of the FBI.

In the event you desire to determine the provisions of the Fourteenth Amendment to the Constitution, it is suggested that reprints of the Constitution of the United States are available for examination at most public libraries.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director

COMM — FBI
JUL 9 1958
MAILED 25

1 - Buffalo (Enclosure)

(SEE NOTE TO SAC ON PAGE TWO)

(SEE NOTE ON YELLOW, PAGE 2)

RWC:ers
(4)

MAIL ROOM

67 JUL 16 1958

REC'D-ROUTING
JUL 9 4 10 PM '58

Mrs. Gertrude Werner

NOTE TO SAC, BUFFALO:

There is enclosed one copy of correspondent's communication. Bufiles contain no identifiable information concerning correspondent. Bufiles reflect that Oliver Kenneth Goff claims to have been a CP member prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country lecturing on communism. He has been described by the Denver Office as being a borderline psychopath. In 1948 Goff was fined $100 for placing a sign of a derogatory nature in front of the Russian Embassy in Washington, D. C.

The statement of Goff referred to by correspondent is in the nature of an affidavit executed by Goff on 6-22-57 containing information about his activities in the CP from 1936 to 1939. This affidavit indicated that while he was in the Party fluoridation of water supplies was discussed and it was indicated fluoridation was used in Russian prison camps as a tranquilizer. He alleged the CP discussed the possibility of keeping a supply of deadly fluoride near water reservoirs so in time of revolution it could be dropped in to "kill off the populace." (62-80382)

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent says a few weeks ago she had a copy of the "statement" made by Goff and asks if we received a copy of it and whether its contents have been checked by us. She then says she thought the Fourteenth Amendment states "no one shall vote to decide that another person take poison into his body against his wishes" and asks that wee set her straight about that.

June 30, 1958

Dear Mr. Hoover,

A few weeks ago I had in my possesion, a copy of the statement made by former communist, Mr. Oliver Kenneth Goff, on June 22, 1957, to notary public Joe Atencia, State of Colorado, county of Araphoe. I gave the copy to the Legion in our city. Have you ever read this man's statement? I am much concerned about it and would like to know if the testimony has been checked. In case a copy did not reach you, may I tell you of the contents?

Mr. Goff said he was a member of the Young Communist League, and the Communist Party for three years--1936,-1939. He Attended the Eugene Debbs school in New York City, run by Eugene Dennis, and a school in Milwaulkee, Wisconsin. He operated under the alias of John Keats, no. 8-B-2. Testimony to be found in vol.9 of the Un-American Activities Report for the year 1939. Others mentioned in the statement were Morris Childs and Jack Kling. Letter stated how while in these schools, they were taught how to assemble and disassemble mimeograph machines, tamper with airplanes so that they would crash from lack of power, how to derail trains, and they were thoroughly schooled in the art of poisoning water supplies. Mr. Goff said that Russia uses sodium fluoride in prison camps to keep people in subjection. The communists, here, were told that if they could introduce fluoridation of public water supplies in enough communities throughout our country, that it would do much to further communist conquest. They were told that fluoride in water supplies would bring about a spirit of lethargy in the people so that they would not resist the steady encroachment of communism. They were told a large supply of fluoride kept at the water supplies could be held to kill off the people enmasse if they protested to the conditions. They not only want to gain control of water supplies, but gas and electrin utilities as well. Letter was signed in long hand by MR. Goff and Mr. Atencia and was stamped with notary public seal.

Mr. Hoover, could you please let me know if this man's statement has been checked?

Could you set me straight on this.--I thought the 14th ammendment to the constitution stated something to the effect that, "no one shall vote to decide that another person take poison into his body against his wishes." Our common council has permitted themselves to be talked into taking such a vote ~~of~~ for our city. Fluoridation. So many people do not want this, why is it these things are happening? Our newspaper will give us no help either. We have been told that to print an argument against fluoridation would be against the stand the paper has already taken. This happens in every city.

I would appreciate an answer if it is at all possible.

Sincerely,

Mrs. Gertrude Werner
130 South Transit
Lockport, N.Y.

REC-34 62-80382-76
EX. 101
1 JUL 3 1958
SUBV: CONTROL

1 - L[redacted] Simpson

DECLASSIFICATION AUTHORITY DERIVED FROM:
FBI AUTOMATIC DECLASSIFICATION GUIDE
DATE 08-11-2009

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
EXCEPT WHERE SHOWN
OTHERWISE

June 19, 1958

Classified by SP5cjlahr
Declassify on: OADR
12/2/88

7/5/01
CLASSIFIED BY 1gms ecw/mlp
DECLASSIFY ON: 25X1
9154gl

Mr. Charles W. Taylor
President
Kansas Branch
National League of Postmasters
of the United States
Edna, Kansas

62-80342-

Dear Mr. Taylor:

Your letter dated June 11, 1958, has been received.

In response to your inquiry concerning the enactment of laws to outlaw the Communist Party, I wish to point out that this is a matter which is legislative in nature. I have followed the policy over the years of not commenting upon legislative issues unless specifically requested to do so by appropriate Government officials. Therefore, I am unable to be of assistance in this regard.

The FBI has the general responsibility for the investigation of subversive activities as defined by Executive orders and congressional enactments. Information developed through such investigation is maintained as confidential and available only to authorized agencies of the U. S. Government in accordance with a regulation of the Department of Justice.

I also wish to advise you that all Special Agents of the FBI are issued credentials bearing the photograph and signature of the Agent as well as my

RECEIVED
JUN 19 1958
COMM-FBI

REC'D-READING ROOM
JUN 19 9 47 AM '58
FBI

ORIGINAL COPY FILED IN

2 - Kansas City (See note, page 2) (Enclosure)

SEE NOTE ON YELLOW, PAGE 3.

RDS:hjf
(5)

Tolson
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Nease
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Clayton
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

MAIL ROOM

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

Mr. Charles W. Taylor

signature and the official seal of the Department of Justice. In the event you are approached by an individual claiming to be an FBI Agent who does not exhibit credentials such as I have described or concerning whom you may have some doubts, I urge you to immediately communicate with the Special Agent in Charge of our Kansas City Office located at 707 U. S. Court House Building, Kansas City 6, Missouri.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director

NOTE FOR SAC, KANSAS CITY:

Enclosed is a copy of correspondent's communication. Correspondent also directed a letter to the Bureau dated March 27, 1958, in which he inquired concerning Betty McConkey and Kenneth Goff. He was afforded a reply on April 4, 1958, in which he was advised that the FBI does not furnish evaluations or clearances of individuals or organizations. Except for the communication from him on March 27, 1958, Bufiles contain no identifiable data concerning correspondent.

Betty McConkey in May, 1957, advised she was working with the American Council of Christian Churches, an anticommunist organization. Bufiles contain no derogatory information concerning her and frequent requests for Bureau publications are received from persons who have heard her lecture against communism. (94-50753)

Bufiles reflect that Kenneth Goff claims to have been a Communist Party member prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country lecturing on communism.

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

Mr. Charles W. Taylor

He frequently refers to fluoridation of water supplies as being communist inspired. He has been described by the Denver Office as a borderline psychopath case. In 1948 he was fined $100 for placing a sign of a derogatory nature in front of the Russian Embassy in Washington, D. C. (62-80382)

Bufiles reflect Billy James Hargis operates "Christian Echoes National Ministry, Incorporated," at Tulsa, Oklahoma. The "Christian Crusade" is the official publication of this organization. Hargis is now a non-denominational minister and has been described as a "hillbilly-type Evangelist." Hargis, in late 1957, was in touch with the Embassy of the Dominican Republic and visited the Dominican Republic. The trip was allegedly (U) at the instigation of the Ambassador and to enable Hargis to form an opinion as to freedom of religion in that country. He was the subject of a Registration Act investigation as a result of this contact and trip; however, the (U) Department, in April, 1958, advised there was insufficient evidence to show that his activities would constitute him an agent of the Dominican Republic. (97-3475)

A. R. McReynolds was the subject of an Internal Security - G investigation in 1943 since it was rumored he had a short wave transmitting set and was broadcasting to Germany. The investigation proved the rumors were unfounded. He is allegedly a retired preacher. (100-111158)

The above data is furnished for your information in the event Taylor contacts your office.

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent's current letter refers to Hargis and McReynolds as doing marvelous jobs in combatting communism. He inquires as to why laws cannot be passed which would outlaw the Communist Party. With reference to Bulet 4/4/58, correspondent expresses opinion there should be one person in the community that could be entrusted with subversive information to enable people to help themselves. Correspondent also questions how he can tell an FBI Agent since the "card that they show me" could be forged.

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

STANDARD FORM NO. 64

Office Memorandum • UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

TO : MR. A. H. BELMONT

DATE: August 4, 1958

FROM : MR. F. J. BAUMGARDNER

1 - Mr. Belmont
1 - Mr. Baumgardner
1 - Mr. Corman

Tolson
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Nease
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

SUBJECT: HOYETT LEMMON
INFORMATION CONCERNING
(INTERNAL SECURITY)

Correspondent, who says he is a pastor in Arkansas City, Kansas, enclosed a letter addressed to Mrs. May Frazee, a close friend of his, by Lyman S. Johnson, pastor of the First Methodist Church, Arkansas City. Mrs. Frazee had loaned Johnson a copy of the book by Kenneth Goff, "Confessions of Stalin's Agent," and the letter to her was Johnson's observations concerning the book. Goff, who claims he was in the CP from 1936-39, in recent years has been lecturing against communism and has published several sensational books concerning his past CP activities, one of which is the above. Bufiles reflect in 1952 the Denver Office advised Goff was considered to be a borderline psychopath.

Johnson observes that parts of Goff's book are probably true but were based on experiences twenty years ago and while Johnson does not say the CP has stopped its efforts, conditions have changed. He also observes Goff has jumbled together his personal experiences and other factors to give a misleading impression. Johnson says there is no question but communism has made inroads in our society, that it is a menace, but there is grave danger in the irresponsible thinking and insinuations set forth by Goff. He ends letter with "I personally very much refer to accept the carefully investigated and reasoned conclusions of Edgar Hoover and the F.B.I. that much of the strength of the Communist plot lay in the fact that its nature and extent were unknown, and that there has been a virtual elimination of its serious threat to the American way of life as far as Fifth Column activities are concerned."

Correspondent had previously sent us only quoted portion of Johnson's letter and asked the Director if it was true he made that statement. We asked for the complete letter which he has furnished. Correspondent says he is not trying to embroil us in some personal feud but is only trying to determine if the Director made the statement for if he did he feels relieved about the forces of communism in our midst because he has utmost confidence in the Director's ability and prays for him daily. The source of the statement attributed to the Director is unknown and it appears it is incorrect and erroneously attributed to him.

62-80382-76X

Bufiles contain no identifiable information concerning the correspondent, Johnson or Frazee.

Enclosure

62-80382-76X
NOT RECORDED
191 AUG 14 1958

RWC:ers
(4)

52 AUG 19 1958

ORIGINAL COPY FILED IN

Memo to Mr. Belmont
RE: HOYETT LEMMON

RECOMMENDATION:

It is recommended the receipt of correspondent's letter be acknowledged and he be advised the statement as quoted in Johnson's letter is incorrect and erroneously attributed to the Director. It is recommended correspondent be advised that communism today is a serious menace to our way of life and we must constantly be alert for indications of activities inimical to the interest of this country. If you agree, there is attached a letter to the correspondent.

Mr. Simpson

REC-46 62-83882-77

EX-135

October 24, 1958

Mr. O. E. Brown
812 West Front Street
Plainfield, New Jersey

Dear Mr. Brown:

Your letter dated October 17, 1958, with its enclosure, has been received, and the concern which prompted your communication is indeed appreciated.

While I would like to be of assistance to you, I must advise the matter discussed in your letter is a legislative problem and solely within the jurisdiction of local authorities. The policy of this Bureau over the years has been to refrain from commenting upon matters pertaining to legislation.

Sincerely yours,

MAILED 30
OCT 24 1958
COMM-FBI

John Edgar Hoover
Director

1 - Newark (enclosure)

ATTENTION: SAC, Newark

Enclosed for your information is a copy of correspondent's letter. Bufiles reflect that correspondent wrote to the Bureau on June 1, 1953, concerning the same subject matter, fluoridation of water supplies. The receipt of his letter was acknowledged on June 8, 1953, and he was advised that the matter was not within the jurisdiction of the Bureau. At that time, the correspondent resided at 1016 Putnam Avenue, Plainfield, New Jersey. (Note to Newark continued on page 2)

Tolson
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Nease
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Clayton
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

NOTE ON YELLOW, PAGE 2.

MAIL ROOM

ORDS:pw:hjf (4)

Mr. O. E. Brown

NOTE TO NEWARK, CONTINUED

Correspondent enclosed with his letter a copy of an affidavit executed by Oliver Kenneth Goff on June 22, 1957, containing information about his activities in the Communist Party from 1936 to 1939. The affidavit indicates that while he was in the Party, fluoridation of water supplies was discussed and it was indicated that fluoridation was used in Russian prison camps as a tranquilizer. He alleged the Communist Party discussed the possibility of keeping a supply of deadly fluoride near water reservoirs so in time of revolution it could be dropped in to "kill off the populace."

Bufiles reflect that Goff has made extremely wide distribution of the above affidavit. He has been touring the country in recent years lecturing on communism. The Denver Office has described him as being a borderline psychopath. In 1948, Goff was fined $100 for placing a sign of a derogatory nature in front of the Russian Embassy in Washington, D. C. (62-80382)

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent refers to the enclosure to his letter and states he cannot understand why our Government does not "step in and stop them by passing laws." He feels the Director should use his influence to stop these conditions.

J. Edgar Hoover, Chief F.B.I.,
Washington, D.C.

812 W. Front St.,
Plainfield, N.J.
Oct. 17th, 1958

Dear Mr. Hoover:- Oliver Kenneth Goff

Of dourse I know you know these things and many more, and I suppose your hands are tied some how so you can't use your influence to stop these conditions, but I can't understand why our Goverment don't step in and stop them by passing laws to stop such conditions through Congress and suitable laws which would be inforced.

I have had many other authoritive literature on this subject,as well as the poisoning of our foods allowed by F.D. A.for all of our pure food laws non inforced,and I am afraid for all of the Mclellen investigations, and the conditions they exposed? nothing will be done about it of real help? But I do hope and pray our Goverment will revert somehow to the original one, strickly honest, by the people and for the people only,and not for the monied interests I know you are doing all you can towards that recovery, but it just seems hopeless with conditions as they are.

Yours With Best Wishes

O.E.Brown.

O E Brown

P.S. If you can answer this with any incouragement, I'll sure be happy about it.?

Ack.
1-Mem to ATTACHED
1-ENCLOSED
1-EDS:pw

62-80382-77

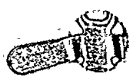
REC-46

12 OCT 27 1958

EX.-133

5-D

CRIME REC



62-80382-77

1 - Mr. Simpson

RA

REC-85 62-80332-78

November 5, 1958

Mr. George H. Hausser
3620 Southeast 27th Avenue
Portland 2, Oregon

Dear Mr. Hausser:

Your letter dated October 24, 1958, with its enclosure, has been received and the motive which prompted your communication is appreciated.

While I would like to be of assistance, I must advise that the function of this Bureau as a fact-gathering agency does not extend to furnishing evaluations or comments concerning the character or integrity of any individual, organization or publication. Also, information in the files of the Federal Bureau of Investigation is maintained as confidential and available for official use only in accordance with a regulation of the Department of Justice. I regret, therefore, that I am unable to comply with your request for information.

I am sure you will understand the necessity for this policy and will not infer from my inability to be of assistance that we do or do not have in our files the information you desire.

Sincerely yours,

MAILED 8
NOV 5 - 1958
COMM-FBI

John Edgar Hoover
Director

1 - Portland (See note, page 2) (Enclosure)
1 - Denver (See note, page 2) (Enclosure)

SEE NOTE ON YELLOW, PAGE 2.

RDS:hif
(5)

Tolson
Belmont
Mohr
Nease
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

67 NOV 12 1958

MAIL ROOM TELETYPE UNIT

Mr. George H. Hausser

NOTE FOR SACs, PORTLAND AND DENVER

Enclosed is a copy of correspondent's communication. Bufiles contain no identifiable data concerning correspondent.

Correspondent enclosed with his letter the August, 1958, issue of "Christian Battle Cry." Kenneth Goff, Box 116, Englewood, Colorado, is listed as the editor. This four-page pamphlet contains three articles, one of which alleges that persons in high places in the United States Government are conspiring to surrender this country to the communists and cites General George C. Marshall as an example. Another article outlines an alleged plan of Russia to set up a "Negro Communist Soviet" in the South with Paul Robeson as dictator. The third article refers to Senator Harry F. Byrd and his attack against the United States Supreme Court for its school integration decision.

Bufiles reflect that Oliver Kenneth Goff claims to have been a Communist Party member prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country lecturing on communism. He was described in 1954 by the Denver Office as a borderline psychopath. He has recently given extremely wide dissemination to an affidavit in which he alleges fluoridation of water supplies is communist inspired. In 1948, Goff was fined $100 for placing a sign of a derogatory nature in front of the Russian Embassy in Washington, D. C.

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent refers to the pamphlet he submitted and inquires whether statements contained therein are true and if so, why they are not investigated. He alleges there are many sources distributing this type of material, that these "informative sources" operate according to Christian principles and it is hardly reasonable they are deliberately operating a hate campaign.

Mr. George H. Hausser

NOTE ON YELLOW, continued

Goff was investigated by the FBI in connection with his placing a sign in front of the Russian Embassy. In view of this, as well as his questionable and controversial activities in combatting communism, it is believed the best interests of the Bureau would be served by affording correspondent a files confidential reply.

TRUE COPY

Portland 2 Oregon,
3620 S.E. 27th Ave,
Oct. 24 - 1958.

Dear Sir:

Please find enclosed a copy of the "Christian Battle Cry." I should like to inquire of you, that if that which is mentioned in the enclosure be true, or even just partly true, then why are not these statements investigated by your department?

There are many other sources that are revealing this same kind of information, andstrangely the testimony in all cases are unanimous. Further, these informative sources are those that operate according to Christian principles, and the doctrine of Christianity operates on the "Law of Love." Now it is hardly reasonable to assume that such informants are deliberately operating a "hate" campaign, as such is the general trend that is now being voiced in the newspapers.

I shall appreciate some "Light" on the above subject.

Very truly yours,

/s/ George H. Hausser.

TRUE COPY

CHRISTIAN
BATTLE CRY

Vol. 3—No. 8 AUGUST, 1958 2.00 Per Year
Editor—Kenneth Goff 10 cents per Copy, 20 Copies for $1.00. Box 116 Englewood, Colo.

WHO IS BEHIND THE CHINESE CRISIS?

The world in which we live is a giant powderkeg with many a fuse—any one of which, once lighted, could plunge all of mankind into an Armageddon and the greatest blood-letting the world has ever known. Unless God intervenes; before this generation passes away, the life-blood of millions of Americans will fill the gutters of our major cities and many of the children who now play by the television and fireplace will be called up to lay down their lives on the field of battle, in this, the conflict of the ages.

So great is the Red menace facing us in this hour, that slowly but surely the public is becoming aware of the weakness of our military and the civic leadership in general. **Never before,** in the history of our nation, even in the dark hours of Valley Forge, did men in high places discuss the working-out of a strategy on **how to peacefully surrender** this great citadel of liberty to the Red butchers of the Kremlin, or any other foreign power. Yet, it is no secret now that **surrender** is the topic among some weaklings in high places. So weak has been the thinking of some of our men, that it was published about a year ago in some of the West Coast papers this startling fact, that they believe the West Coast would fall immediately to the enemy, and that because of military strategy, no one would be allowed to evacuate, and those attempting to escape would be shot down in cold blood.

The men in high places in our nation have had the time-table of the Communists before them for many years. The un-American Activities Committee and the Federal Bureau of Investigation have warned them continually that the Communists plan to bring about the invasion of our nation and the bloody revolution by 1970. But too many liquor-guzzling congressmen and senators have been more interested in vote-getting than in the welfare of their nation, and some of them have heard the cry of Communism so long that it becomes an old wolf-story, such as that in the ancient fable.

Yet if they would take a few hours of the precious time for which the people are paying them, to map out our defense and to strengthen our nation; they would realize in simple terms that piece by piece, for the last 40 years, the Kremlin has been gobbling up the world. Never has the Kremlin failed in their time-table. Never have they made any major retreat.

A few years ago, when they were making advances in the Middle East and we interfered, they created war in Korea. When Hungary prepared for a revolt, they created a crisis in the Suez Canal area. And now, when we were able to make them the laughing stock of the world in the Mid-East crisis, and were in position to show our strength and build up our prestige, they have again outwitted us by creating a crisis in the Formosa Strait, through which they hope to place us in a position where we will allow Red China to shoot their way into the United Nations, and where we will be branded before the world as an aggressor nation and a group of war mongers.

It seems by now that some of our men would become wise to their continual maneuvers to keep the world in a period of high tension, which can wear down the nerves of the people and make nations so easily forget the continual advancement of Communism. They have kept us confused, while they kidnapped and slaughtered our people, and while they have humiliated us through every propaganda means—at our own expense —before the eyes of the world.

How quickly we have forgotten the event of July 14, one which a generation ago, ballads would have been written, mass meetings throughout the nation would have been held, and every preacher would have mentioned from his pulpit. But not so in this generation.

On July 14, three outstanding American citizens, Mr. Alcock, Mr. Burns and Mr. Colley—one man, Burns, a leader of an outstanding religious foundation in the Holy Lands—the other two high-ranking officers in important American companies and true patriots and citizens of our land, were drug from their beds in the Baghdad Hotel by Red counter-intelligence Iraqian officers and taken in a truck to a section of the city, where wild, blood-thirsty mobs were seeking to destroy every foreigner they could get their hands on. The Iraqian officers stood idly by, while the frenzied mob tore these three outstanding Americans to pieces, bit by bit. Later, their mangled bodies were gathered into a basket and dumped somewhere outside the city.

Yes, because of lack of interest on the part of the people concerning this tragedy, we allowed our statesmen to, within four weeks, recognize these murderers and put them on a diplomatic basis wherein they would receive our support financially and militarily. Slowly but surely, because of this weakness on our part, we are losing our prestige in the world, and our fight against atheistic hell-inspired Communism.

Much of what is happening in our weak and vacillating foreign policy is the product of our own failure, to outlaw the Communist Party, and to put traitors and pseudo-Liberals out of our government. Every event that is happening which draws us closer to all-out war, dates back to our failure to recognize the Communist menace; and to deal with it correctly when it was being advanced during the New-Fair Deal era.

To understand the Pacific crisis and the question of Quemoy and Matsu, it behooves us to study a little bit of past history. We recall that in 1928, the Kremlin came to the conclusion that the best way to conquer

62-80382-78

America was to put into our Federal Government Fabian Socialists, who would direct the course of our nation's economy toward a Welfare State, and would, when called upon to act against Russia, show perfect cooperation, realizing the common goal of a One-World Soviet State.

In 1928, the Communists sent to this country from England, Harold Lasky, who contacted the Supreme Court Justice, Felix Frankfurter, and together built up a corps of law students who would form the beachhead for Fabianism in our nation. Among those who were recruited were. Alger and Donald Hiss, John Seward, Owen Lattimore, Harry Dexter White, John Abt, Nathan Witt, Harry Hopkins, Aubrey Williams, Rexford Tugwell, Philip Jaffee, Dean Acheson and Vincent. Along with these, they already had a well-Socialized group of men in the nation, such as Colonel House, William Douglas, Earl Warren and hundreds of others.

This Fabian group decided that there were four branches of our national life that needed to be directed in a new course: the Army, the government, the schools and the Church, and by 1933, with the advent of the New Deal, through the position of brain-trusters, they were able to put their program into operation. The recognition of Soviet Russia came immediately. The plan to Sovietize America through the alphabetical programs, followed in its footsteps. No phase of our American life escaped their attention, and during this period there was one man rising on the scene who had more to do with the situation in China and the advanvement of Communism in Europe than any other American.

His name was George Catlett Marshall. He had fought under Pershing as a Captain in World War I, and had risen to the position of Lt. Colonel. He had a desire in his heart to be a General, but his combat duty and other requirements were not enough. In 1932, he appealed (to General Pershing and General MacArthur, who then was Chief of Staff) for an advancement in rank. General MacArthur, to give him extra training, assigned him to Ft. Screven, Georgia, to take charge of one of the finest regiments in the United States—the 8th. In one year's time, this regiment dropped from one of the finest to one of the worst in our nation, and MacArthur firmly stated then, that this man was not capable of holding or ever receiving the high office of General.

To give him something to do, he was transferred to Chicago as Senior Instructor of the Illinois National Guard. Yet within six years' time, because of his Fabian Socialist connections, his work among the C.C.C.'s, his friendship with Aubrey Williams and Eleanor Roosevelt; he was elevated over 20 Major Generals in 1939; to become the Chief of Staff for the United States Army. Two years after receiving this position, war broke out. Stalin had plainly stated that this would be a war in which Capitalism would destroy Capitalism.

In early 1942, Marshall began to play almost the part that Stalin preferred. He stated firmly that he wanted a second front immediately. This was also the Kremlin's cry and Charlie Chaplin's, and the American Communist Party, and yet at every military staff meeting, Marshall was demanding it. He said that we must concentrate our complete force on France. Churchill differed with him vehemently. Churchill said that unless we invade through the Balkan territory as well, that we would lose Europe, and even though we won the war, we would become losers in the end.

On many occasions, the fight between Marshall and Churchill was bitter. Churchill warned that if we crossed the Channel in 1942, that Channel would become a sea-of-blood; and thank God for the stand he took, for had we followed the leadership of General George C. Marshall, historians now tell us that we would have lost the war, and America and Christian civilization would be no more, for in 1942, there were enough troops on the coastline of France and Western Europe to have literally destroyed any invading force — no matter how strong.

It was this same General Marshall who ordered the destruction of the military files on subversivism, and promoted many Reds to high positions in our armed forces. We can thank God for the valiant fight put up by J. Edgar Hoover and Martin Dies to preserve these documents of real importance.

By the time of the Teheran Conference, Marshall had openly aligned himself with Stalin against Churchill, and from then on, the political battle to save Europe from Red Communism went from bad to worse. By the time of the Quebec conference in August of 1943, Marshall was having the upper hand.

Then came the Yalta Conference in 1945. On April 12, General Marshall had been warned by 40 intelligence officers not to let Russia take part in the Asiatic war. Yet at this Conference, Hiss, Gromyko and Jebb betrayed 500 million Christians of Europe, and set in motion the plan to destroy General Chiang Kai-shek and to deliver China on a Golden platter to the Communists.

The result of that Conference, against the will of many great statesmen both here and abroad, gave to the Reds, Isthonia, Latvia, Lithuania, Poland, Bulgaria, Yugoslavia, Czechoslovakia, Hungary, Romania, one-third of Austria and one-third of Germany—(thus defeating every purpose for which our boys were fighting and dying) by delivering 500 million Christian people into the hands of a Red dictatorship; and the result of this is the confusion and the heartache that is going on in the world today.

They also gave the Russians, the right to move into Manchuria and conquer an already defeated Japanese Army, taking over 40 thousand of the soldiers to Russia, to be trained for later agitation and Communist purposes in the Island of Japan. The Russian Army brought heavy equipment into Manchuria, which they gave over, lock, stock and barrel to the 8th Route Army of General Mao-tze Tung and Chou En-La.

Then followed the tremendous propaganda campaign here at home, sponsored by Marshall's friends in the Institute of Pacific Relations, where through the pulpit, the press, the radio and the classroom, was disseminated the lie that Chiang Kai-shek was another Hitler, and more dangerous to us than the Communist forces. Pressure was brought by our State Department, through Marshall, for General Chiang Kai-shek to call a cease-fire and to allow the Reds into his government. Under pressure Chiang agreed; but when the government was set up, the Reds refused to participate. By then they had maneuvered, through diplomatic means: the opening of the pass through the Kalgan Mountains, (through which American Lend-Lease armaments were being sent to Russia, and being re-shipped to the Chinese Red Army.) In the months to follow, with Chiang's hands being tied through our Fabian diplomats, we stood idly by, with our arms folded, and allowed our true friends in Asia to suffer untold defeat, through lack of arms and financial aid. By December 6, 1949, Chiang had made

his last retreat to the Island of Formosa; and they held also in the bay, Quemoy, Matsu and 13 smaller islands.

Today, in the conflict, many are urging our government now to allow the Reds to take these islands and leave Chiang stranded on Formosa. There is a tremendous significance, behind holding the beleaguered islands of Quemoy and Matsu; and to the Free Chinese. almost a mystic significance. To the Nationalists, these are the last pieces of real China still in their hands, for Formosa is not part of China. As long as the Nationalists hold these islands they have a toe-hold on the homeland. If these islands pass into Red hands, their exile becomes complete. As the Nationalists Defense Minister said: "They are our eyes and ears, but more than that, they are the greatest part of our heart."

In Chinese, these islands mean the golden gate. On the islands today are signs that say, "Waiting for the Day." The wording comes from the story of the Emperor Yu, exiled more than two thousand years ago, but who eventually led his people home. Today, the forces of Chiang feel like this Emperor of old felt. And so often, they say to Americans: "How would you feel if you had been on Cuba for 10 years, staring longingly toward the mainland of America?"

Let us pray that in this new maneuver by the Devil's servant, Krushchev, we will not be so dumb as to play once again into the hands of the enemy and fulfill their purpose of giving Red China and their puppet government new prestige, and destroy once and for all the faith of the millions of pilgrims now waiting on these islands, for the return to the mainland, and the emancipation of their beloved people.

REDS PLAN NEGRO SOVIET

It is amazing, the similarity in the looks of Krushchev and Paul Robeson. Their skins may be different. but their minds are alike. Both seek the same solution to what they call the world problem. Their answer is the destruction of white Christian civilization.

It is amazing that the Supreme Court ruled that Paul Robeson had the right, as an avowed Communist, to travel abroad, so as to receive more training in the art of agitation and treason; and then return back to our land to promote Red Civil strife; in an hour when our nation is divided as greatly as it was in 1861; and Communism is besetting us on every hand. It is a great mystery to see one of the biggest Red agitators holding conferences with Krushchev and drafting plans for the destruction of "Old Glory," and the establishment of the United States of Soviet America.

The government has in its files, the complete record of this Red Negro leader. They know that in the blue-print, where the Communists take over, that he is to lead fourteen million Negroes in a bloody Red revolt, for which he in return will receive the dictatorship of thirteen states of the South. The territory represents 120,000 square miles under the Red planning. About ten million white people will have to be driven out of their homes. Among the Red cities which will be turned over completely to Paul Robeson and his Negro following will be: Charleston, Atlanta, Shreveport, New Orleans and Savannah. Leadership, which now belongs to the whites will be confiscated and turned over to the Red bureaucracy for control.

Shortly before the war, this plan was discussed in detail by Joseph Stalin, in an address before the Lenin



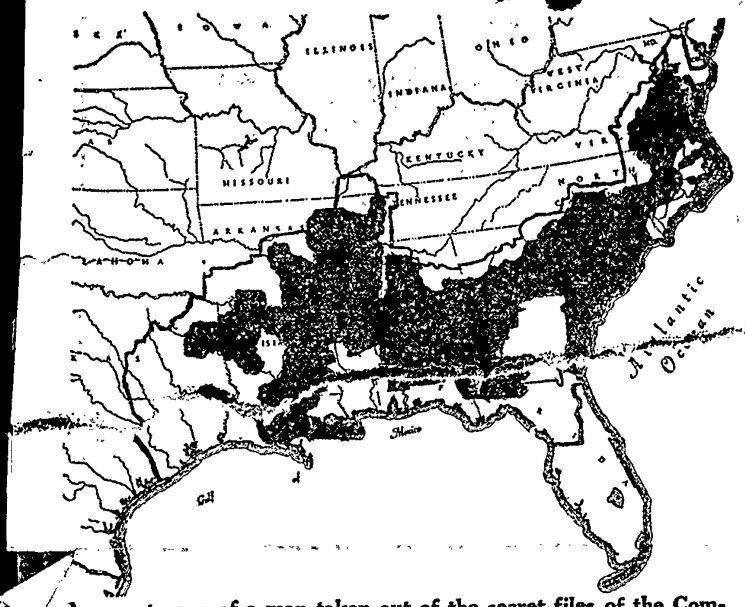
ROBESON AND HIS SOVIET TWIN

University, where for many years, all American Communists have been trained on how to run the United States. As late as February 10th, 1947, a copy of a text book now being used in the Russian Army was exhibited before the Congressional Committee for the investigation of un-American Activities. The title of this lethal textbook is "How to Bomb and Sabotage the United States of America."

Our political leaders are digging their own graves, by allowing Robeson to talk over their inner-most secrets with their criminal leaders; and then to receive in turn the plans on how to carry on sabotage and racial strife in our nation for the benefit of the Soviets. It would be a wise day and a glad day for America, if Paul Robeson was arrested immediately upon his return and imprisoned as an agent of the Soviet.

It is a shame when men of great distinction are allowed to be butchered by the bloody mobs in Bagdad, and that a rotten Red is given full protection to travel freely throughout the world, attacking our way of life; and then allowing him to come home to live off the fat of our land and to boast in the Communist meetings of the many white women in this nation he has had the privilege of sleeping with.

On July 14th of this year, Robert Alcock, 40, of California, chief engineer of a Los Angeles firm, the Industrial Engineers Incorporated; Eugene Burns, 52 of California, head of the religious organization called the Holy Land Foundation; and George S. Colley, 56, of California, Senior-Vice-President and director of the Bechtel Corporation, one of the largest construction firms in the world, were supposedly taken for their protection, at pistol points, at about 9:15 in the morning from the Baghdad Hotel by Iraqian Intelligence officers. They were hauled away to the radio station. After about an hour, they were put in a truck along with two Germans, two Syrians, one Egyptian and one Jordanian and told that they were going to be transported to the Military of Defense. They were not allowed to contact the American Embassy, and even though wild bombs were sailing through the street, only four soldiers were put aboard the truck to guard them. The truck drove some distance through the city and then turned into a



An exact copy of a map taken out of the secret files of the Communist Party. The blacked-in area represents what the Communists hope some day (if they can promote a bloody revolution) will be the Negro Communist Soviet. It represents approximately 120,000 square miles. About 10 million white people will have to be driven out of their homes. Among the leading cities that will be turned over completely to the Negroes will be Charleston, Atlanta, Shreveport, New Orleans, Savannah, as well as many others. The land which now belongs to the whites will be confiscated and turned over to the Red bureaucrats for control. Shortly before the war this plan was discussed in detail by Josef Stalin in an address before Lenin University where 2,000 American Communists are being trained now to run the United States. As late as February 10, 1957, a copy of a textbook, now being used in the Russian Army, was exhibited before the Congressional Committee for the Investigation of the un-American Activities. The title of the military textbook is "How to Bomb and Sabotage the U. S. A." Under the Communist plan the dark line marks the territory to be integrated on the border of the Black Soviet. All this, along with the blacked-in area is to be governed by Paul Robeson or another loyal follower like him.

side street and stopped near where an angry mob was on the rampage. The mob immediately closed in. The soldiers made no move to interfere. The Baghdad mobs long have been referred to as the worst in the mid-east, noted for their blind hatred, ferociousness, and for their barbaric cruelty. On that morning, the mob lived up to its reputation. Those who viewed the scene said that the last they saw of the men was Mr. Burns lying on the floor of the truck with his abdomen sliced open, and another of the Americans being tossed in the air and literally pulled apart, piece by piece.

This, in the Twentieth Century, happened to free-born American citizens. And then the same devilish anti-Christ government can be recognized within two weeks by our American State Department. One must ask, where is the pride of "Old Glory" and the leadership of the so-called Christian nations, that are standing idly by, while honest members of their household are butchered, and at the same time, granting visas to a rotten Red of the ilk of Paul Robeson.

Five years have rolled by since the "black Monday" Supreme Court decision, which did more in an hour of International crisis to divide the nation of America, than any decision in the history of the Supreme Court. After five years, it might rightfully be said that little has been gained, and much has been lost. The true victory has been for the Red agiatators in our land.

The Supreme Court decision was not based upon statutory law, nor constitutional rights, but under the Sociological program of a group of pro-Communists in the highest tribunal. This decision on integration has seen our Nation's Capital turn from a situation of dignity and decorum, to one of a black jungle slum in which murder, rape, robbery and violence is a nightly occurrence. It has resulted in the whites fleeing from the city in one of the greatest exoduses in the history of our nation.

There are now only twenty-five thousand white children remaining in the schools. Four out of every five pupils, or 78% of them now are Negroes, and the exodus this year has been greater than any of the preceding five years. In general, our national officials are sending their children to private schools.

A very little integration has been accomplished in the south. In Arkansas about 100 Negroes are attending mixed classes; in North Carolina twelve Negroes; in Florida, one Negro; in Texas about four thousand Negroes with an enrollment of 260,000.

Throughout the nation, greater tension than ever before is on the increase, with racial hatred and strife abounding in nearly every community.

If the pro-Communist Supreme Court had been operating directly under the instruction of the Kremlin, they could never have done a better job of dividing the American public and sowing the seeds of revolution than they did through the integration decision. Where unity once dwelt, now there is suspicion, violence and hatred abounding on every hand. And yet, certain government officials cannot let well enough alone, but are continuing to spark the flames of revolt, which ultimately may bring open warfare to the nation.

May God hasten the day when men of integrity and understanding will once again hold the situation of authority in our land; and the peace and tranquility of the past be established in our midst.

VIRGINIA HEARS THE CALL TO BATTLE

On August 30th, one of the most outstanding members of the United States Senate, Harry F. Byrd of Virginia, spoke before an Annual Apple Orchard picnic, near Berryville, Virginia. In his message he lashed out against what he called the "Warren Supreme Court," and called for a "fight to the finish." He said, "Let our resistence be forfeited by the belief that we are fighting to preserve the fundamental principles of our constitutional democracy." He said: "We in Virginia face days of stress and strain, and the eyes of the world will be upon us. For just and proper reasons, the government and the General Assembly in Virginia carried out the express will of our people, after due deliberation, by refusing to obey any legal decision of the Warren court. There is no question what the choice will be, should the state find it impossible any longer to forestall the enrollment of even one Negro child, in even one white school. Should it become apparent beforehand that there is no way to keep the Negro out, the school will never open."

School closure is the final alternative Virginia has left, in its long, complex, confusing legal war to avoid compliance with the 1954 U. S. Supreme Court desegregation decision.

ipson

November 6, 1958

JM REC. 76 62-80382-79

Helen I.

Mrs. Elmer Schmeling
1332 Home Avenue
Fort Wayne 6, Indiana

EX-109

4-1

Dear Mrs. Schmeling:

Your letter dated October 27, 1958, has been received, and the concern which prompted your communication is indeed appreciated.

While I would like to be of assistance to you, I must advise that the matter discussed in your letter is a legislative problem and solely within the jurisdiction of local authorities. The policy of this Bureau over the years has been to refrain from commenting on such matters.

MAILED 30
NOV 6 - 1958
COMM-FBI

Sincerely yours,

John Edgar Hoover
Director

1 - Indianapolis (enclosure)

ATTENTION: SAC, Indianapolis

Enclosed is a copy of correspondent's communication. Bufiles contain no identifiable data concerning the correspondent.

Oliver Kenneth Goff has in the past few years widely disseminated an affidavit executed by him containing information concerning his alleged activities in the Communist Party from 1936 to 1939. The affidavit indicates that while he was in the Party, fluoridation of water supplies was discussed and it was indicated that fluoridation was used as a tranquilizer in Russian prison camps. He alleged the Communist Party discussed the possibility of keeping a supply of deadly fluoride near water reservoirs so in time of revolution it could be dropped in to "kill off the populace."

RDS:pw (4)

SEE NOTE ON YELLOW ON PAGE TWO

Nelson
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Tease
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Mr. Sullivan
Mr. Tom

DEC 2 1958 MAIL ROOM TELETYPE UNIT

consolidation

Mrs. Elmer Schmeling

NOTE TO SAC, Indianapolis, CONTINUED

Goff has been touring the country in recent years lecturing on communism. The Denver Office has described him as a borderline psychopath. In 1948, he was fined $100 for placing a sign of a derogatory nature in front of the Russian Embassy in Washington, D. C. (62-80382)

The above is furnished for your information only.

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent advised that she recently heard ex-communist Kenneth Goff and he stated that fluoridation of water supplies is a communist plot. She states few people believe the opposition viewpoint because of the American Medical Association endorsement. She requests the Director express his views concerning this matter.

Mr. Tolson
Mr. Belmont
Mr. Mohr
Mr. Nease
Mr. Parsons
Mr. Rosen
Mr. Tamm
Mr. Trotter
Mr. W.C.Sullivan
Tele. Room
Mr. Holloman
Miss Gandy

1332 Home Avenue
Fort Wayne 6, Indiana
October 27, 1958

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover, Chief
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington, D.C.

Dear Mr. Hoover:

Recently I heard ex-communist Kenneth Goff, who gave 300 pages of testimony under oath to the Martin Dies Committee. He said that fluoridation of our public water supplies is a communist plot. I have made an intensive study of the fluoridation file of our water works office and do not like what I find there.

Very few people will believe the opposition viewpoint, and especially the minds of our city officials are closed because of the American Medical Association endorsement.

Will you please state your views, and if possible, state the testimony of ex-communists who have alerted us to this danger.

Thank you very much.

Respectfully yours,
Helen D. Schmeling
(Mrs. Elmer Schmeling)

EX-105

REC-76 62-80382-79

23 NOV 7 1958

5-

ACK.
11-6-58
1-IP w/encl.
RDS:pw

REC'D BELMONT
FBI - JUSTICE
DEC 1 5 42 PM '58

NOV 14 1958
RECEIVED-DIRECTOR
FBI
OCT 31 10 50 AM 58

INCONS
autcons

MR. JONES
OCT 31 5 10 PM '58
RECEIVED
FBI
U.S. DEPT OF JUSTICE

REC'D BELMONT
FBI - JUSTICE
OCT 31 12 20 PM '58

RECEIVED
FBI
OCT 31 2 50 PM '58

RECEIVED
FBI
NOV 3 5 19 PM '58

K. W. CAIN
2005 National Road West
RICHMOND, INDIANA

2-14559

Mr. Tolson
Mr. Belmont
Mr. DeLoach
Mr. McGuire
Mr. Mohr
Mr. Parsons
Mr. Rosen
Mr. Tamm
Mr. Trotter
Mr. W.C.Sullivan
Tele. Room
Mr. Holloman
Miss Gandy

Mr. J.Edgar Hoover
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington,D.C.

Dear Mr. Hoover

By way of introduction,I happen to teach the Sunday School class which includes as a member Mr. Carl Duning, founder of the "Christ in every Purse" project, and with whom I understand you have corresponded. The class gave me your "Masters Of Deceit" for Christmas and I have followed for many years your anti-communist activities.

The League Of Women Voters has introduced and trying to promote in our community the fluoridation of the public water supply. I have a great many of the citations for communist activity that have appeared against many organizations, but do not seem to be able to place my hands on a citation for this group, altho I am certain that I have seen a reference to its left-wing activity somewhere. I am wondering if you can enlighten me on this point.

Years ago I talked to a former communist who had taken the revolutionary training given active communists, who told me that fluoridation was one of the means they depended on to bring about the revolution. This man was Kenneth Goff. I would appreciate, on behalf of the opponents of this fluoridation program,which includes H.Merrill Root,author of "Brainwashing In The Highschools"any information you can offer on fluoridation and the League of Women Voters.

I wish to take this opportunity to express my admiration for you and the hope that your life will be spared for many years of service to our country.

Sincerely Yours,
K.W.Cain
K.W.Cain

62-80382
NOT RECORDED
149 MAR 6 1959

MAR 5 1959

ACK
1-1P w/encl
3-3-59
RDS:pw:bam

RDS:pw
Secy

100-413379-1

FEB 18 1959

ORIGINAL FILED IN

March 3, 1959

62-80382-

Mr. K. W. Cain
2005 National Road West
Richmond, Indiana

Dear Mr. Cain:

Your letter dated February 14, 1959, has been received, and I appreciate the motive which prompted your communication.

While I would like to be of assistance, the organization you mentioned has never been the subject of an investigation by the FBI. I am, therefore, unable to furnish you any information concerning it.

I would also like to advise that the fluoridation of water supplies is a legislative problem. I have never commented on this subject since it is a matter for the decision of local authorities and is not within the scope of my authority as Director of the FBI.

It is indeed gratifying to receive such kind personal remarks as contained in your letter, and I trust that we in the FBI will continue to merit your support.

MAILED 30
MAR 3 - 1959
COMM-FBI

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director

1 - Indianapolis (Enclosure)
See note to Indianapolis, page two.

See note on yellow page three.

RDS:pw:pat
(4)

Tolson
Belmont
Mohr
Nease
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy
Schapel

7 MAR 10 1959
MAIL ROOM TELETYPE UNIT

REC'D-READING ROOM
FBI
MAR 2 11 47 AM '59

ORIGINAL FILED IN

Mr. K. W. Cain

ATTENTION: SAC, INDIANAPOLIS

Enclosed is a copy of correspondent's communication. Bufiles reflect that one K. W. Cain, 8 South 7th Street, Richmond 2, Indiana, was registered as a delegate in attendance at the national convention of the America First Party held in Detroit, Michigan, August 29 and 30, 1944. Bufiles contain no additional references to K. W. Cain which may be identical with the correspondent. (62-43818-533)

Bufiles reflect "Christ in Every Purse" is a project originated by Carl L. Buning, Richmond, Indiana, whereby he distributes wallet-size pictures of Christ. By letter dated January 1, 1959, he advised the Bureau of his project. Bulet to Mr. Buning dated January 7, 1959, expressed the Director's appreciation for his letter and furnished him literature concerning communism which might be of interest to him. (100-0-32433)

The League of Women Voters has never been the subject of a Bureau investigation. Although information has been received that a relatively few of the national officers have been connected with various organizations of a communist nature, no information has been received that the group is communist influenced or controlled. (100-412579)

The Bureau has no information indicating that fluoridation of water supplies is a communist plot. Bufiles reflect, however, that Oliver Kenneth Goff has in the past few years widely disseminated an affidavit executed by him containing information concerning his alleged activities as a member of the Communist Party from 1936 to 1939. This affidavit reflected that while in the Party, fluoridation of water supplies was discussed and he alleged that fluoridation was used as a tranquilizer at Russian prison camps. He alleged the Party discussed the possibility of keeping a supply of deadly fluoride near water reservoirs so in time of revolution it could be dropped in to "kill off the populace." Goff has been touring the country in recent years lecturing on communism, and the Bureau has received numerous inquiries concerning Goff and his allegations regarding fluoridation of water supplies. The Denver Office has described Goff as a borderline psychopath case. He was, in 1948, fined $100 for placing a sign of a derogatory nature in front of the Russian Embassy in Washington, D. C. (62-80382)

The above is submitted for your information only.

Mr. K. W. Cain

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent advises the League of Women Voters is trying to promote fluoridation of public water supplies in his community. He refers to a conversation he had several years ago with Goff, and Goff told him fluoridation was one of the means that communists depended upon to bring about the revolution. Correspondent, therefore, requests the Bureau furnish him with any information we can offer on fluoridation of water supplies and the League of Women Voters. He expresses his admiration for the Director and hopes the Director's life will be spared for many years of service.

1 - Mr. Simpson

REC-70 62-8382-80

EX 101

April 24, 1959

[redacted] Informant

4-1-21

b7D

Dear [redacted]

Your letter dated April 16, 1959, with its enclosures, has been received, and the interest which prompted your communication is appreciated.

While I would like to be of assistance, the function of the FBI as a fact-gathering agency does not extend to furnishing evaluations or comments concerning the character or integrity of any individual, organization or publication. I regret, therefore, that I am unable to comment on the leaflet submitted with your communication. I am, however, enclosing some material available for general distribution by this Bureau which may be of interest to you.

It is indeed gratifying to receive your gracious and kind personal remarks, and I am deeply touched to learn of your daily remembrances.

Sincerely yours,

MAILED 8
APR 24 1959
COMM-FBI

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director

APR 24 3 57 PM 59
FBI
REC'D-READING ROOM

Enclosures (3)

1 - Boston

ATTENTION: SAC, Boston

Correspondent enclosed a leaflet entitled "Russia's New Weapons" by Dr. Kenneth Goff, Englewood, California. Correspondent believes the information set forth is too horrible for belief. He is considering

NOTE TO BOSTON, CONTINUED, PAGE TWO
SEE NOTE ON YELLOW, PAGE TWO

Tolson
Belmont
DeLoach
McGuire
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

30 MAY 4 1959

MAIL ROOM [ ] TELETYPE UNIT [ ]

RDS:pw (4)

NOTE TO BOSTON, CONTINUED

ordering a supply of the leaflets for distribution and requested the Director's opinion as to the accuracy of the contents of the leaflet. He was extremely complimentary in his remarks concerning the Director and the Bureau. The only identifiable reference to correspondent in Bufiles consists of a letter from him dated December 20, 1941, furnishing his suspicions of a Japanese student. (100-53994-5)

The above leaflet alleges weapons have been produced by Russia capable of killing every person within 100 square miles, gas which can cause paralysis or death and methods of spraying radioactive dust. It alleges that fluoridation of water supplies in the United States has already been put into effect by communists and advances the theory that Russia was responsible for past flu epidemics in the United States by spraying germs from planes off the west coast.

Oliver Kenneth Goff has been described by the Denver Office as a borderline psychopath. He alleges to be anticommunist and has afforded wide distribution to an affidavit executed by him concerning his alleged activities as a Communist Party member from 1936 to 1939. He alleges the Party discussed the possibility of placing fluoride in water supplies to kill the populace in the time of the revolution. Goff tours the country speaking on communism and the Bureau receives numerous inquiries concerning his activities and particularly concerning the above affidavit. In 1948, he was fined $100 for placing a sign of a derogatory nature in front of the Russian Embassy in Washington, D. C. (62-80382)

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Self-addressed stamped envelope submitted by correspondent not used in reply because of material being sent to correspondent.

Material being sent to correspondent consists of "Communism in the U.S.A.," "Address of J. Edgar Hoover, Director, Federal Bureau of Investigation, at Freedoms Foundation Annual Awards, Valley Forge, Pennsylvania, February 22, 1957," "God or Chaos?," "Foe to Freedom," "Communist 'New Look,'" "Address of J. Edgar Hoover, Director, Federal Bureau of Investigation, before the National Convention of the American Legion, Atlantic City, New Jersey, September 19, 1957," and a reprint from "FBI Law Enforcement Bulletin," April, 1959. Also enclosed is "Could Your Child Become a Red?" from the "Congressional Record" dated 5-19-52.

[redacted]

April 16, 1959. b7D

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover,
Washington. D.C.

Dear Mr. Hoover:

Yesterday I received the enclosed tract, RUSSIA'S NEW WEAPONS? What is detailed in it is almost too terrible for belief. I write this to ask if you think there is reason toaccept itsstatements. I am considering ordering... a supply of this leaflet, for distribution. But I don't want to do this until I have the certainty that the leaflet specifies fact. I thank youcordially for an expression of your opinion.

62-[illegible]32-80

Permit me to add that,as I think of the wonderful work you are doing,through the department of which you are the head ,I cansay with Saint Paul,"I thank God upon everyremembfance of you."(Philippians 1.3) Your name is on my prayer list, and daily I remember you at throne. Long may you continue as one of the effectual and valiant guardians of ourdear country!

APR 27 1959

Ack
1-13S
4-24-59
RDS:pw

2- ENCLOSURE

Very sincerely [redacted]

ENCLOSURE ATTACHED

Stamped,addressed envelope inenclosed.

REC. 70 EX 101

CRIME REC.

5-15-59

PERS. FILES

F-320

ENCLOSURE

52-80382-50

ENCLOSURE

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover,
Director,
Federal Bureau
of Investi-
gation, Washington, D.C.



b7D

62-80328-89

It would be wise for those (who think that we can have peace with Soviet Russia, and that the answer to our problem can be brought about through the outlawing of nuclear weapons) to remember that the Communists are in this game to the end, and that Kruschev stated: "We will bury you." They intend to do it one way or another. If they can lull us to sleep in thinking that we are going to have peace in one field of warfare, yet continuing to prepare these other deadly materials, then they will have won a great victory, and will have taken an important stride in their all-out intentions to bring to an end Christian civilization, and especially, the United States.

—Dr. K. Goff, Editor of Christian Battle Cry, Englewood, Colo.

In connection with the above narrative, let us read chapters 38 and 39 of the Book of Ezekiel. We will see how "Gog and Magog", which is Russia, along with many other nations will come to an end.

It is especially interesting to note in verse 23, chapter 38, "They shall know that I am the Lord."

WITNESS TRACT MINISTRY
455 E. 134TH ST., HAWTHORNE, CALIF.

62-80382-80

RUSSIA'S NEW WEAPONS

While Soviet Russia has been demanding an armistice on nuclear weapons, they have been preparing and stockpiling a great many weapons of more powerful potency than the atom bomb or the hydrogen bomb. Soviet Russia has a large stockpile of deadly nerve gas. Lavern Claiborn, former chief of the Army's Bacteriological Warfare Section, says this gas, a teeny dose of which will kill a man in four minutes, is being made in southwest Poland. He estimates that one enemy bomber, similiar to our B-29, could carry enough nerve gas to the United States to kill every unprotected person within an area of 100 square miles. Most of it is cheap to produce. He pointed out it cost from $10,000 to $35,000 to bomb out a square-mile area in World War II, but nerve gas could eradicate the people for only 1/20th of that financial outlay, and leave the buildings and industrial plants intact for an occupying force to take over.

This nerve gas is a very lethal liquid poison that can be converted into odorless, invisible fog, hard to detect and almost impossible to protect against. It could make our bomb shelters lethal death traps.

The Russians also have some gases which are made of a combination of chemicals that

can be spread from the planes or generated on the ground, that can cause temporary blindness. Others that can sear the skin or induce vomiting or temporary paralysis. Through this, the Reds would seek to incapacitate the people in an area so it could be captured quickly, without casualty to the attackers who would wear gas-protecting masks.

They have also studied and have prepared radioactive dust, which could be sprayed from planes, in some form to our dirty nuclear bomb, causing mass radiological weakness and death, and possible permanent damage to the population exposed to the dust.

The Communists have already developed an anti-agricultural spray, which can be dusted over large areas or spread by wind and rain. It is proven that in their tests this substance can kill 100 percent of the farm animals in a contaminated area, and wreck over 60 percent of the farm crops. This could be used in destroying food supplies, and threatening a nation with starvation.

They have also worked on psycho chemicals, which in small quantities absorbed from the air, food or water, hit the nervous system, causing troop or civilian populations to act irrational, by upsetting their behavior pattern. The idea is to neutralize a defense system for a period, or destroy a nation's will to reason.

Already part of this program has been put into effect in the United States, through the use of fluoridation in our water supplies, which develop non-resistance on the part of the people, and has a tendency to develop a passive state in a nation's thinking.

The Russians have also developed contagious disease germs, which can be slipped into the water or food supplies or sprayed in the air. Some types will kill nine out of 10 in a target area. Others will make people weak for a short time or for weeks or months. Their objective in this would be to provide a way of killing or incapacitating people en masse, with no warning and no destruction of a nation's wealth, which the victor could then use.

This has already been seen in the Asiatic flu epidemic, which swept the nation a year ago, and has now been definitely proven as a germ warfare experiment on the part of the Kremlin. It was no strange thing that three months before the Asiatic flu was ever heard of, the Russians were selling in the drugstores at 25c a bottle, pills which could offset its effect. It is believed by many auththorities that it was brought to this country through the Chinese Communist operatives, and by sprays from airplanes along the West Coast, but far enough at sea so they were not detected, but were able to allow the germ to drift in with the fog.

1 - Mr. Simpson

REC-25 62-80382-81

EX-113

May 25, 1959

b7D

[redacted] Informant

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

Your letter dated May 16, 1959, with its enclosure, has been received, and the interest which prompted your communication is appreciated.

It was most thoughtful of you to make this information available to me, and you may be assured that all information received by this Bureau is carefully reviewed and appropriate action instituted in accordance with our jurisdiction and responsibilities.

Sincerely yours,

John Edgar Hoover
Director

2 - Miami (enclosures - 2)

ATTENTION: SAC, MIAMI

Enclosed are two copies of correspondent's communication. Bufiles contain no identifiable data concerning the correspondent.

The correspondent enclosed a four-page folder, the principal article of which is captioned "The 'Mental Health' Movement - A Threat to Christianity" which is an

NOTE TO MIAMI, CONTINUED, PAGE TWO

SEE NOTE ON YELLOW, PAGE THREE

RDS:pw (5)

MAIL ROOM [ ] TELETYPE UNIT [ ]

MAY 25 1959 COMM-FBI

53 JUN 1 1959

Tolson
Sullivan
Mohr
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

b7D

NOTE TO MIAMI, CONTINUED

attack on mental health programs as being communist inspired and quotes extensively from material prepared by Kenneth Goff. The article, however, is attributed to G. R. Beirnes. This folder indicates it has been published by "The Midnight Cry," Box 100, Intercession City, Florida. Among several notices of books and pamphlets for sale by "The Midnight Cry" is one by Reverend William Beirnes.

Kenneth Goff is identical with Oliver Kenneth Goff, described by the Denver Office as a borderline psychopath who has toured the country lecturing on communism. In 1940 he was fined $100 for placing a sign of a derogatory nature in front of the Russian Embassy in Washington, D. C. He has given extremely wide distribution to an affidavit alleging fluoridation of water supplies is a communist plot and has recently severely attacked mental health programs as communist inspired. The Bureau has received no information substantiating these allegations. (62-80382)

The Bureau has no identifiable data concerning "The Midnight Cry" at Intercession City, Florida. One William Beirnes, Shoals, Indiana, however, was the subject of a security investigation in 1942-1943, based on the allegation that he authored a religious tract containing seditious material. The allegation was not substantiated by investigation and the tract in question dealt wholly with the religious principles of its author. This file also reveals that Beirnes, an evangelist, was the editor of "The Midnight Cry" as well as pamphlets concerning religion, all of which were published at Shoals, Indiana. "The Midnight Cry" was known to have been published in Shoals, Indiana, as late as January, 1953.

It is not known if the publication at Intercession City, Florida, is identical with the one published at Shoals, Indiana. It is noted, however, that William Beirnes, mentioned above, in 1942 had a daughter Gladys Ruth Beirnes who may possibly be identical with G. R. Beirnes listed as the author of the above article.

NOTE TO MIAMI, CONTINUED, PAGE THREE

[redacted]

b7D

NOTE TO MIAMI, CONTINUED

You are instructed to make appropriate inquiries to determine the identity of the publishers of "The Midnight Cry," Intercession City, Florida, and whether this publication is identical with the publication of the same name formerly published at Shoals, Indiana. You should also review your files for any pertinent information concerning these individuals as well as the publication itself and, thereafter, be guided by current Bureau instructions concerning security investigations.

The results of your inquiries should be promptly made available to the Bureau under appropriate caption with reference made to this communication.

NOTE ON YELLOW:

In submitting the above folder, the correspondent observed that the implication of communist doctors coming into this country is something that should be looked into. He states he would be glad to know if the FBI can take steps to see if the facts are as stated and, if so, the law can be set in motion to save Americans from such a fate.

A review of the material submitted by correspondent does not substantiate his allegation that communist doctors are coming into this country.

[redacted]

b7D

May 16th, 1959.

Mr J.Edgar Hoover,
Washington.D.C.

Dear Mr Hoover;

I enclose a tract that has just come into my possession. Its contentsare, to say the least, rather frightening.

Aside from its religious aspect, the fact that communist doctors? have , by some means, been allowed to come into this country and carry out their nefarious schemes is something that should be looked into and, if found to be as described, such persons should be deported.

I would be glad to know if your organization can take steps to see mmmm if the facts are as stated and, if so, the law can be set in motion to save Americans from such a fate.

I am,
Yours truly,

[redacted]

P.S.
I am sending copies of this tract to the President and Mrs Eisenhower, also to Ambassador Lodge at the U.N.

[redacted]

Ack.
2-MM
5-25-59
RDS:pw.

ENCLOSURE

ENCLOSURE ATTACHED

FBI
MAY 13 9 12 AM '59
RECEIVED

REC-25

62-80382-81

MAY 26 1959



62-80382-81

TENSOTONE

b7D

AFTER 5 DAYS RETURN TO

SEATTLE
MAY 16
8 PM
1959
WASH.

PAR AVION VIA AIR MAIL CORREO AEREO

Mr J. Edgar Hoover,

Hdqtrs F. B. I.

Washington. D.C.

CRIME REC.

The "Mental Health" Movement — A Threat To Christianity

"In the good name of peace, security and opportunity the Christian religion is being undermined for eventual destruction by the World Health Organization," thus states Dr. James DeForest Murch, in an editorial written for **United Evangelical Action** (June 1, 1958).

"The World Health Organization and the World Federation for Mental Health," he continues, "are working closely together in a program involving legislation and propaganda at the national and world levels. If their plans are successful, they will soon have a network of governmental agencies, university chairs, mental institutions, training centers, clinics, professional psychiatrists, psychologists and social workers which can control the thinking of humanity."

That the "Mental Health" program is primarily directed against Bible Christianity and its moral teachings was disclosed in a statement by Dr. G. B. Chisholm, president of the World Federation of Mental Health and former director general of the World Health Organization. Dr. Murch quoted Dr. Chisholm as saying that peace, security and opportunity cannot come to the world as long as "morality—the concept of right and wrong" continues to exist. In the William Alanson White Memorial Lectures in Washington (spring of 1958), Dr. Chisholm said:

"For many generations we have bowed our necks to the yoke of the conviction of sin. We have swallowed all manner of poisonous certainties fed us by our parents, our Sunday and day school teachers, our priests and others with a vested interest in controlling us... The reinterpretation and eventual eradication of the concept of right and wrong which has been the basis of child training, the substitution of intelligent and rational thinking for faith in the certainties of old people, these are the belated objectives of practically all effective psychotherapy. Would they not be legitimate objectives of original education? ... With the other human sciences, psychiatry must now decide what is to be the immediate future of the human race. No one else can."

The World Health Organization of the United Nations provided legislation for the authorization and execution of this anti-Christian program in Article 19 of its Constitution. It states: "The Health Assembly (of the WHO) shall have authority to adopt conventions or agreements with respect to **any matter** within the competence of the organization."

Quoting from one news source, the World Health Organization, when it was founded in 1948, openly asked for legislation affecting psychiatric treatment. "They asked for power to incarcerate people who are 'aware or unaware of their state, willing or unwilling to accept treatment.' They are to be full guardians over the property of patients, and everything must be on a 'compulsory' basis. They are to be the adviser to 'all branches of government,' also 'labor, justice and education.' Only they can license hospitals and only the ones they approve will be allowed to operate."

In 1950, the Federal Security Agency (now the Department of Health Education and Welfare) introduced in the United States general legislative principles for the execution of the WHO master plan through the "Draft Act Governing the Commitment and Hospitalization of the Mentally Ill." Since then, "over thirty state legislatures have adopted portions of this Draft Act, and all the States have legislation on their agendas which will implement the program."

An American organization called "The Council of State Governments" is now seeking to change all State Constitutions in order to make it legal to seize people wherever found and place them in insane asylums. The organization's "Compact On Mental Health," the basis for various Governor's Conferences, has already been ratified in ten or more States.

Dr. Murch in his editorial pointed out the fact that our tax dollars are being appropriated by the millions to accomplish the destruction of Christian moral and religious tradition, and he warned that if people value their Christian heritage, "now is the time to protest this insidious 'mental health' movement at local, state, and national levels before it is everlastingly too late."

OUTLINE OF PLAN FOR "MENTAL HEALTH"

Sometime prior to 1936, the late Lavrenty P. Beria, former head of Russia's dreaded secret police, addressed classes on "Psychopolitics," attended by American students at Lenin University.

Psychopolitics, as defined in their Russian Textbook, is "The art and science of asserting and maintaining dominion over the thoughts and loyalties of individuals, officers, bureaus, and masses and the effecting of the conquest of enemy nations through 'Mental healing.'"

This Textbook, the source of much of our information, was condensed and published by Kenneth Goff, a former member of the Communist Party, under the title, "Brain-washing—A Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics." The booklet has been read into the U. S. Congressional Record.

Briefly, the main points in Beria's address were as follows:

1. The psychopolitician must crush every "homegrown" variety of mental healing, including that of Bible Faith Healers. The latter must be "discredited, defamed, arrested, stamped upon even by their own government until there is no credit in them and only Communist-oriented 'healing remains."

2. As future psychopoliticians, they must "labor until every doctor and psychiatrist is either a psychopolitician or an unwitting assistant to our aims." As "respected" men in the fields of psychiatry and psychology, they must come to dominate the entire field of mental science in the hospitals and in the universities. "They must labor to increase the personnel and facilities of 'mental healing'" They must "carry forward the myth that only a European doctor is competent in the field of insanity," and thus excuse among them "the high incidence of foreign birth and training."

3. Propaganda shall be disseminated to create general public terror of insanity.

4. As psychopoliticians, they must work until they have "dominion over the minds and bodies of every important person in America." They are to "achieve such disrepute for the state of insanity and such authority over its pronouncement that not one statesman so labeled could again be given credence by his people."

5. To cripple the efficiency of leaders [religious as well as political] leading to their removal from public office or position, they must strike insanity into their families through the secret use of drugs. When the individual is too resistive, they may bring about insanity in the leader himself.

6. They "must work until suicide arising from mental imbalance is common and calls forth no general investigation or remark."

[The Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics states that "when the loyalty of an individual cannot be swerved ... it is usually best to occasion a mild neurosis in the person by any available means, and then, having carefully given him a history of mental imbalance, to see to it that he disposes of himself by suicide, or by bringing about his demise in such a way as to resemble suicide." Psychopolitical operators within and without Russia have "handled such situations skillfully tens of thousands of times," says this textbook. Should an inquest into the "suicide" or sudden mental derangement of any political leader be in order, it must be conducted only by psychopolitical operators or their dupes, whether Psychopolitics is responsible or not.]

7. They must bring about legislation on "mental healing," thus making the Capitalists, "by his own appropriations, finance a large portion of the quiet Communist conquest of the nation." To further their ends, they must "use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the country, use its medical societies and its laws." They must form "healing societies."

8. Upon those held in American institutions for the insane or in prisons without civil rights nor any hope of freedom "can be practiced shock and surgery so that never again will they draw a sane breath." They must "make these treatments common and accepted." They must "sweep aside any treatment or any group of persons seeking to treat by effective means."

9. Should there be a public hue and cry against Communist "mental healing," and should it occur that "mental healing" be taken out of the hands of their psychiatrists and psychologists

of most emotional illness, which often lead to insanity. The latter in a great many cases is nothing less than demon possession, effectively disguised today by many high sounding medical terms.

As those of Satan's synagogue resisted the Great Physician, so those who belong to the same synagogue today would prevent deliverance by defaming and discrediting the Lord's ministers. They would also sweep aside any other effective method of mental healing and authorize by law "treatments" that would make the mentally ill permanently insane, thereby depriving them of any chance of recovery in this life or even eternal life in the world to come. Satan does not want such deliverances, and his devotees serve him well.

Proceeding further, these servants of Satan who work behind the scenes through Communism, the United Nations, and democratic governments, would greatly swell the population of the insane by deliberately creating insanity in all those who stand between them and their goal for world dominion. The plan includes Christians whom they would have adjudged insane and by law authorizing legal seizure would place them in the hands of their psychopolitical operators, who, through drugs, shock, and surgery, would make them actually insane.

They who think that they can bring about world peace by such methods are surely mad. As initiates of Mystery Babylon, Satan's Church of the Left-wing, they have drunk of the cup of Babylon, for which cause they are mad (See Jer. 51:7; Isa. 51:17-22; Jer. 25:15; Rev. 17:4).

As for the Lord's people, "God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of **power**, and of **love**, and of a **sound mind**" (II Timothy 1:7). The time to exercise this God-given power in restraining the powers of darkness is now or never.

"For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth [Gr. katecho—hold down] will let [or hold down] until he be taken out of the way" (II Thess. 2:7).

This person is the Holy Spirit as He indwells the body of Christ, the Church, who will "hold down" the mystery of iniquity until the Rapture of the Church.

—G. R. Beirnes

Additional copies of this message may be had at 10¢ each; 25 for $1.00; 100 for $2.50; 500 for $10.00; 1000 for $19.50. Order from

The Mdnight Cry,
Box 100, Intercession City, Fla.

(Send this message to people of influence and to every citizen)

These disclosures on "Mental Health" in this leaflet only cover some of the high points. If you wish to know more about it send for the book "Brain Washing", A Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics, By Kenneth Goff, a former dues-paying member of the Communist party. Price $1.00. Order from **The Midnight Cry, Box 100, Intercession City, Fla.** (Don't be without this book)

WHAT ROME TEACHES, By Edward J. Tanis. Rome is making inroads in Protestant America. Every one should become acquainted with the actual teaching of the Roman Catholic Church. Price ---------- 60¢

ISRAEL — KEY TO PROPHECY, By Wm. L. Hull. Some of the chapters are, Gathering Home; East vs West; Israel and the Antichrist; Israel and the Messiah. The book is very tense and gripping. ---------- $1.50

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS ON THE SECOND COMING

Revised and enlarged book **Questions and Answers on the Second Coming** covering a large field of present day prophetic subjects, Illustrated Price 35¢

RESURRECTION GLORY
Its Mysteries Unfolded
By Rev. Wm. Beirnes

New light on the future of the saints. Deals with the different orders of the resurrection and translation from Christ, the first fruits, to the tribulation martyrs. Old Testament symbolism in the light of resurrection truth. An amazing revelation and an incentive to a closer walk with Jesus. 64 pages, dynamic, thrilling. Price ------- 50¢.

SOME DON'TS AND DO'S FOR THOSE WHO MISS THE RAPTURE

This 24 page booklet gives scriptural advice to those who will not be ready to go when the trumpet sounds. Will spur lukewarm Christians to more adequate preparation. Has been used of God to the salvation of sinners. 2 for 10¢; 25 for $1.00; 100 for $3.50 or 1000 for $30.00 Postpaid.

BOOKS BY DR. G. D. WATSON

For many years the writings of Dr. G. D. Watson were out of print but the demand has been so great for his outstanding spiritual and prophetic messages they are being reprinted. Do not go without these books they will help you to grow in grace and in the knowledge of the Word.

Bridehood Saints ----------	$2.25
God's Eagles ----------	2.25
White Robes and Spiritual Feasts ----------	2.25
Love Abounding ----------	2.25
A Pot of Oil ----------	1.50
Types of The Holy Spirit ----	1.00

GEMS OF TRUTH

"Gems of Truth" by Rev. W. G. Ketcheson, is the notes, writings and gatherings of nearly half a century of the author's ministerial activities. It is the concentration of fifty years of devotional study in what pertains to the soul's welfare. It is packed full of valuable articles on many subjects. Price $2.50.

THE ULTIMATE DEFEAT OF RUSSIA AND COMMUNISM: should be freely distributed at this time before the war with Russia starts. It will encourage people at this time when it will look as though Communism will sweep all nations into its camp. It will help them to understand the prophecy and interest them in salvation and the return of the Lord. Do not fail to get a good supply. This message will interest all classes of people. Invest in 500 or 1000 and get others to help put them out. 25 for $1.00; 100 for $2.50; 1000 for $19.50 post paid. Send to

The Midnight Cry,
Box 100, Intercession City, Fla.

THE AMPLIFIED NEW TESTAMENT
At least 10,000 lost meanings revealed. 578 difficult passages clarified.
Acclaimed by Fundamental Leaders



Dr. V. R. Edman, President Wheaton College, "For those not acquainted with the original Greek, there is a wealth of helpful information.. Shades of meaning and depths of insight not readily available in the English translation are to be found here."
Size 4½ x 6 5/8. 1024 pages. Only $3.95.

To better understand the value of this New Testament to both laymen and Christian worker we are printing a few verses so that you can see the various shades of meaning in the different Greek words. Each verse has a fuller meaning and makes the truth presented very clear. It takes the place of a Greek teacher.

"Seeing the crowds, He went up on the mountain, and when He was seated His disciples came to Him.
Then He opened His mouth and taught them saying:
Blessed—happy, to be envied, and spiritually prosperous (that is, with life—joy and satisfaction in God's favor and salvation, regardless of their outward conditions)—are the poor in spirit (the humble, rating themselves insignificant), for theirs is the kingdom of Heaven." Matt. 5:1-3

"The number of their troops of cavalry was twice ten thousand times ten thousand (200,000,000); I heard what their number was." Rev. 9:16

Order any of these books from the **Midnight Cry, Intercession City, Fla.**

This article on "Mental Health" was taken from the Midnight Cry.

THE MIDNIGHT CRY is a prophetic monthly true to the pre-Millennial teaching of the Second Coming of Jesus. It is different than anything in print and its messages bring a spiritual blessing. Hundreds of our old subscribers are very high in their praise of it having received so much information and blessing. Many say that it is next to their Bible, that they could not do without it, that it is the best paper they have ever read. You will feel the same way after it comes to your home for a year. **DO NOT MISS THE OUTSTANDING ARTICLES IN THIS MAGAZINE,** send for a sample copy or send $1.50 for a year's subscription to:

The Midnight Cry
Box 100, Intercession City, Fla.

THIS LEAFLET IS DISTRIBUTED BY

and be placed in the hands of ministers, they must not eat or sleep or spare the tiniest bit of available money to "campaign against it, discredit it, strike it down and render it void."

In the closing remarks of his address, Beria, said: "By psychopolitics, create chaos. Leave a nation leaderless. Kill our enemies. And bring to Earth, through Communism, the greatest peace Man has ever known."

MARXIST DEFINITION OF MENTAL ILLNESS

Dr. George Stevenson, consultant to the National Association for Mental Health and former treasurer of the World Federation for Mental Health, describes a mentally ill person in his booklet, **Education for Mental Health**, as one who is "suspicious of others and sees an enemy, perhaps a Communist, lurking behind every acquaintance, etc."

The Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics gives substantially the same definition:

"One of the first and foremost missions of the psychopolitician is to make an attack upon Communism and insanity synonymous. It should become the definition of insanity of the paranoid variety that 'a paranoid believes he is being attacked by Communists.' Thus, at once the support of the individual so attacking Communism will fall away and wither."

This definition is comparable to one that would identify a moral individual who is afraid to walk into a snake pit, with a man in delirium tremens who imagines he sees snakes.

Merwin K. Hart, directing head of the National Economic Council describes the "Mental Illness" program, which he says, 'masquerades under the misnomer 'mental health'," as a Marxist weapon to silence all opposition to Communism and to remove out of the way those who resist the idea of "world citizenship," the goal of the United Nations. With regard to the latter, Mr. Hart writes:

"The most important publication in which the concealed purpose of the mental health movement is subtly outlined is **Mental Health and World Citizenship**, distributed by the National Association for Mental Health. This document says: 'Principles of mental health cannot be successfully furthered in any society unless there is progressive acceptance of world citizenship.'

"If accepted, this 'norm for mental health' could establish international socialism," Mr. Hart warns.

"Opposition to the widening power of the mental health elite," he continues, "is based on several factors. The definition of mental health is unsatisfactory so long as it has political implications. The techniques for handling mental cases are becoming too brutal (shock treatment was introduced into the United States by Dr. Joseph Wortis, a pupil of Sigmund Freud's and a documented Communist, according to **Counter-Attack**, April 8, 1955). Drug therapy is compulsive and an invasion of the person. Psychosurgery, such as lobotomies, can create permanent docility. Drug therapy and shock treatment have been used on political prisoners of Communist regimes in Europe and in Asia where they are already an accepted technique to be used on persons of 'unreconstructed' attitudes. Charges of 'mental instability' are increasingly being made in cases where the victim disagrees with policy in which he becomes involved. . . .

"'Mental health' is an inaccurate label for what is really a weapon being skillfully used by Communist propagandists to bring about conformity to the Marxist ideology. The aim is unmistakable: non-conformists will be in actual peril of being adjudged insane."

In conclusion, Mr. Hart warns, "If the American people value their freedom of thought and expression, they will do well to regard as suspect every legislative proposal bearing the 'mental health' label. To resist this enveloping 'mental health' threat is vital to American liberty. To delay invites disaster."

The Marxist "mental healing" program is not only directed against statesmen and religious and civic leaders who stand in the way of the Left-wing, but against Christians in general. In this, there is perfect agreement with the objectives of modern psychiatry under WHO is defined by Dr. Chisholm.

The Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics states: **"You must work until religion is synonymous with insanity.** You must work until the officials of city, county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce upon religious groups as public enemies." Another statement reads: "By thus inviting the cooperation of the population as a whole in mental health programs, the terrors of mental aberration can be disseminated throughout the populace."

This means that should plans come to fruition, the public, acting upon the terror instilled in them will not hesitate to report to the proper authorities a person who gives Christian testimony or group of persons engaged in religious exercise or Christian activities.

PROGRESS OF THE PLAN

The Left-wing servants of Satan who work behind the scenes through Communism to accomplish their goal of world dominion have come a long way in fulfilling their vicious program.

The American people have been made very much aware of the subject of Mental Health through numerous books, magazines, articles, posters, etc.

It used to be that when people suffered from extreme grief, disappointment, guilt, fear or had any great emotional problem, they sought the help of Christian ministers through whom by the Word of the Lord and by prayer, obtained comfort, peace, forgiveness, new faith and courage or a solution to the problem troubling them. Today, people are flocking instead to the psychiatrists.

Dr. James DeForest Murch in another one of his editorials observes: "Godless psychiatrists, psychologists and sociologists are making America a nation of neurotics and psychopaths. There is no place on earth where there are more emotional ailments, mental illnesses and pathological indiosyncrasies. It is getting so that anyone who experiences disappointments, grief, anxiety or faces difficult problems promptly rushes to a psychiatrist . . . The treatment is often worse than the complaint."

"Healing societies" in the form of Mental Health Associations or Foundations have sprung up everywhere. Mr. Merwin Hart informs us in his article:

"This Marxist apparatus is now entrenched in every state of the Union with separate units in many counties and even municipalities (some 400 separate entities at this writing). It is backed by powerful influences in the U. S. Department of Health, Education and Welfare and the latter's National Institute of Mental Health at Bethesda, Md. It is supplemented by an impressive array of national and international anthropologists, psychologists, psychiatrists and social planners in general, cooperating with a world-wide organization within which other dedicated Marxists are at work.

"As with so many groups which have lent themselves in the past to propaganda activities of doubtful value or even of detriment to United States citizens, the mental health movement has drawn in dozens of big names in the advertising and business fields. By using such names, the mental health groups proceed to run state and national campaigns for financial support from the average unsuspecting contributor. With this money, the mental health elite then proceed to press for the state and federal legislation necessary for the accomplishment of their goals," Mr. Hart says.

The Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics states: "Mental health organizations must carefully delete from their ranks anyone actually proficient in the handling or treatment of mental health. Thus must be excluded priests, ministers, actually trained psychoanalysts . . . When groups interested in the health of the community have already been formed they should be infiltrated and taken over, and if this is not possible, they should be discredited and debarred, and the officialdom of the area should be invited to stamp them out as dangerous."

We have observed, however, that known modernists clergymen do lend their services to some mental clinics. Does this imply that they are operated by independent groups dedicated to actual mental health or that these ministers of religion are acceptable because they have nothing really to offer the patient in the way of spiritual aid?

According to plan, 'Faith Healers" are being derided and discredited in the newspapers, and in one instance known to the writer a Pentecostal evangelist conducting a healing campaign was framed and driven out of town. One might well wonder whether faked healings for which the subjects claim they are paid by the evangelists do not originate from such a source.

With regard to Divine healing of mental cases, the Russian Textbook states: "Insanity must be made to hound the footsteps of every practitioner. His best results must be turned to jibbering insanities no matter what means we have to use . . . You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of religious healing. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief as fervent as an ancient faith in God that . . . religious practice which might devote itself to mental

healing is vicious, bad, insanity-causing, publicly hated and intolerable."

One method worked out to stop the work of "Faith Healers" is as follows: Persons under the control of the Psychopoliticians will be sent into mental health groups whether Christian Science or faith preachers to demonstrate their abilities upon one of the persons. In the midst of the treatment, one will quietly inject the subject with a drug causing temporary insanity. This will be immediately reported to the police who will lead the man away. "Officialdom will thus come into a belief that this group drives individuals insane by their practices and the practices of the group will then be despised and prohibited by law."

Psychiatric wards in regular hospitals is something comparatively new in this country. The underlying reason for having them is given as follows in the Russian Textbook: "If a psychiatric ward could be established in every hospital in every city in a nation, it is certain that, at one time or another, every prominent citizen of that nation could come under the ministrations of psychopolitical operatives or their dupes."

The presence of their psychiatrists in the armed forces of a country is that through the use of drugs, without the after-knowledge of an officer or soldier, plans for military action may be extracted, and thereby "cripple any over action toward Communism."

Shock and psychosurgery are now the generally accepted methods of treatment for mental illness. These "treatments," according to the Textbook on Psychopolitics, were to be put over on the public by the psychopolitical operator who would insist at all times that these treatments are therapeutic and necessary. "He can, in all of his literature and his books, list large numbers of pretended cures by these means," it states. Should such treatment be called into question, cases of recovery by such treatments, though not real should be "documented and printed in such a fashion as to form excellent court evidence." Their future plans call for legislation that will make it unlawful not to use shock and psychosurgery, and, at the same time, will outlaw all possible means of actually curing the insane.

THE TRUTH ABOUT SHOCK AND PSYCHOSURGERY

There are several kinds of shock treatments of which insulin shock and electroshock are the most commonly used.

According to a statement in the Textbook on Psychopolitics, electroshock, developed in Russia, has no therapeutic value. Mild shock is valued chiefly as a means of punishment. It may also be used to the extent as to "degrade or entirely alter the personality." Violent shock, short of death, can cause insanity.

As used on mental cases in hospitals, the obvious effect of electroshock is to quiet the troubled person. A theory as to how it works is that it "cancels some brain patterns and allows new patterns to be formed." In other words, it eraces the memory in part or in whole so that the person must learn all over again. One can therefore understand how electroshock may quiet the mentally disturbed if it eraces the memory of the matter troubling him. In a similar way, it can be used by the psychopoliticians to brainwash individuals. There are cases of persons tormented by feelings of guilt who even seek shock treatments in hopes that they will lose their sanity.

It has been discovered, however, that shock treatment does not work in every case, but may even aggravate a patient's anxiety. Some seeking to lose their sanity through shock treatments become more disturbed than ever and adopt the attitude, "Even shock can't help me. I am lost." (We're Overdoing Shock Treatments" — **Science Digest,** Sept., 1953) It has also been discovered that in the majority of cases electroshock effects only temporary improvement lasting from six to twelve months, after which the patients return to their former condition.

Electroshock treatment is dangerous. It can cause death by stopping the heart. It can fracture ribs and bones including the neck and spine. The most common complication, however, is "biting of the tongue and lips, followed at times by dislocation of the jaw." In some instances it loosens teeth which are subsequently lost.

Psychosurgery was also developed in Russia, according to the Textbook, and of the several types that are performed, lobotomy is the most widely used. There are two kinds of lobotomy operations: prefrontal and transorbital. The first operation is performed by opening up the skull; the second, by use of an instrument resembling an ice-pick which is inserted under the eyelid. Both operations accomplish the same thing: the severance of the prefrontal lobes from the rest of the brain. The "ice-pick" operation has been described as follows:

"Electrodes are clamped to the temples of the person to be 'lobotomized.' Next three jolts of electricity are shot through the patient's brain—enough to start violent convulsions which give way to an anaesthetic coma. Then the doctor takes an instrument (like an ice-pick) and inserts it into the fore part of the brain. With a few deft motions, he severs the prefrontal lobes of the brain from the rest of it. Result? A 'Zombie' for want of a better word." **(Man's Conquest)**

Once this operation is performed the brain is damaged beyond repair, and no later treatment may ever be used. The operation in this country is supposedly used on extreme mental cases in order to quiet them and to make them easier to handle

Dr. Walter Freeman, who performed the first lobotomy operation in America in 1936, placed it in the same category with death when he said: "If the soul can survive death, it can surely survive lobotomy." This is an apt comparison, for whatever the state of the soul is at the time a person is forced to undergo this operation will be the state of the soul at death as it destroys the conscious mind and therefore, the power of the soul to reason, to choose, or to act on its own volition.

It has been reported that in Russia, the late Joseph Stalin had over ten million slaves turned into "living Zombies" with the "ice-pick" operation which takes only five minutes to perform. Likewise Hitler used it on millions of his subjects. **Christian Victory** magazine speaks of such lobotomy operations as being "comparable (if not worse) to sending the political offender to a gas oven . . ."

Congressman Usher L. Burdick from North Dakota introduced into the Congressional Record for June, 1957, a statement regarding the "Mental Health" movement. He described in detail the lobotomy operation used in Russia as a political weapon and now being made popular in the United States. He then stated:

"It is estimated that 100,000 persons in the United States have been subjected to this operation upon the advice of some psychiatrist. This is murder per se. It is another way of putting the patients to death under the advice of skilled psychiatrists. In the United States a large percentage of the psychiatrists are foreigners, **most of them educated in Russia.** The percentage runs as high as eighty per cent. What does this mean? Does it mean that the Russian finesse of human destruction is introduced in America to further weaken our people so that they will have less resistance to Communism? It means nothing short of that."

Like Zombies (the product of a secret drug), the lobotomy victims can then be employed as slaves working under command in the same manner that a hypnotized person obeys the command of the hypnotist. Like Zombies, they can also be used to commit murder and outrages while the real brains of such crimes committed remain undetected.

We must not discount the possibility that in a time of war or revolution the doors of mental institutions may be opened, and its inmates who have been made irrevocably insane through modern "treatments" be freed to carry out, under hypnotic command, murder and rapine.

Every one should be informed of the truth concerning shock and psychosurgery.

CONDITIONS PARALLEL DAYS OF CHRIST

Existing conditions in these last days parallel those in the days of Christ's first coming. There was, at that time, a veritable epidemic of mental illness, much of which was caused by demon oppression or demon possession. Jesus not only healed sick bodies, but He healed sick minds by casting out demons and healing "all that were oppressed of the devil" (Acts 10:38).

The Satanists of that day, however, did all in their power to prevent these deliverances by defaming Jesus and discrediting His work. They falsely accused Him of casting out demons by Beelzebub, the prince of demons. They circulated the story that He had a demon and was mad Himself, i.e., insane (Matt. 12:24; John 8:48-49, 52; 10:20). The disciples empowered by Jesus to cast out demons would automatically have been placed in the same category.

Today, there are more mental cases in American institutions for the insane and in psychiatric wards than there are patients in hospitals and nursing homes for all physical disorders combined. Pressure, fear, anxiety, guilt, and frustration are stated to be the cause

- Mr. Simpson

SAC, Miami

June 29, 1959

Director, FBI

"THE MIDNIGHT CRY"
INFORMATION CONCERNING
(INTERNAL SECURITY)

Kenneth Gaff

ReBulet dated May 25, 1959, directed to Mr. M. R. Morley, 4520 Fourth Avenue, Northeast, Seattle 5, Washington, copies of which were designated for your office with the request that appropriate inquiries be made to determine the identity of the publishers of "The Midnight Cry," Intercession City, Florida, and whether this publication is identical with the publication of the same name formerly published at Shoals, Indiana.

Bufiles fail to reveal the receipt of the results of these inquiries and you are requested to furnish the results at once.

In the event this data has been submitted to the Bureau, please furnish the date and caption of your communication.

62-80382-82

REC-53

23 JUN 30 1959

MAILED 31
JUN 29 1959
COMM-FBI

EX-113

Tolson
Belmont
DeLoach
McGuire
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

RDS:pw (4)

60 JUL 6 1959

MAIL ROOM ☑ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

REC- 41 62-80382-831 - Mr. Simpson

July 7, 1959

ST

Mrs. Richard A. Little, Sr.
136 Chilean Avenue
Palm Beach, Florida

Dear Mrs. Little:

Your letter postmarked June 29, 1959, has been received, and the interest which prompted your communication is indeed appreciated.

While I would like to be of assistance, the function of the FBI as a fact-gathering agency does not extend to furnishing evaluations or comments concerning the character or integrity of any organization, individual or publication. Furthermore, information in the files of this Bureau is maintained as confidential and available only for official use in accordance with a regulation of the Department of Justice. I regret, therefore, that I am unable to comply with your request for information.

I am sure you will understand the necessity for this policy and will not infer from my inability to be of assistance that we do or do not have in our files the information you desire.

Sincerely yours,

MAILED 20
JUL 7 1959
COMM-FBI

John Edgar Hoover
Director

1 - Miami (enclosures - 2)

ATTENTION: SAC, MIAMI

Enclosed are two copies of correspondent's communication. Bufiles contain no identifiable data concerning correspondent.

NOTE TO MIAMI, CONTINUED, PAGE TWO

SEE NOTE ON YELLOW, PAGE TWO

Tolson
Belmont
DeLoach
McGuire
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

MAIL ROOM ☐ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

RDS:pw(4)

Mrs. Richard A. Little, Sr.

NOTE TO MIAMI, CONTINUED

Oliver Kenneth Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country lecturing on communism. He has been described by the Denver Office as a borderline psychopath. The booklet referred to by the correspondent is "Brainwashing, A Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics" and has been previously brought to the attention of the Bureau. Some copies of this booklet have allegedly been issued by Goff, while others have been issued by various other individuals. The booklet is allegedly based on the "Communist Manual of Instructions of Psychopolitical Warfare"; however, its authenticity seems doubtful and, in fact, the author admits he cannot vouch for its authenticity.

(62-80382, 62-94080-27)

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent writes concerning a booklet entitled "Brain Washing" by Kenneth Goff and desires to know if the material contained therein is authentic. She feels if it is true, the American public should be urged to read it. She inquires whether Goff was an American agent or a communist, and if a communist, why did he testify before the Dies Committee.

In view of the extremely controversial nature of Goff's activities, it is believed the above reply will best serve the interests of the Bureau.

Mrs Richard A. Little Sr.
136 Chilean Ave.
Palm Beach, Florida.

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
F. B. I.
Washington, D.C.

Dear Mr Hoover:

I am writing you concerning a booklet called "Brain Washing" by Kenneth Goff and published by Truth, Inc. P.O.Box 10188 Fort Worth, Texas. ($1.00 per copy)

Because I was much impressed by it, I am most anxious to know if you are familiar with it and if the material is authentic?

If it really contains the teachings from an actual Russian textbook on Phsycopolitics, then the American public should some how be urged to read it !

It is my intention to try to get it before as many people as I can.....providing you assure me that it is the "real thing" so to speak.

Was Mr. Goff an American agent, or a Communist? The book does not make this specific. And, if a commumist, why did he testify before the Dies Committee, giving them information that would surely cost him his life?

The American people as a whole are too complacent, and it freightens me.

Thanking you for any information you can send me about this afore mentioned book,

REC- 41 62-80382-83

yours truly,

11 JUL 8 1959

Mrs Richard A. Little

ACK.
1-MM w/encs.
7-7-59
RDS/jmw

CRIME REC.

STANDARD FORM NO. 64

Office Memorandum • UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

TO : DIRECTOR, FBI

DATE: July 16, 1959

FROM : SAC, MIAMI (100-14361)

SUBJECT: "THE MIDNIGHT CRY"
INTERNAL SECURITY - C

KENNETH GOFF

62-10382-141

Re Bureau letter dated May 25, 1959 to [redacted] with addendum and enclosures to Miami.

b7D

On July 6, 1959, [redacted] (Coneeal identity if disseminated, in view of information furnished) advised SA MAURICE C. CARROLL that P. O. Box 100 is subscribed to by Reverend WILLIAM BEIRNES; box initially rented in September, 1955.

[redacted] stated that BEIRNES is the editor of "The Midnight Cry" which is published in Shoals, Indiana where BEIRNES' son, MALCOLM E. BEIRNES, handles the publication. According to [redacted] Reverend WILLIAM BEIRNES mails editorials written by him to Shoals, Indiana, and is principally occupied in Intercession City, Florida, in maintaining a current mailing list for subscribers and changes of address of subscribers.

[redacted] located a May, 1959 edition of "The Midnight Cry" which reflected the following information:

"Published monthly by the Midnight Cry Publishing Corporation and mailed at Shoals, Indiana.

"Editor - Wm. F. BEIRNES, D. D.
Address all correspondence to Midnight Cry Publishing Corporation, Box 100, Intercession City, Florida.

"Subscription Price, $1.50 per year.

REC-37 62-10382-84

"Single Copies 15¢ each.

EBI 133

2 JUL 20 1959

"Entered as Second Class matter, February 23, 1940 at the Post Office at Shoals, Indiana under act of March 3, 1879."

(2) - Bureau (RM)
1 - Miami
MCC/ems
(3)

67 JUL 2[illegible]

INT. SEC.

A perusal of the May, 1959 edition, made available by [redacted] reflected this edition to be devoted fully to religious matters. b7D

[redacted] advised that BEIRNES has no other occupation in Intercession City, Florida, resides there with his wife, ELEANOR, and is a member of the board of the Pilgrim Holiness Church, Intercession City.

Inasmuch as "The Midnight Cry" has been identified as being identical with that publication at Shoals, Indiana, no further action being taken by Miami Division. Miami indices negative on WILLIAM BEIRNES and "The Midnight Cry".

C.

1 - Mr. Corman

July 24, 1959

REC-33 62-80382-85

EX 109

Mr. Kenneth A. Araas
Post Office Box 599
Cody, Wyoming

Dear Mr. Araas:

Your letter dated July 15, 1959, has been received.

I appreciate the interest prompting your communication; however, it is not possible for me to be of assistance to you in connection with the matter you mentioned. Fluoridation of water supplies is a problem for local authorities, and I have followed the policy over the years of not commenting on matters of this nature.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director

MAILED 4
JUL 24 1959
COMM-FBI

RECD-READING ROOM
FBI
JUL 24 1 14 PM '59

1 - Denver (enclosure)
ATTENTION: SAC, DENVER

There is enclosed for your information a copy of correspondent's communication. Bufiles contain no identifiable information concerning the correspondent.

The confessed "Communist spy" referred to by the correspondent as the person who allegedly made the statement that fluoridation was to be used by communists as a tranquilizer to lull the American people into submission is probably Oliver Kenneth Goff whose activities are known to your office. (62-80382)

SEE NOTE ON YELLOW, PAGE TWO

RJC:pw (4)

Tolson
Belmont
DeLoach
McGuire
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

MAIL ROOM ☐ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

Corman 58 JUL 31 1959

Mr. Kenneth A. Araas

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent advises a group of citizens in Cody, Wyoming, are opposed to fluoridation of city water and are trying to eliminate fluoridation and have made statements that communists are behind it. Correspondent says the statements were allegedly made during the confession of a communist spy. He asks that we furnish him any information we have on the matter as it is coming to a vote in a few weeks.

Goff, described by the Denver Office as a borderline psychopath, in the past few years has disseminated a so-called affidavit alleging that when he was in the Communist Party from 1936 to 1939 fluoridation of water was discussed and it was indicated it had been used in Russian prison camps as a tranquilizer. Goff's affidavit alleges fluoridation of water supplies is a communist plot to kill the populace in the event of revolution. (62-80382)

Cody, Wyoming
July 15, 1959

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington, D. C.

Oliver Kenneth Akaas

Dear Sir:

A group of citizens opposed to the fluoridation of the City of Cody water supply are making a concerted effort to eliminate such fluoridation. Among the statements made by them is the statement that the Communists are behind fluoridation, it being their intention to use such fluoridation as a tranquillizer and thereby lull the American people into submission. This statement was alledgedly made during the confession of a Communist spy.

I would appreciate your advising if your vast organization has any information on such Communist intentions.

Inasmuch as the fluoridation question will be coming to a vote here within the next few weeks, your prompt reply will be very much appreciated.

Yours very truly,

Kenneth A. Akaas
P. O. Box 599
Cody, Wyoming

RECEIVED REC-33
EX 109

62-103[illegible]2-85

JUL 23 1959

5 Cys

ACK.
1-Denver w/enc.
7-24-59
RAC/pw.

- Mr. Simpson

4

REC-1 67-80382-86

September 3, 1959

102

Mr. Clarence S. McIntyre
417 Woodson Street
La Porte, Indiana

Dear Mr. McIntyre:

Your letter dated August 27, 1959, with its enclosure, has been received, and the interest which prompted your communication is indeed appreciated.

While I would like to be of assistance, the function of the FBI as a fact-gathering agency does not extend to furnishing evaluations or comments concerning the character or integrity of any organization, publication or individual. I regret, therefore, that I am unable to comply with your request for information concerning the individual you mentioned.

MAILED 15
SEP- 3 1959
COMM-FBI

Sincerely yours,

John Edgar Hoover
Director

1 - Indianapolis (enclosure) - 2)

ATTENTION: SAC, INDIANAPOLIS

Enclosed are one copy of correspondent's communication. Bufiles contain no identifiable information concerning the correspondent or Grant W. Lockhart.

The pamphlet "Communism" enclosed with the correspondent's letter was allegedly written by "Kenneth O. Goff, Ex-Communist." It is allegedly based upon Goff's

NOTE TO SAC, CONTINUED, PAGE TWO
SEE NOTE ON YELLOW, PAGE TWO
RDS:pw (4)

Nolson
Belmont
DeLoach
McGuire
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

MAIL ROOM TELETYPE UNIT

57 SEP 14 1959

Mr. Clarence S. McIntyre

NOTE TO INDIANAPOLIS, CONTINUED

experiences in the Communist Party and indicates that Communist Party members were instructed to infiltrate church groups.

Bufiles reveal that Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country lecturing on communism. He has written a number of articles on brainwashing and fluoridation of water supplies which have been afforded wide circulation. Goff has been described by the Denver Office as a borderline psychopath. (~~62~~-80382)

62- In view of the nonspecific nature of correspondent's complaint, this is furnished for your information only.

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent refers to Lockhart, the minister of his church, inquiring whether the Bureau has any record of Lockhart's affiliation with the Communist Party. Lockhart is allegedly "reeking havoc" in the church and most of the old-timers of the church have quit. Correspondent enclosed the above pamphlet apparently for the purpose of establishing that communists have been instructed to infiltrate churches.

417 Woodson St.,
La Porte, Indiana
Aug. 27, 1959

Federal Bureau Of Investigation
Washington, D.C. USA.

Gentlemen:

Grant W. Lockhart, from Covington, Ky. and later from Stoneboro, Pa. (pastor of the Church of God, there) and now officiating as Pastor of Church of God, La Porte, Indiana.

I would like to know if you have any record of this man in your files, as having been affiliated with the communist party.

It has been said; he was a union business agent in Covington. Ky. You will find enclosed a pamphlet, title, X COMMUNISM.

This man is reeking havoc in the church here. Most of the old timers, who built the building, and supported the church, he has disqualified, and thrown out.

I've had no dealings with the Communists, and I do not want any, but from what I have read in the news about them, this boy seems to tally with their ear marks pretty well.

I am concerned, and would like to have a little investigation as to whether he is, or if he ever has been, associated with Communism.

Since I have had no ocasions to contact the FBI, this communication is sent to Washington. in order that the right contact can be had.

RECORDED & INDEXED REC-1 62-F0312-86

EX-102

14 SEP 4 1959

Your early reply will eagerly be awaited for.

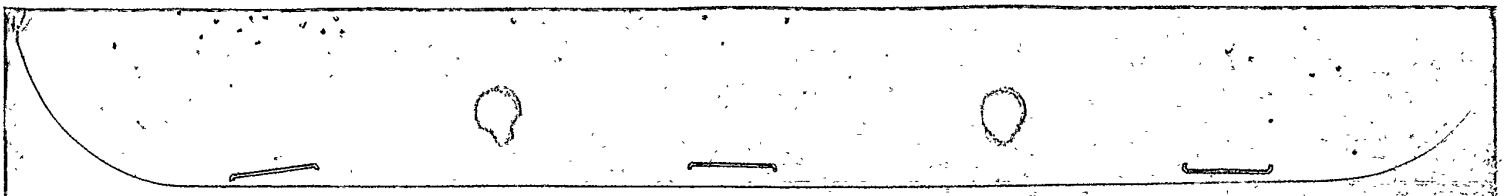
Respectfully,

Clarence S. Mc Intyre

Clarence S. Mc Intyre

Ack.
1-IP w/enc FBI
9-3-59
RDS/pcs

ENCLOSURE



مالہ حکومت کے - 63

ENCLOSURE

ment. One red haired fellow in the Church, who seemed a little more awake to what was transpiring, arose and asked the pastor of the Church whether this was a meeting of the Epworth League or the Young Communist League. The pastor thought this was a very irregular question due to the fact that Communists don't believe in God; therefore don't attend church. He assured the young man that this was a very good Christian discussion. To fully convince this young man, he asked any Communists in the room to please raise their hands. There were ten of us there, but not a hand was raised. The pastor smilingly turned and said, "Just as I told you—there are none here." This is just one example of what is taking place in thousands of our churches throughout the land.

Editor's Note—

The foregoing article, written by an ex-Communist who was deep in the thing and knows what he is talking about, will give our readers some knowledge of the evil powers that are working to overthrow our government. When laws which protect and allow freedom of worship are no longer in effect, the saints of God will be open to public persecution, for the spirit covered up by the word, "Communism" is athiest and purposes to do away with Christianity and the right to worship God according to the dictates of our own consciences. It is thoroughly anti-Christ and is a fulfillment of the prophecies found in the twentieth chapter of Revelation concerning the pagan power which was once bound (verse two) but has been loosed again for a little season until the end of time;

Verse 3: "and after that he must be loosed a little season."

In the eighth verse the deceiving work of this satanic spirit is mentioned. It is deceiving the nations literally speaking, and is also deceiving the spiritual nations "Gog and Magog," which refers to religious bodies of people in the world, the mother and her harlot daughters, Mystery Babylon the Great.

This dragon power, the old serpent, the Devil and Satan is now at work deceiving all these sect religions. When it has sufficient power and authority, it will bring great persecution upon the real children of God, His body the church, and in time will fulfill the prophecy in the ninth verse of this chapter.

Send for sample of 40 different tracts
Also paper, "Faith and Victory"

FAITH PUB. HOUSE
920 W. Mansur Ave., Guthrie, Okla.

COMMUNISM

The Enemy of Christianity and Our Government

By Kenneth O. Goff, Ex-Communist

On admission to the Communist Party one must sign a membership card which pledges his allegiance to the Communist International, and for the revolutionary overthrow of our government, and the establishment in its place of a United States of Soviet America. One then assumes an alias (another name) so that if his membership book is ever found, it cannot be traced. If you are a member of any of its national committees, you receive a number. On entering the Party I chose the name John Keats and later received the number 18-B-2, the latter to be used if the Communist Party went underground.

Commmunism and Religion Don't Mix

I was told that I wouldn't have to give up my religious beliefs, and all they asked in regard to that was that I read their material on religion. Later I was told by a leading comrade, that if I didn't give up my religious beliefs I would have to die along with the ministers and priests after the revolution. He said dialectic materialism and religion don't mix, anyone with religious tendencies would be a menace to a Communist state. He gave me a number of anti-religious books to read, in hopes I would soon renounce my Christian faith. I asked him about the thousands of "liberal" ministers who have either defended or furthered the Communist cause. He said: "These liberal chameleons are of great value at present, but once our goal is reached, they

will either have to change their belief or pay the price with their heads along with the rest."

We were given to understand that Communism was Twentieth Century Americanism, and that Earl Browder and Foster were the Washington and Lincoln of our day. Large posters were displayed of all mass meetings showing the American flag along-side the Soviet flag, and in the background it showed Browder, Foster, Lincoln and Washington. During the civil war in Spain in 1936 the two volunteer American battalions were named after Washington and Lincoln. It was a common thing to see in our meeting place a picture of Lenin and Washington side by side, draped with the Red flag.

Revolutionists Frequently Deny Communist Party

I was told that I could deny that I was a member of the Communist Party but never to make any statement damaging to the reputation of the Soviet Union, as it was the fatherland of all workers and should always be upheld. I was assigned to a special branch in the Party to which certain individuals belonged, who, of necessity, had to hide their affiliation with the Party, in cases even from some of its own members. This was required because a slip of the tongue could handicap our work among other groups.

The general membership of the Communist Party is never disclosed to the public and only a few leaders in each state admit their membership in the Party. These men become the mouthpiece in disclosing its stand to the world. The rest remain under cover in order that no

accurate check may be made as to its strength. This policy has led many to believe that the Party is weak. As an argument they refer to the small vote of the Communist Party in the general elections. The Party does not allow its power to be shown through votes cast for its presidential candidates. It only uses the election as a channel to carry on a propaganda campaign to further the destruction of our democratic system, the very system which gives them the right to vote. It can be truthfully said that there are more Communists in America today than there were in Russia before their civil war. Since the so-called "dissolution" of the Comintern, their membership has increased by leaps and bounds.

Earl Browder, National Secretary of the Communist Party in the United States, in his book: "Communism in the U. S." page 310, says: "The workers' school is that institution where we are providing our leaders with weapons, ideological weapons of Marxism and Leninism, to be used in the mass struggle." Georgi Dimitroff, president of the World Comintern said, "The masses must be stirred to struggle, and the Communist schools must be used to help them grasp the mighty, fertile, ALL POWERFUL BOLSHEVIK Lenin, and Stalin."

One of my first duties on entering the Communist Party was to attend the Gene Debs Worker's School (then at 113 East Wells St., Milwaukee, Wisconsin). There I received my primary training in anti-Christian, anti-American ideas. Later I was assigned to attend the main school in New York. I refused this assignment, having married, and knowing also that being there would mean I could not see or

talk to my wife for six months. When sent to this school, not even the immediate family is to know the location of the school, and all letters are addressed to a place in New York City, and from there they are taken to the school. While in the school, one isn't allowed any contact with the outside world except through the Party leaders. All expenses and problems are taken care of by the Party, even that of sex. Both sexes attend the school. There are no moral restraints.

Boring From Within

When a Party member has received the proper training, he applies to whatever organization he is assigned in the hope of guiding its course to the left. A special course is given each year for those working in the church groups and in the Y. M. C. A. and Y. W. C. A. These students are leaders in their church groups. As an example of the cleverness of these God-hating athiests, I cite you an incident which occured in Milwaukee, Wisconsin. Two young girls were assigned by the Young Communist League to bore from within the Epworth League of one of the city's largest churches. They soon became quite popular and were elected to leading league offices, one of the girls having charge of worship.

On one Sunday evening the Epworth League held a discussion on "Christ, the Alternative to Communism," by E. Stanley Jones. We were notified of the meeting and ten of our comrades attended, and successfully led the discussion along Communist lines, till we had Christ, if He were here on earth today, leading strikes and marching on Washington, D. C., to overthrow the established govern-

Mother of Good Counsel Seminary
Passionist Fathers
Warrenton, Missouri

Nov. 13, 1959

Mr. J.E. Hoover
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington, 25, D.C.

Dear Mr. Hoover,

I am thinking of publishing a talk on "Brain-washing, Communist Style". It exposes the Mental Health Program as a Communist Front. In the talk I quote from the talk by Beria, former chief of police in Russia, which he gave to the American students at the Lenin Univ. at Moscow prior to 1936. Beria tells these students how to get control of the Mental Health Situation in this country and how to use it for Communistic purposes. Then I quote from the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics to show how they are going about it in detail. And through the efforts of Communists and their sympathizers, several States have already passed laws whereby a stranger on hear-say evidence could commit a person to an insane asylum and that person could have no recourse to law.

My project is this: I would like to get a copy of this talk into the hands of all State and U.S. Senators and Congressmen to alert them to the communist plans in this Mental Health Legislation that is either already passed or is on the agenda of the State Legislatures.

6 NOV 23 1959

St. Louis
11/20-59
RDS/pw.

62-80382-
NOT RECORDED
149 NOV 24 1959

ORIGINAL FILE IN

Mother of Good Counsel Seminary
Passionist Fathers
Warrenton, Missouri

What I was intending to do is to write to each Public Health and Welfare Deaprtment of each State and ask for the following data. Here is a copy of the letter I had intended to write:

"I am quite interested in the Mental Health Apostolate. Would you please have a member of your staff jot down the mental health laws that have already been passed by your State and send a copy of these laws, or at least their main points. Also please have him include the mental health laws, with their provisions, that are on your State Legislature's agenda.

"Also please forward the names and addresses of all the State and U.S. Senators and Congressmen from your State.

"I am interested in making a general survey in connection with a paper I am writing, and I will deeply appreciate your kind compliance with the above requests. Please reply as soon as you can.

Gratefully yours for your kindness,"

Do you think I would get cooperation in making this survey? Or has the F.B.I. already made such a survey?

Mother of Good Counsel Seminary
Passionist Fathers
Warrenton, Missouri

I would like to print the survey with the talk on Mental Health.

I would appreciate any advice or suggestions on the above ideas. I hope to mimeograph a few hundred copies of the talk and circulate them to a few people, such as Dean Manion, John T. Flynn, and such organizations fighting Communism, and ask them to approve the talk -- using their names as approving it.

Would it be possible for you to give your approval - after you read the talk, and may I print your name, as Head of the F.B.I., as approving the talk? Or would you be permitted to do this?

Any suggestions as to the best way to get the talk to the Senators and Congressmen and get them to read it? I was thinking of shopping around for an organization fighting Communism that would be willing to send out the talks, as then the talk would have more weight with the Senators and Congressmen, than if the talk were coming from an unknown individual.

Hoping to hear from you soon, I remain

P.S. Could you advise me as to the authenticity of "Brainwashing; a Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics, edited by the former Communist, Kenneth Goff?

Sincerely yours,
Fr. Victor Galy, C.P.

1 - Mr. Simpson

November 24, 1959

REC- 23
EX 104
62-80324-87

Mr. Roy C. Barnes
158 27th Street, Northwest
Barberton, Ohio

Dear Mr. Barnes:

Your communication postmarked November 12, 1959, has been received.

While I would like to be of assistance, the function of the FBI as a fact-gathering agency does not extend to furnishing evaluations or comments concerning the character or integrity of any organization, publication or individual. I regret, therefore, that I am unable to comply with your request for information concerning the individual you mentioned.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director

MAILED 27
NOV 24 1959
COMM-FBI

NOV 24 11 21 AM 59
RECD-READING ROOM

1 - Cleveland

ATTENTION: SAC, CLEVELAND

Correspondent submitted a card advertising a lecture by Kenneth Goff, "Former Communist Leader," on November 20, 21 and 22, 1959, in Barberton, Ohio. On the reverse side of this card the correspondent requested to be furnished any information concerning Kenneth Goff indicating he wanted to know if Goff's claims are true. Bufiles contain no identifiable information concerning the correspondent.

NOTE TO CLEVELAND, CONTINUED, PAGE TWO

RDS:pw (4)

Tolson
Belmont
DeLoach
McGuire
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

MAIL ROOM TELETYPE UNIT

DEC 7 - 1959

Mr. Roy C. Barnes

NOTE TO CLEVELAND, CONTINUED

Bufiles reveal that Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country lecturing on communism. He has written a number of articles on brainwashing and fluoridation of water supplies which have been afforded wide circulation. Goff has been described by the Denver Office as a borderline psychopath. (62-80382)

62. M4 10 A 52 NOV
FBI - DENVER
NFCID RECEIVED

D 4-1

Kenneth ⊙ Goff

Dear Sir:

Please give me any information at your disposal concerning the man on the reverse side of this card. I want to know if he is posing as such or if his claims are true

REC- 23 62-80382-87

16 NOV 25 1959

CRIM. SEC.

Ray C. Barnes,
158-27th St.
Barberton, Ohio

Ack.
1-CV
11-24-59
RDS/pw

W

Redacted per

INCONS DEC 2 1959

outcome 12-7-59

DEC 2 1959

DEC 2 4 12 PM '59

RECEIVED

1 - Mr. Simpson

November 20, 1959

62-40382

Reverend Victor Salz, C. P.
Mother of Good Counsel Seminary
Warrenton, Missouri

Dear Father Salz:

Your letter dated November 13, 1959, has been received, and the interest which prompted your communication is indeed appreciated.

In view of the contents of your letter, I am instructing the Special Agent in Charge of our St. Louis Office to have an Agent contact you in the near future.

Sincerely yours,

MAILED 10
NOV 20 1959
COMM-FBI

MAILED 10
NOV 20 1959
COMM-FBI

John Edgar Hoover
Director

2 - St. Louis (enclosures - 2)

ATTENTION: SAC, ST. LOUIS

Enclosed are two copies of correspondent's communication. Bufiles contain no identifiable information concerning the correspondent.

Bufiles reveal that Kenneth Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and has been touring the country lecturing on communism. He has written a number of articles on brainwashing and fluoridation of water supplies which have been given

NOTE TO ST. LOUIS, CONTINUED, PAGE TWO

SEE NOTE ON YELLOW, PAGE THREE

RDS:pw (5)

ORIGINAL FILED IN 52987

Reverend Victor Salz, C. P.

NOTE TO ST. LOUIS, CONTINUED

wide distribution in which he claims these are part of the communist conspiracy. Goff has been described by the Denver Office as a borderline psychopath. In 1940 he was fined $100 for placing a sign of a derogatory nature in front of the Russian Embassy in Washington, D. C. (62-80382)

The booklet "Brain-Washing, A Synthesis of the Russian Text Book on Psychopolitics" has been brought to the Bureau's attention on numerous occasions. It has been attributed to a number of different authors and distributed by a number of individuals and organizations. It is an attack on mental health programs indicating such programs are part of the world-wide communist conspiracy. The authenticity of the booklet appears to be of a very doubtful nature.

The edition of this booklet distributed by Kenneth Goff indicates the "Communist Manual of Instructions on Psychopolitical Warfare" was used in America for the training of communist cadres but leaves the impression Goff was personally familiar with the original textbook on which the synthesis is based. The edition of the booklet distributed by the American Public Relations Forum, Inc., Burbank, California, indicates it was prepared by one Charles Stickley, New York City, in 1955. In this edition, the author, Stickley, specifically states he cannot vouch for the authenticity of the above textbook.

You are instructed to have an Agent promptly contact Father Salz and explain to him that it is not a function of the FBI as a fact-gathering agency to furnish evaluations or comments concerning the character or integrity of any individual, organization or publication. The FBI, therefore, cannot furnish him any information concerning the matter discussed in his letter and cannot assist him in any manner in conducting his survey of mental health bills or subsequently approve or disapprove any "talk" or article prepared by him. Neither can the Bureau make any suggestions concerning the preparation or distribution of the material discussed in his letter. He may be advised, however, that the booklet "Brain-Washing, A Synthesis of the Russian Text Book on Psychopolitics" has been brought

NOTE TO ST. LOUIS, CONTINUED, PAGE THREE

Reverend Victor Salz, C. P.

NOTE TO ST. LOUIS, CONTINUED

to our attention on numerous occasions. While the Bureau cannot comment on its contents, you may advise him that the booklet has been attributed to a number of different authors and at least one of these authors has included a statement in the booklet that he cannot vouch for its authenticity. Father Salz may also be advised that the "Russian Text Book on Psychopolitics" has never come to the attention of the FBI.

This matter must be promptly handled and the Bureau advised of the results of this contact under appropriate caption with reference made to this communication.

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent advised he is thinking of publishing a "talk" on "Brain-Washing, Communist Style" which will expose the mental health program as a communist front. He will rely heavily on the "Russian Text Book on Psychopolitics." He wants to get a copy of his talk into the hands of every Senator and Congressman to alert them to communist plans in this regard. He outlined a letter he proposes to write to each state public health and welfare office requesting information on present and proposed mental health laws. He requested Bureau cooperation in making his survey; any suggestions we may have on his ideas; the Director's approval and support of his talk; any suggestions we can make as to the best way to get his material before Senators and Congressmen and also advice concerning the authenticity of the above booklet by Goff.

It is believed this matter should be handled by an Agent who can orally furnish the correspondent the information outlined above. While we cannot recommend that Father Salz not proceed with his plans, the above limited information may indicate to him he should check further into this matter and possibly proceed with caution.

1 - Mr. Simpson

62-80382-88

December 2, 1959

EX 109
REC 37

b7D

[redacted] Informant

Dear [redacted]

Your letter dated November 30, 1959, with its enclosure, has been received and the interest which prompted your communication is indeed appreciated.

While I would like to be of assistance, the function of the FBI as a fact-gathering agency does not extend to furnishing evaluations or comments concerning the character or integrity of any individual, publication or organization. I regret, therefore, that I am unable to comply with your request.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director

MAILED 30
DEC 2 - 1959
COMM-FBI

DEC 2 11 22 AM '59
REC'D-READING ROOM
FBI

DEC 2 2 23 PM '59
REC'D-READING ROOM
FBI

1 - Minneapolis (Enclosure)

ATTENTION: SAC, MINNEAPOLIS

Enclosed is a copy of correspondent's communication. Bufiles contain no identifiable data concerning the correspondent.

The enclosure to correspondent's letter was a copy of an affidavit executed by Oliver Kenneth Goff in which he alleges that fluoridation of water supplies is a part of the communist conspiracy. This affidavit has been brought to the Bureau's attention on numerous occasions. Goff claims to have

NOTE TO MINNEAPOLIS CONTINUED, PAGE TWO.

SEE NOTE ON YELLOW, PAGE TWO.

RDS:ras
(4)

53 DEC 9 1959

Tolson
Belmont
DeLoach
McGuire
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Sandy

MAIL ROOM ☐ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

b7D

NOTE TO MINNEAPOLIS, CONTINUED:

been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and in recent years has toured the country lecturing on communism. He has written a number of articles on brain-washing and fluoridation of water supplies which have been given wide circulation. Goff has been described by the Denver Office as a borderline psychopath. (62-80382)

NOTE ON YELLOW:

In referring to the enclosed affidavit correspondent inquired whether it is true. She states this is very important and a whole community will be affected by the Bureau's reply.

[redacted]

b7D

J. Edgar Hover
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington.,D.C.

Dear Sir,

We are hoping that you will be able to help us. I have enclosed a copy of a statement of a Oliver Kenneth Goff. Is this statement true?

This is very important to us as a whole community will be affected by your answer.

I beleive in this quotation by Plato:

People & things change Principles & facts-NEVER. "The penalty good men pay for indifference to public affairs is to be ruled by evil men.2

Please answer this as soon as you can.

Thank you very much.

[redacted]

Y-1 end 6-1

NOV, 30 1959

EX 109

REC-37

62-80382-88

12/3

29 NOV 30 1959

1 ENCLOSURE

ack 12/2/59

1-Minneapolis (encl.)

RDJ:ras

(COPY)

TO WHOM IT MAY C[illegible]

I, Oliver Kenneth Goff, was a member of the Communist Party and the Young Communist League, from May 2, 1936 to October 9, 1939. During this period of time, I operated under the alias of John O Keats and the number 18-B2. My testimony before the Government is incorporated in Volume 9 of the Un-American Activities Report for the year 1939.

While a mamber of the Communist Party, I attended Communist underground training schools outside the city of New York; in the Bues Hall, and the 113 East Wells St., Milwaukee, Wisconsin. The East Wells St. school operated under the name of the Eugene Debs School. Here, under the tutoring of Eugene Dennis, M. Sparks, Morris Childs, Jack Kling and others, we were schooled in the art of revolutionary overthrow of the established Government.

We were trained on how to dismantle and assemble mimeograph machines, to use for propaganda purposes during the revolution; how to work on guide wires and fuel lines of airplanes so that they would either burst into flames or crash to the ground because of lack of control; how to work on ties and rails to wreck trains; and also the art of poisoning water supplies.

We discussed quite thoroughly the flouridation of water supplies and how we were using it in Russia as a tranquilizer in the prison camps. The leaders of our school felt that if it could be induced into the American water supply, it would bring-about a spirit of lethargy in the nation; where it would keep the general public docile during a steady encroachment of Communism. We also discussed the fact that keeping a store of deadly fluoride near the water reservoir would be advantageous during the time of the revolution, as it would give us opportunity to dump this poison into the water supply and either kill off the populace or threaten them with liquidation, so that they would surrender to obtain freah water.

We discussed in these schools, the complete art of revolution: the seizure of the main utilitities, such as light, power, gas, and water; but it was felt by the leadership, that if a program of flouridating of the water could be carried out in the nation, it would go a long way toward the advancement of the revolution.

The above statements are true.

(SIGNED) Oliver Kenneth Goff

State of Colorado)
County of Arapahoe) ss.

Oliver Kanneth Goff, being first duly sworn upon his oath, deposes and says that he had the above and foregoing and knows the contents thereof, and that the same are true of his own knowledge except as to those matters stated on information and belief and as to those he believes to be true.

S E A L

(Signed) OLIVER KENNETH GOFF

Subcribed to before me this 29 day of March A.D.1957.

My Commission Expires April 14, 1958. 62-81382-88

1 - Mr. Simpson

December 9, 1959

EX-100

REC-67 62-80342-89

205,723

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 4-1-86 BY 3042 AUTKB

Mr. Ralph Hetzel
6 Scarsdale
St. Louis 17, Missouri

Dear Mr. Hetzel:

Your letter dated December 1, 1959, has been received.

While I would like to be of assistance, information in the files of the FBI is maintained as confidential and available only for official use in accordance with a regulation of the Department of Justice. I am unable, therefore, to furnish any information from our files; however, I am unaware of any testimony by the individuals you mentioned concerning the fluoridation of water supplies.

Sincerely yours,
J. Edgar Hoover

MAILED 8
DEC - 9 1959
COMM-FBI

John Edgar Hoover
Director

1 - St. Louis

ATTENTION: SAC, ST. LOUIS

Correspondent requested the Bureau furnish him a copy of the testimony of Oliver Kenneth Goff [redacted] pertaining to the fluoridation of water supplies by the communists. b7D

Bufiles contain no identifiable information concerning the correspondent and no information indicating that fluoridation of water supplies may be a communist plot.

NOTE TO ST. LOUIS, CONTINUED, PAGE TWO

RDS:pw (4)
MAIL ROOM ☐ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

Tolson
Belmont
DeLoach
McGuire
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

UNRECORDED COPY FILED IN

F B I
DEC 9 2 11 PM '59
RECD-READING ROOM

Mr. Ralph Hetzel

NOTE TO ST. LOUIS. CONTINUED

Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country lecturing on communism. He has written a number of articles on brainwashing and fluoridation of water supplies which have been given wide circulation.

He alleges that fluoridation of water supplies b7D
is a communist plot and part of the world-wide communist conspiracy. Goff has been described by the Denver Office as a borderline psychopath. (62-80382)

[redacted]

No information can be located in Bufiles indicating that Goff [redacted] has ever testified in a court or hearing concerning fluoridation of water supplies.

TRUE COPY

Dec 1, 1959

Dear Mr. Hoover:

Will you be so kind to send me a copy of Oliver Kenneth Goff's, testimony pertaining only to the fluoridation of water supplies by the communist. b7D

[redacted]

Your consideration being sincerely appreciated.

Yours truly

/s/ Ralph Hetzel
6 Scarsdale
St. Louis 17, Mo.

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 4-1-86 BY 3042 PWT/RD

TRUE COPY

UNRECORDED COPY FILED IN

100-365218

4-528

62-80382-90

CHANGED TO

62-106448-X

NOV 28 1960

SB-SJ

b6
b7C

DIRECTOR, FBI (100-7801) 1/26/60

SAC, DENVER (105-123)

[redacted]

RACIAL MATTERS

ST

BP

OLIVER KENNETH GOFF
INFORMATION CONCERNING

Re Baltimore letter to Bureau, 12/30/59, cc of which was forwarded to Denver, as well as six tapes concerning a convention in Denver, Colorado, featuring Reverend KENNETH GOFF.

These tapes were reviewed by SA. [redacted] which Agent in the past has contacted KENNETH GOFF on numerous occasions in connection with official investigations.

SA [redacted] was able to identify the voice of KENNETH GOFF which was recorded on these particular tapes. These tapes record a meeting held at GOFF's church around 4/8/59. It was a meeting of a group of individuals and ministers who represent themselves as ministers of the Kingdom of Israel.

The record of the speeches reflects that the majority of those in attendance are opposed to integration from a religious point of view. It appears that these individuals are of the opinion that from their study of the Old Testament, the races should be separated and that there should be no intermarriage of any kind between the black and white races. No mention was made of use of force or violence in connection with carrying out their beliefs. No mention was made regarding integration of school children. All speakers were opposed to taking into their particular church, members of the Negro race.

Many of the speakers used various situations from the Old Testament to justify their beliefs in segregation.

2 - Bureau (RM)
1 - Baltimore (100-20499)(RM)
1 - Denver
JCL:msa
(4)

5 FEB 9 1960

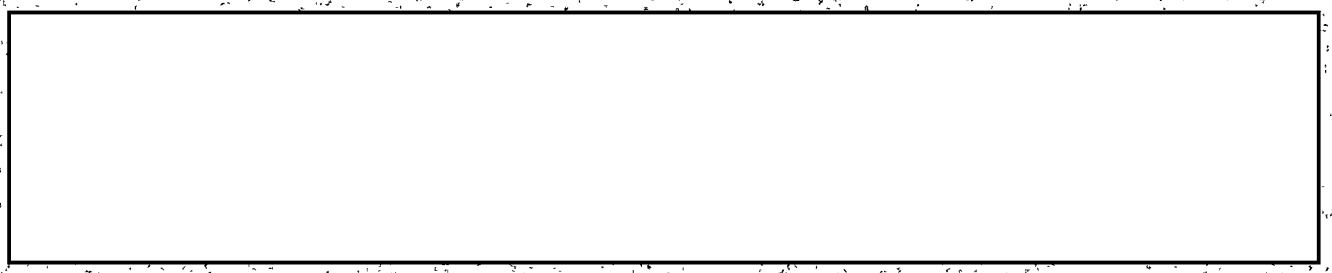
162-8038 2-
NOT RECORDED
29 FEB 1 1960

ORIGINAL FILED IN 95-8-42452-8

The overall tone of this particular convention appeared to follow the idea, "Segregation According to God's Law."

b7D

These tapes will be maintained as other material received in connection with OLIVER KENNETH GOFF.



b6
b7C

1 - [redacted]

February 23, 1960

REC-4 62-5936 2-91
EX.-131

[redacted]

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

Your letter dated February 11, 1960, has been received, and the interest which prompted your communication is appreciated.

While I would like to be of assistance to you, the function of the FBI as a fact-gathering agency does not extend to furnishing evaluations or comments concerning the character or integrity of any individual, publication or organization. Furthermore, information in our files is maintained as confidential and available only for official use in accordance with a regulation of the Department of Justice. I regret, therefore, that I am unable to comment upon the contents of the books you mentioned or furnish the information you requested.

I am sure you will understand the necessity for this policy and will not infer from my inability to be of assistance that we do or do not have in our files the information you desire.

I am, however, enclosing some literature available for general distribution by this Bureau which may be of interest to you.

Your kind personal comments are indeed gratifying, and I trust that the work of this Bureau will continue to merit your support.

Sincerely yours,

John Edgar Hoover
Director

Tolson
Mohr
Parsons
Belmont
Callahan
DeLoach
Malone
McGuire
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Ingram
Sandy

MAILED 8
FEB 23 1960
COMM-FBI

FEB 29 1960

Enclosures (7)
1 - Kansas City (enclosure) (SEE NOTE TO KANSAS CITY, PAGE 2)
SEE NOTE ON YELLOW, PAGE 3

MAIL ROOM ☐ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

RDS:pw (4)

b6
b7C

[redacted]

ATTENTION: SAC, KANSAS CITY

Enclosed is a copy of correspondent's communication. Bufiles contain no identifiable information concerning the correspondent.

The book, "Espionage and the American Communist Party," by Major General Charles A. Willoughby, United States Army (Retired), is not identifiable in Bufiles. Major General Willoughby, with whom the Bureau has had cordial relations, was on the staff of General Douglas MacArthur in the Far East from 1939 to 1951. He is the author of a book on the Sorge spy ring. (64-31827)

"Nine Men Against America" is a strong attack against the United States Supreme Court by [redacted] has been research assistant for many years to [redacted] veteran writer and lecturer on anticommunist topics and one of the original members of the America First Committee which was opposed to United States entrance into World War II. (62-60629)

"Brain-Washing, A Synthesis of the Russian Text Book on Psychopolitics" has been brought to the Bureau's attention on numerous occasions and is allegedly based on a "Communist Manual of Instructions on Psychopolitical Warfare." Its authenticity seems doubtful and its author admits he cannot vouch for its authenticity. Some copies of the booklet are attributed to Kenneth Goff while others are attributed to various other individuals.

"Traitors in the Pulpit" is a small booklet by Kenneth Goff and relates to alleged communist infiltration into our churches. (62-26225-30-88)

"Red Shadows," by Kenneth Goff, is not identifiable in Bufiles. Bufiles reveal that Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country lecturing on communism. He has been described by the Denver Office as a borderline psychopath. He has written a number of articles on brainwashing and fluoridation of water supplies associating these with the communist conspiracy and has afforded his writings wide distribution. (62-80382)

NOTE TO KANSAS CITY, CONTINUED, PAGE 3

b6
b7C

[redacted]

NOTE TO KANSAS CITY, CONTINUED

The following items of literature were furnished to the correspondent:

1. "God and Country or Communism?"
2. "Communist Illusion and Democratic Reality."
3. "Communist 'New Look.'"
4. "Breaking the Communist Spell."
5. "How to Fight Communism."
6. "The Communists are after our Minds."
7. "Where do we Stand Today with Communism in the United States?"

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent states she has been assigned to the topic "The International Problem and Communism on the March" for a club program. She refers to the above books by Willoughby and [redacted] and stated that while not questioning the validity of the books, she would like to have the Bureau's comments. She then refers to the three books by Goff. Concerning one of these books, "Red Shadows," which is not identifiable in Bufiles, she makes numerous inquiries concerning the accuracy of statements in the book such as the extent of communist activity on campuses; UNESCO and progressive education are dominated by communists; and fluoridation of water supplies is a communist plot. She then requests the Bureau's comments on the contents of these books; whether we are allowed to send out the names of communists; and, finally, if the Bureau can furnish her any material which would be helpful.

In view of the extremely broad nature of correspondent's numerous requests, it is believed the above reply will best serve the interests of the Bureau.

TRUE COPY

NUECES HOTEL Corpus Christi, Texas
Owned and Operated by New Nueces Hotel Co.

February 11, 1960

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
Washington D. C.

Dear Sir:

I was assigned the following topic for a club program - "The International Problem and Communism on the March." I was furnished the following material to use: b6 b7C

1. "Espionage and the American Communist Party" by Major General Charles A. Willoughby, U.S.A. Retired. This is an article in January 1959 American Mercury.

2 - An America's Future pamphlet - "Nine Men Against America" The Story of the Supreme Court and your Liberties - by [redacted]

I had not questioned the validity of these articles but would appreciate your comment on them.

Then about two weeks ago a Mr. Kenneth Goff, alias John Keats, when a communist from May 1936 to October 1939, lectured in our city of Clinton, Missouri, I did not attend the lecture but was given three books to read that he was selling.

Book No 1 - "Brain Washing" - a Synthesis of the Russian Text book on Psychopolitics". On page 1 he says he voluntarily appeared before the Un-American Activities Committee in Washington D. C. and that his testimony is in Vol. 9 of 1939 Congressional Report. These books ware distributed by him from P. O. Box 116 - Englewood Colorado. They are paper back some sixty to ninety pages and sell for fifty cents and a dollar.

Book No.2, "Red Shadows." The first chapter is "Red's Blueprint for World Control by 1970. The next to the last chapter is "The Three R's - Reading, Rioting and Rape" pages 70-71-72. He lists communist groups active on campuses and a list of communist schools for teachers. How widely are the texts listed on page 61 and 62 used?

TRUE COPY

TRUE COPY

Are Unesco p. 58 and Progressive education dominated by the communists as he says?

On page 49 in regard to fluorine in city water - is it true that this is promoted by communists to make us docile? Our city recently voted to add fluorine to our city water.

In the chapter "The Plot behind the Chinese Crisis" Pages 39-45 the author seems to give Gen. George C. Marshall all the blame for Yalta and what followed. He does not mention President Roosevelt's part at the Yalta conference as told in January 28th issue of Human Events' article "Shameful Summit - The Story of Roosevelt at Yalta" by [redacted] Which is correct? b6 b7C

Book No. 3 "Traitors In the Pulpit" In this he lists, in Chapter X Page 58, prominent ministers that he says are communists

Your comment on these articles and books will be appreciated - I would like to refer to them if true but would hesitate to use anything I am not sure of.

Do you have any material that you send out that would be helpful. If so, I would appreciate it. Are you allowed to send out lists of communists?

I expect to return home soon after the first of March and would need any help you can give by that time.

With great admiration for the fine service you and your organization render our country, I am

Respectfully

/s/ [redacted]

b6
b7C

DIRECTOR, FBI
ATTN: TRAINING AND INSPECTION DIVISION

2/25/60

SAC, EL PASO (1-0)

POLICE TRAINING MATTERS

On 2/18/60 [redacted] advised SA ROY C. DAHL that she had noted in the Lubbock Avalanche Journal of Lubbock, Texas, in the February 14, 1960 issue an article on "City Officers Study How to Handle Mentally Ill."

[redacted] advised that she is acquainted with a book entitled "Brainwashing" by KENNETH GOFF, Englewood, Colorado, which she stated would be of value for police in the study of the mentally ill. She said that KENNETH GOFF, Englewood, Colorado, who was a former Communist and has a wooden leg due to the Communists throwing him under a train to kill him. She stated that a revised edition has been published by the American Public Relations Forum, Inc., Box 587, Burbank, California.

Thanks was extended to [redacted] for her interest in referring this matter to the Bureau, and above is for information of the Bureau, Dallas, and Denver for any action they may desire to take.

2 - Bureau
1 - Dallas (Info)
1 - Denver (Info)
1 - El Paso

RCD:jcs
(5)

62-80382-
NOT RECORDED
136 MAR 7 1960

ORIGINAL FILED IN 1-1-55-2

53 MAR 9 1960

b6
b7C

REC-56 62-80382-92

June 27, 1960

EX 109

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

Your letter dated June 17, 1960, has been received, and the interest which prompted you to write is appreciated.

Although I would like to be of service, it is not within the scope of this Bureau's authority to make evaluations or draw conclusions as to the character or integrity of any organization, publication or individual since we are strictly a fact-gathering agency. For this reason I am unable to answer your inquiry, and I hope you will not infer in this connection either that we do or do not have the related data in our files.

Enclosed is some material concerning the general subject of communism which may be of interest to you.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director

REC'D-READING ROOM
JUN 27 1 00 PM '60

MAILED 31
JUN 27 1960
COMM-FBI

Enclosures (4)
What You Can Do to Fight Communism
God and Country or Communism?
Communism: The Bitter Enemy of Religion
17th Convention USA CP & LEB Introduction 3-60.

NOTE: No record Bufiles identifiable with correspondent. Bufiles reveal that Goff claims to have been a Communist Party member prior to 1939, and in recent years has been touring the country lecturing on communism. He has been described by the Denver Office as a borderline psychopath. Bufile 100-352653 reflects one Kenneth O. Goff was arrested in Denver on 12-9-47, in connection with an Internal Security - X Case.

RWE:pjh (3)

Tolson
Mohr
Parsons
Belmont
Callahan
DeLoach
Malone
McGuire
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Ingram
Gandy

MAIL ROOM TELETYPE UNIT

b6
b7C

TRUE COPY

6-17-60

Hon. J. Edgar Hoover
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington, D. C.

Dear Sir:

Recently, in a local church, a speaker by the name of Kenneth Goff, spoke on communisum. He said he was at one time a communist.

I would appreciate an offical opinon on this man, as to how he stands with Federal Bureau of Investigation at this time.

He also sold books, copywright 1958, By Soldiers of the Cross. They may be ordered from Kenneth Goff, P. O. Box 116, Englewood, Colorado.

Yours Truly

[redacted]

rmm
date 6-27-60
RWL/jgb
1 - Tolson
6-23-60 jgb

b6
b7C

1 - [redacted]

July 27, 1960

REC-14 42-80282-93

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

Your letter dated July 19, 1960, has been received, and the interest which prompted your communication is appreciated.

In response to your inquiries, I must advise that the jurisdiction and responsibilities of the FBI do not extend to furnishing evaluations or comments concerning the character or integrity of any individual, publication or organization. The FBI is strictly an investigative agency of the Federal Government and, as such, does not issue clearances or nonclearances. Furthermore, information in our files is maintained as confidential and available only for official use in accordance with a regulation of the Department of Justice. In keeping with this policy, I can state I have never made any statements concerning the book to which you refer.

I am sure you will understand the necessity for this policy and will not infer that we do or do not have in our files the information you desire.

It is indeed gratifying to know that my book, "Masters of Deceit," has been of some help to you.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director

1 - Minneapolis (enclosure)
SEE NOTE TO MINNEAPOLIS, PAGE TWO

THF:pw (4) SEE NOTE ON YELLOW, PAGE TWO

52 AUG 3 1960

MAIL ROOM ☐ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

MAILED 15
JUL 27 1960
COMM-FBI

JUL 27 3 51 PM '60
FBI
CORD-READING-ROOM

Tolson
Mohr
Parsons
Belmont
Callahan
DeLoach
Malone
McGuire
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Ingram
Gandy

b6
b7C

[redacted]

ATTENTION: SAC, MINNEAPOLIS

Enclosed is a copy of correspondent's communication. Bufiles contain no identifiable data concerning the correspondent.

Bufiles reveal that Kenneth Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country lecturing on communism. He has been described by the Denver Office as a borderline psychopath. He has written a number of articles on brainwashing and fluoridation of water supplies associating these with the communist conspiracy. He has afforded his writings wide distribution. (62-80382)

Bufiles reveal that "Strange Fire," written by Kenneth Goff, deals with communist infiltration of religion. (105-9621)

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent requests information concerning Kenneth Goff and his alleged Communist Party affiliation. Correspondent states that she understands the Director has recommended Goff's book, "Strange Fire." She desires a list of people who are "card-carrying members of the Communist Party." Correspondent states that the Director's book, "Masters of Deceit," has been very helpful to her.

b6
b7C

Mr. Tolson
Mr. Mohr
Mr. Parsons
Mr. Belmont
Mr. Callahan
Mr. DeLoach
Mr. Malone
Mr. McGuire
Mr. Rosen
Mr. Tamm
Mr. Trotter
Mr. W.C.Sullivan
Tele. Room
Mr. Ingram
Miss Gandy

[redacted]

July 19, 1960

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington, North Dakota

Dear Mr. Hoover:

Very recently, a former member of the Communist Party, Kenneth Goff, (Alias, John Keats) lectured in our community. However, many people did not believe him, and they say that he is a fake and a liar. Could you send me any record or recommendation proving that he was a member of the Communist Party and that he has come out of the Communist Party? I understand that you have recommended his book, "Strange Fire". by Kenneth Goff

Is it possible to obtain a list of people who are card-carrying members of the Communist Party?

I would also like to mention that your book, "Master of Deceit" was very helpful to me.

Thankyou for your reply.

Yours truly,

[redacted]

ACK.
1-MP w/enc
7-27-60
THF/pw.

62-80382-9

REC-14

JUL 29 1960

JUL 21 1960

b6
b7C

STANDARD FORM NO. 64

Office Memorandum • UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

TO : DIRECTOR, FBI

DATE: 9/2/60

FROM : SAC, PITTSBURGH (62-2610)

SUBJECT: KENNETH GOFF, aka.
John Keats
MISCELLANEOUS - INFORMATION CONCERNING

On 8/10/60 the Pittsburgh Office received the following letter from [redacted]:

"Federal Bureau of Investigation
Union Trust Building
Pittsburgh, Penna.

"Dear Sirs:

"I am writing concerning one Kenneth Goff or John Keats. Aformer communist who is now preaching. He claims to be recommended and guarded by an escort of your men wherever he goes. He has been visiting churches and and young peoples camps in this part of the state. I did not approve of the reading material he made available to the young peopleat a certain camp - the one book was nothing more than a communist text book. He has petitions out, wanting one million signers after which he plans to have a large lobby in Washington D.C. and possibly a mass demonstration there to secure passage of certain laws. When asked if he were an F.B.I. man, he said he couldn't answer that question. Can you give me any information as to whether this man is still working with the communists through the church or if he is on the level.

"Thank you.

[redacted]

[redacted] was advised by letter dated 8/11/60 that neither KENNETH GOFF nor JOHN KEATS has any official connection

2- Bureau (RM)
2- Denver (RM)
1- Pittsburgh

RAR:kgv
(5)

REC-52 62-80382-94

10 SEP 6 1960

50 SEP 14 1960

with the FBI, and that the FBI does not furnish escorts or guards such as mentioned in her letter.

Pittsburgh files disclose that one Rev. KENNETH GOFF was Director of the Colorado Anti-Communist League, PO Box 116, Englewood, Colorado. According to a Bureau communication received July 3, 1956, the Denver Office had advised that KENNETH GOFF was considered a border-line psychopath, who, in recent years had been lecturing throughout the country against communism; had published several sensational books concerning his past CP activities; was in 1948 fined $100 for placing signs of a derogatory nature in front of the Soviet Embassy in Washington, D. C.; and had been associated in the past with GERALD L. K. SMITH and HARVEY SPRINGER, a religious opportunist.

UACB, the Denver Office will consider the feasibility of locating GOFF for the specific purpose of advising him to cease making statements which can be construed as indicating an official or other association with the FBI or recommendation by the FBI; and further that he cease making statements to the effect that he is furnished an escort or guard by the FBI.

No further action is being taken by the Pittsburgh Office.

FEB 2 1960
RECD-L B I

2 -

b6
b7C

1 - [redacted]

REC-4
62-80382-95

October 6, 1960

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

I have received your letter dated September 27, 1960, and the interest which prompted your communication is indeed appreciated.

While I would like to be of assistance to you, I must advise that the jurisdiction and responsibilities of the FBI do not extend to furnishing evaluations or comments concerning the character or integrity of any individual, publication or organization. The FBI is strictly an investigative agency of the Federal Government and, as such, does not issue clearances or nonclearances. I am unable, therefore, to furnish the information you have requested.

Sincerely yours,

John Edgar Hoover
Director

MAILED 20
OCT - 6 1960
COMM-FBI

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent has received literature from "The Midnight Cry" edited by [redacted] (not [redacted] as given by the correspondent) which indicates that Kenneth Goff has stated mental health movements are communist inspired. Correspondent inquires whether the Bureau can "give us any light on this" and states she would like to know about Goff. Bufiles contain no identifiable data concerning the correspondent.

NOTE ON YELLOW, CONTINUED, PAGE TWO

RDS:pw (3)

Tolson
Mohr
Parsons
Belmont
Callahan
DeLoach
Malone
McGuire
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Ingram
Gandy

MAIL ROOM 50 OCT 12 1960 TELETYPE UNIT

b6
b7C

[redacted]

NOTE ON YELLOW, CONTINUED

Goff has frequently come to the attention of the Bureau and has widely distributed literature containing the above allegation. The Denver Office has described him as a borderline psychopath. (62-80382)

[redacted] "The Midnight Cry" is primarily devoted to religious matters and is edited by [redacted] There is no indication he or his publication is subversive. (62-80382-84)

b6
b7C

[redacted]

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
Chief of F.B.I.
Washington,D.C.

Dear Sir:

Recently, a lady gave me a pamphlet "Mental Health Movement,a Menace to Christianity". It was published at Intercession City,Florida but did not give the editor's name. I have a High School teacher son in the Dr.Beatty Mem. Hospital at Westville, Indiana and this contained very broad accusations against the M.H. Movement.We have a chapter here in Huntington.

I wrote to the "Midnight Cry"editor and have just received his answer. He tells us that the shock treatments were all brought from Russia and,that the Communists are trying to take over the hospitals here. He gives as his advisor,Mr. Kenneth Goff,former card-carrying member,who now lives at Englewood,Colorado--P.O. Box 116. The editor writing is [redacted] and says that we may obtain a copy of Goff's book,"Brainwashing" for $1.00 or can write to him.

He says it can also be found in the Congrsssional records. These stories of communist domination of our Mental Hospitals is very close to me and to many others and it has traveled fast over our town until people will not help anymore. [redacted] and he,too,is much concerned. I have written to the Executive director of the state, and he says that it is not true here in Indiana,he knows--he has been in that job for ten years.

Can you give us any light on this,please? And since I have difficulty in believing any communist (present or former) I would like to know about this man Goff. Any information or advise will be greatly appreciated.

Respectfully,

[redacted]

EX-107

REC-4 62-80382-15

2 OCT 7 1960

CORRESPONDENCE

ACK.
10-6-60
RDS/low.

b6
b7C

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

TO : Director, FBI

DATE: Oct. 17, 1960

FROM : SAC, Denver (105-123)

SUBJECT: KENNETH GOFF, aka
John Keats
MISCELLANEOUS - INFORMATION CONCERNING

Re Pittsburgh letter to Bureau 9/2/60.

KENNETH GOFF was interviewed by SA [redacted] on October 10, 1960.

GOFF stated he was a lecturer at the Methodist Youth Camp, Stoneboro, Pennsylvania, July 14-17, 1960. During his lectures he referred to his booklet, "BRAIN-WASHING, A Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics" He obtained signatures to his petition calling upon Congress to outlaw the Communist Party.

GOFF stated he made no statements that would lead anyone to believe he was employed by, or connected with, the FBI.

Mr. GOFF was advised he should not make any statements that would lead anyone to misunderstand him and believe he was employed by the FBI.

C
2 - Bureau (RM)
1 - Pittsburgh (62-2610) (Info) (RM)
1 - Denver
JCL:mf
(4)

62-80382-96

REC-52

15 OCT 21 1960

EX-102

63 OCT 27 1960

b6
b7C

1 - [redacted]

62-80382-97

REC-30

EX 100

December 6, 1960

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

Your letter postmarked November 26, 1960, has been received and the interest which prompted your communication is indeed appreciated.

In response to your inquiries, I must advise that the jurisdiction and responsibilities of the FBI do not extend to furnishing evaluations or comments concerning the character or integrity of any individual, publication or organization. The FBI is strictly an investigative agency of the Federal Government and, as such, does not issue clearances or nonclearances. Furthermore, information in our files is maintained as confidential and available only for official use in accordance with a regulation of the Department of Justice. I am sure you will understand the necessity for this policy and will not infer that we do or do not have in our files the information you desire. I am also unable to suggest a source from which this information can be obtained.

I am enclosing some literature on the topic of communism which may be of interest to you.

Sincerely yours,

MAILED 10
DEC 6 1960
COMM-FBI

John Edgar Hoover
Director

Enclosures - 4

SEE NOTE ON YELLOW PAGE TWO

THF:bgc
(3)

Tolson
Mohr
Parsons
Belmont
Callahan
DeLoach
Malone
McGuire
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Ingram
Gandy

MAIL ROOM ☒ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

b6
b7C

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Subject asks if Kenneth Goff is really an excommunist. She also asks if it is true that the Communist Party is planning to overthrow the United States Government by 1975. She states that she attended a lecture given by Goff and he has stated that there are communists in the Government and she wonders if this is true. She states that she plans to read the Director's answer to the "Wednesday night prayer meeting at my church." Bufiles contain no identifiable data concerning the correspondent.

Oliver Kenneth Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country lecturing on communism. The Denver Office has described Goff as a borderline psychopath. 62-80382

The following items of literature were sent to correspondent:

1. "Communist Illusion and Democratic Reality."
2. "America - Freedom's Champion."
3. "What You can do to Fight Communism and Preserve America."
4. "God and Country or Communism?"

b6
b7C

TRUE COPY

Mr. Hoover:

Recently I attended lecture at a neighborhood church. The speaker was said to be an excommunist, this mans name was Kenneth Goff. I would like to know how I could find out if this man really was an ex communist. ~~and~~

And secondly I would like to know if it is true that the communist party is planning to overthrow this country by 1975 or soon. This man told ~~told~~ of the atrocitys which they are planning. Also he said we have communists in are Government. I believed this man, but many people just looked very complacent, and said they would not believe everything they heard.

I would like to know if what this man said is true, what can be done by people living in this country want to be proud of their American heritage and want to make this a good this decent God fearing country for their children and all other generations to follow. -

Please tell me what people can to do to alert other people to the danger and to do something to clear this plague before it spreads over are country like a black ~~cloud~~ cloud and snuffs out are lives.

I would ~~appreicate~~- appreciate and answere. And I plan to read it to the Wedsnday night prayer meeting at my church.

Sincerely

/s/ [redacted]

TRUE COPY

b6
b7C

1 - [redacted]

REC- 50 62-80382-98

Ex. 102

December 30, 1960

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]:

I have received your letter dated December 21, 1960, and your interest in communicating with me is appreciated.

While I would like to be of assistance, the FBI is strictly an investigative agency of the Federal Government and, as such, cannot furnish evaluations or comments concerning the character or integrity of any individual, publication or organization. Furthermore, pursuant to a regulation of the Department of Justice information in our files must be maintained as confidential and available only for official use. I am precluded, therefore, from furnishing the information you have requested.

I am sure you will understand the necessity for this regulation and will not infer that our files do or do not contain the information you desire.

In accordance with your request, I am enclosing some literature available for general distribution by the FBI which you may like to read.

Sincerely yours,

MAILED 20
DEC 30 1960
COMM-FBI

John Edgar Hoover
Director

Enclosures (8)

RDS:pw
(3) SEE NOTE ON YELLOW; PAGE TWO

Tolson
Mohr
Parsons
Belmont
Callahan
DeLoach
Malone
McGuire
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Ingram
Gandy

JAN 9 1961

MAIL ROOM ☐ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

b6
b7C

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent has read several books by Kenneth Goff and believes that they are interesting and give valuable information concerning youth movements and how communists work. He inquires if the books are authentic, if Goff is living, if he is a minister of the gospel, and how many communist youth movements exist in the United States. He also stated he heard that a group would march in Washington, D. C., on 1-2-61 to pressure for the abolition of investigating committees and inquired if this was a communist group. He requested any information we could furnish on communism, crime and juvenile delinquency.

Bufiles reveal that in October, 1953, correspondent requested information concerning crime and juvenile delinquency. Pertinent material was furnished him with Bulet 10-19-53. (62-26225-27-64)

Oliver Kenneth Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country lecturing on communism. The Denver Office has described him as a borderline psychopath. (62-80382)

We have previously received information that the National Committee to Abolish the Un-American Activities Committee will picket the White House and call on various Congressmen to urge abolition of the House Committee on Un-American Activities. Information has been disseminated to appropriate and interested Government agencies. The above organization is the subject of a current security investigation. (100-433477)

The following items of literature were sent to the correspondent:

1. "Communist Target - Youth."
2. "What You Can do to Fight Communism and Preserve America."
3. "America - Freedom's Champion."
4. "One Nation's Response to Communism."
5. "You Versus Crime."
6. "The Crime Problem."
7. "Counterattack on Juvenile Delinquency."
8. "Cases Involving Juveniles."

b6
b7C

[redacted]

December 21, 1960

Mr. John Edgar Hoover, Director
Federal Bureau of Investigation
United States Department of Justice
Washington 25, D.C.

Dear Mr. Hoover:

I came across four books, Confessions of Stalin's Agent, Red Betrayal of Youth, Traitors in the Pulpit, Will Russia Invade America? written by Kenneth Goff.

Mr. Goff states in the book, Red Betrayal of Youth, that he was one time a communist, but later broke with them, and appeared before the un-American Activities Committee, giving them information concerning his activities as a member of the communist party.

Are these books authentic? Is Mr. Goff still living, and is he a minister of the gospel?

These books are interesting, and they certainly give valuable information concerning Youth movements, and how the Communist work through the youth of our land.

I understand that when a Youth Club has been labeled communist, or Communist led that they dissolve, and open up under another name.

How many youth movements are existing in America, that are Communist, with the desire to overthrow our Country?

It was announced today, over the Radio, that a group of young people would march on Washington, D.C. January 2, 1961, for the purpose of bringing pressure on our Goverment to abolish the investigating committees. Is this group a Communist movement?

As a minister of the gospel, I'll appreciate any material, or information, you can send me in regards to the Communist, crime, and Juvenile Delinquency.

Sincerely yours,

[redacted]

REC-50 62-80382-41

EX-108

9 JAN 4 1961

ACK. W/envs
12-30-60
RDS/pw

CORRESPONDENCE
5-TA

b6
b7C

1 - [redacted]

January 18, 1961

REC- 15 62-80382-99

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

I have received your letter postmarked January 7, 1961, and have noted your kind comments.

While I would like to be of assistance, I must advise that information in the files of the FBI must be maintained as confidential and available only for official use pursuant to a regulation of the Department of Justice. I am precluded, therefore, from furnishing the information you have requested.

I am sure you will understand the necessity for this policy and will not infer that our files do or do not contain the information you desire.

I am enclosing some material on the subject of communism available for general distribution by the FBI which you may like to read.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director

MAILED 9
JAN 18 1961
COMM-FBI

JAN 17 12 37 PM '61
FBI
REC'D-READING ROOM

JAN 17 3 29 PM '61
FBI
REC'D-READING ROOM

Enclosures (5)

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Correspondent is a Baptist minister and states he has recently become acquainted with Kenneth Goff and was instrumental in arranging some speeches for Goff.

NOTE ON YELLOW, CONTINUED, PAGE TWO

RDS:pwd (3)

62 JAN 26 1961

MAIL ROOM ☐ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

Tolson
Mohr
Parsons
Belmont
Callahan
DeLoach
Malone
McGuire
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Ingram
Gandy

b6
b7C

[redacted]

NOTE ON YELLOW: (CONTINUED)

Correspondent has recently written a book on the Bible and states that Goff decided the manuscript was worthy of publication and has agreed to do this for the correspondent. Correspondent thinks Goff is a "very remarkable man." He states a friend, however, who has known Goff for a number of years, does not believe that Goff is the anticommunist he professes to be. Correspondent, therefore, requests the Director's advice concerning Goff. Correspondent, thereafter, expresses his gratefulness for the Director's work and the Director's remarks about the usefulness of Sunday Schools to keep America strong.

Oliver Kenneth Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country lecturing on communism. The Denver Office has described Goff as a borderline psychopath. (62-80382)

Bufiles contain no identifiable information concerning the correspondent.

The following items of literature were sent to the correspondent:

1. "Communist Target - Youth."
2. "What You Can do to Fight Communism and Preserve America."
3. "America - Freedom's Champion."
4. "One Nation's Response to Communism."
5. "Communist Illusion and Democratic Reality."

b6
b7C

TRUE COPY

J. Edgar Hoover
Washington, D.C.

Dear Mr. Hoover,

My name is [redacted] and I am a young [redacted].

Recently through some church meetings I became acquainted with one Kenneth Goff, an ex-communist who left the communist party in 1939. Mr. Goff so impressed myself and some other young minister friends of mine that we arranged several meetings in this area for him. Recently [redacted] So you can see we are rather involved with this very remarkable man.

However, one note of discord has recently been sounded. Another minister friend who prefers to remain unnamed and who has known Mr. Goff for a number of years questions his motives, and believes there to be a chance that Goff is not the radical anti-communist he professes to be.

I simply cannot believe this, and yet I must confess the doubt has been very slightly placed in my mind. I'd appreciate it so much Sir, if you'd advise me on this matter.

May I take this opportunity to express my gratefulness to God that in His divine Wisdom He has placed into high office a man like yourself! I despise the fact that so many stupid liberal ministers because of their left-wing activities make your job ever more difficult. But I know of hundreds of conservative preachers in this land that will never forget your inspiring remarks about the usefulness of Christian Sunday Schools to keep America strong! God's richest blessing upon you, Mr. Hoover.

Sincerely,

/s/ [redacted]

TRUE COPY

b6
b7C

REC- 96 62-80382-100

February 15, 1961

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

Your letter dated February 7, 1961, has been received.

Although I would like to be of service, the functions and responsibilities of the FBI do not extend to furnishing evaluations or drawing conclusions as to the character or integrity of any individual, organization or publication. I regret I am unable to help you and hope you will not infer in this connection either that we do or that we do not have data in our files concerning the person you mentioned.

In view of your interest, I am enclosing publications available for general distribution by the FBI on the subject of communism, and additional copies of these reprints can be sent you without charge, if desired.

Sincerely yours,

John Edgar Hoover
Director

MAILED 5
FEB 15 1961
COMM-FBI

57 FEB 23 1961

Enclosures (6)
What You Can Do To Fight Communism
Director's Speech 10-18-60
One Nation's Response to Communism
Communist Illusion & Democr Reality
Communist Target--Youth
Expose of Soviet Espionage

NOTE: Correspondent is not identifiable in Bufiles. Oliver Kenneth Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country on communism. The Denver Office has described Goff as a borderline psychopath.

DCL:mb (3)

Tolson
Parsons
Mohr
Belmont
Callahan
Conrad
DeLoach
Evans
Malone
Rosen
Tavel
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Ingram
Gandy

MAIL ROOM ☐ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

b6
b7C

American Legion Auxiliary

LUKE-GREENWAY UNIT No. 1

364 N. 7th Avenue
PHOENIX, ARIZONA

4-1

Feb.7.I96I

Mr J.Edgar Hoover,Director Fed.Bureau Investigation
U.S.Dept.of Justice
Washington. D.C.

Dear Mr Hoover:

(1)

After attending a meeting where Kenneth Goff,ex-communist spoke, and after reading his Books, I would like to know definitely if he has broken off with the Communist party???

If you have material I could use or suggest that I use would appreciate very much.

A

Americanism chairman of this Unit but having trouble waking people up to the dangers of Communism.

Have attended Anti-Communism meetings since Sept. and tried to learn all I could about it,have books, enrolled for Dr Schwarz' school the last of Feb.

EX 100 REC- 96 62-103822-90

6 FEB 1961

Any courtesy you may extend will be greatly appreciated.

Resptfully yours,

[redacted]

Phone Br6-29I[redacted]

mail 62-15-61

CORRESPONDENCE

b6
b7C

REC-50 62-803382-101

EX-114

February 20, 1961

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

Your letter was received on February 13, 1961.

Although I would like to be of service, the functions and responsibilities of the FBI as a Federal investigative agency do not extend to furnishing evaluations or drawing conclusions as to the character or integrity of any individual, publication or organization. I regret that I am unable to answer your inquiry and hope you will not infer in this connection either that we do or that we do not have information in our files relating to the person you named.

In view of your interest, I am enclosing material available for general distribution by the FBI on the subject of communism.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director

MAILED 6
FEB 20 1961
COMM-FBI

57 FEB 24 1961

FEB 20 1961 FBI

Enclosures (7)
What You Can Do To Fight Communism
Intro. 3/60 LEB & 17th Natn'l Conven CP, USA
Director's Speech 10-18-60
Communist Illusion & Democratic Reality
Exposé of Soviet Espionage
One Nation's Response to Communism
Communist Target--Youth

NOTE: Correspondent is not identifiable in Bufiles. Kenneth Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country on communism. The Denver Office has described Goff as a borderline psychopath.

DCL:mb (3)

Tolson
Parsons
Mohr
Belmont
Callahan
Conrad
DeLoach
Evans
Malone
Rosen
Tavel
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Ingram
Gandy

MAIL ROOM ☐ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

b6
b7C

[redacted]

Feb. 9,1961.

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover,Chief,
Federal Bureau of Investigation,
Washington, D. C.

Dear Mr. Hoover:-

I recently came into possession of a booklet by Kenneth Goff, P.O. Box 116, Englewood, Colo., entitled:-
"Brain-Washing, a Synthesis of the Russian Book on Psychopoltics".

Mr. Goff is said to have once been a Communist, and to have seen the error of his way. I think he lectured recently in several churches near here. I think it is also reported that he is a Baptist minister, and is said to have testified before the Committe on Un-American activities.

Can you tell me if Mr. Goff is considered reliable? And if this booklet paints a fairly accurate picture of the case?

If it does, Machiavelli and the Borgias were comparatively respectable citizens.

I am also wondering about the wisdom of permitting such a conspiracy to operate openly in our land. The avowed purpose is to keep them from going underground, but I think they do that already.

There is considerable feeling around here that some of our public school teachers are Communists. It may be hard to prove and to spot individuals.

I feel that a short course in what Communism claims to be and what it really is should be taught in the 7th. or 8th. grade, and a more extensive course in High School, probably Junior year.

It seems clear that the Commies had sold their bill of goods to a lot of San Francisco High School students.

It seems to me that there is considerable resemblance between the tide of Communism and the wave of Moslemism that almost engulfed Europe, as well as Africa and Asia in the Middle Ages. Where is our [redacted]

I am an old man, but deeply concerned.

Very truly yours,

[redacted]

EX-114

62-58382-101

REC-50

11 FEB 21 1961

CORRESPONDENCE

mrd 2-17-61
ack 2-17-61
del/mrb

b6
b7C

REC-7
EX 100
62-80382-102

March 14, 1961

[redacted]
Effingham Daily News
Effingham, Illinois

Dear [redacted]

Your letter dated March 3, 1961, has been received, and it is gratifying to know of your wish to help combat communism. Enclosed is material available for general distribution by the FBI on this subject, and additional copies of these reprints can be sent you without charge, if desired.

With reference to your two inquiries, information in FBI files is confidential and available for official use only, due to regulations of the Department of Justice. The functions and responsibilities of the FBI, furthermore, do not extend to furnishing evaluations or drawing conclusions as to the character or integrity of any individual, organization or publication. I regret that I am unable to help you and hope you will not infer in this connection either that we do or that we do not have related data in our files.

The leaflet you mentioned has been brought to our attention on numerous occasions in the past, and you will note that it contains a statement to the effect that the procommunist records of the individuals named therein are documented in the files of certain Government investigating agencies. I can assure you that neither the Cinema Educational Guild, Inc., nor Myron C. Fagan, its national director, who distributes this leaflet, has had access to this Bureau's files.

MAR 10 1 22 PM '61
READING ROOM

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

Mr. Tolson
Mr. Parsons
Mr. Mohr
Mr. Belmont
Mr. Callahan
Mr. Conrad
Mr. DeLoach
Mr. Evans
Mr. Malone
Mr. Rosen
Mr. Tavel
Mr. Trotter
Mr. W.C.Sullivan
Tele. Room
Mr. Ingram
Miss Gandy

62 MAR 21 1961

MAILED 25
MAR 14 1961
COMM-FBI

Enclosures (9)
(Listed next page)

1 - Springfield - Enclosure ATTENTION SAC: Neither correspondent nor her paper is identifiable in Bufiles.

See NOTE on next page...

b6
b7C

[redacted] 3-14-61

Enclosures (9)

12-22-60 Press Release
Director's speech 10-18-60
What You Can Do To Fight Communism
How To Beat Communism
3-60 LEB Introduction & 17th Convention
Communist Target--Youth
Expose of Soviet Espionage
Series from "Christianity Today"
One Nation's Response To Communism

NOTE: Kenneth Goff is a self-admitted former Communist Party member who is lecturing around the country currently on the subject of communism. He has, however, been described by the Denver Office as a border-line psychopath. It has been necessary on several occasions to admonish Myron C. Fagan of the Cinema Educational Guild relative to his use of the Director's name and that of the Bureau in the furtherance of his publications.

b6
b7C

Effingham, Illinois
Effingham Daily News
3 March 1961

Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington, D.C.

Gentlemen:

As secretary of a recently-formed study group which wishes to learn how to recognize and fight communism, I have been asked to write to you in reference to:

KENNETH GOFF

who spoke in this area recently, and who was billed as a former communist. His address was given as Ingelwood, Colo., and he was referred to as a former communist.

Some members of our study group went to hear him. Because of a situation which exists in the town in which he spoke, it has been most difficult to assess whether or not he is actually a FORMER-communist. We should like to know his status if your department is permitted to provide such information.

Also, a leaflet, "Red Stars No. 3," which purports to list known communists among TV and Hollywood personalities has been given to our study group. We do not know if it is an authentic list, if these persons are actually communists or whether they are dupes, or victims of a smear campaign of some kind. If you could give us some information about the leaflet, we would appreciate it.

We thank you for any help you can give us. We are perhaps stumbling around, but we're trying!! We have a sincere desire to fight communism to the best of our ability!

Sincerely,

[redacted]

EX 100

REC-7 62-80382-102

12 MAR 15 1961

CORRESPONDENCE

b6
b7C

1 - [redacted]

TEXT 101

REC 72 62-80382-103 March 21, 1961

201-42

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

I have received your letter dated March 13, 1961, with its enclosures, and your kind comments are most gratifying.

While I would like to be of assistance, the jurisdiction and responsibilities of the FBI, strictly an investigative agency of the Federal Government, do not extend to furnishing evaluations or comments concerning the character or integrity of any organization, publication or individual. I am sure you will understand the necessity for this policy and will not infer that we do or do not have in our files the information you desire.

In view of your interest in the internal security of the United States, I am forwarding some literature which you may wish to read.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

MAR 27 1961 FBI WASHINGTON, D. C. MAIL ROOM

Enclosures - 5

MAILED 9
MAR 21 1961
COMM-FBI

JFF:eab
(3)

SEE NOTE ON YELLOW ON PAGE TWO.

239

MAIL ROOM TELETYPE UNIT

21 MAR 23 1961

b6
b7C

NOTE ON YELLOW:

There are no identifiable references to correspondent.

Correspondent encloses a newspaper clipping which announces that Kenneth Goff is to be the speaker on communism at the Central Baptist Church of Orange County on the following day. A card announcing this talk indicates it was given on March 14 and that another talk will be given on March 21. The newspaper article sets forth that he was formerly in the CP and his efforts to expose the CP after left this organization. A copy of the bill to be presented to the 87th Congress, First Session, dated 1-9-61 was also enclosed. This bill is an amendment to the Communist Control Act of 1954 (50 U.S.C. 843 (a)). This amendment is "To provide penalties for membership in the CP and to permit the compelling of testimony relating to such membership and the granting of immunity from prosecution in connection therewith."

Albert Kenneth Goff claims to have been a member of the CP prior to 1939 and, in recent years, has been touring the country lecturing on communism. The Denver Office has described Goff as a borderline psychopath. (62-80382)

The following literature was sent to correspondent:

1. "Communist Target - Youth"
2. "The Communists Are After Our Minds"
3. "One Nation's Response to Communism"
4. "God and Country or Communism?"
5. "Breaking the Communist Spell"

b6
b7C

[redacted]

March 13, 1961.

Director, Federal Bureau of Investigation,

Dear Mr. Hoover,

As an American Citizen I want to thank you for the great service you are rendering our country.

I would appreciate it very much if you would check out one Mr. Kenneth Goff, claims to have operated in the party under the alias of John Keats, and used the number 18-B2.

Mr. Goff claims he came into the party through the public schools and one of his teachers was Eleanor Roosevelt. This I question.

He seems out for no good in my honest opinion-Claims to be broadcasting from a Mexico Radio Station-I have heard him speak twice and I very much question his americanism.---He is trying to create a defeatist attitude-bettar give up - if you don't you will suffer the direst atrocities immaginable-

~~I am enclosing one of the cards~~ - He also passed out literature concerning a Bill H.R. 2302 -which I am enclosing --

I realize the great scope of your work, but if it is at all possible would appreciate hearing from you in regards to Mr. Goff.

Sincerely,

[redacted]

MCI-4

EX 101

REC-12

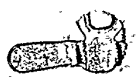
100-358103

MAR 16 1961

ENCLOSURE ATTACHED

3 ENCLOSURE

INDEXED



ENCLOSURE

ENCLOSURE

62-80382-103

87TH CONGRESS
1ST SESSION

H. R. 2302

IN THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

JANUARY 9, 1961

Mr. SMITH of California introduced the following bill; which was referred to the Committee on Un-American Activities

A BILL

To provide penalties for membership in the Communist Party, and to permit the compelling of testimony relating to such membership and the granting of immunity from prosecution in connection therewith.

Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled, That the first paragraph of section 4 of the Communist Control Act of 1954 (50 U.S.C. 843 (a)) is amended to read as follows:

"(a) Whoever knowingly and willfully becomes or remains a member of the Communist Party, with knowledge of the purpose or objective thereof, shall be fined not more

than $10,000, or imprisoned not more than ten years or both."

SEC. 2. (a) The first sentence of section 3486(a) of title 18, United States Code, is amended by inserting immediately after "seditious conspiracy" the following: ", membership in the Communist Party or its successors,".

(b) The first sentence of section 3486(c) of title 18, United States Code, is amended by inserting immediately after "violations of the Internal Security Act of 1950 (64 Stat. 987)," the following: "violations of section 4 of the Communist Control Act of 1954, as amended (50 U.S.C. 843),".

SEC. 3. The amendments made by this Act shall take effect on the thirtieth day after the date of its enactment.

HEAR

Check him out

KENNETH GOFF

In Los Angeles

TUESDAY, MARCH 14th, 7:45 P. M. South Hall

EMBASSY AUDITORIUM, 9th & Grand *(take elevator in Embassy Hotel)*

"MOB VIOLENCE SWEEPS NATION"

TUESDAY MARCH 21st, 7:45 P. M.

Assembly Hall, Embassy Auditorium 9th and GRAND

"MOSCOW OVER WASHINGTON"

Come and Bring your Friends

Radio Moscow

Ex-red Goff To Address Area Baptists

Kenneth Goff, one of the best living authorities on the subject of Communism, will be the guest speaker at the Central Baptist Church of Orange County, 227 N. Magnolia Street at 7 p.m. tomorrow, a spokesman for the church announced.

Goff was reportedly a member of the Communist Party from May 2, 1936, to October 9, 1939. He appeared in 1939 before the Dies Committee in Washington, D. C., and gave 300 pages of testimony concerning his work and activity, which can be found in Volume 9 of the Dies Committee Report.

Congressman Dies, in his book, 'The Trojan Horse In America,' states that Goff gave them some of the most vital testimony that they had received, and backed up his testimony with documentary evidence.

Goff explains he was recruited into the Communist Party at 113 E. Wells St. in Milwaukee, Wisconsin, by Eugene Dennis, now national secretary of the Communist Party, who was indicted and sent to prison along with 11 other leading Communists.

He operated in the party under the alias of John Keats, and used the number 18-B2, he said. His main activity was with the special branch which laid the groundwork for a Communist revolution in the United States. He also worked among the youth organizations of our land, and was a member of the Board of the American Youth Congress, reportedly the largest Communist front organization ever to exist in America. While a member of the Communist Party, he said, he worked closely with the most important Communist leaders, both in the United States and in Moscow.

Since leaving the party he has spoken in 41 States and Canada, exposing Red activities and their plan for world revolution.

In 1940, along with Gene Tunney, he personally appeared at the 6th Congress of the American Youth Council and exposed their Communist connections, which caused that powerful front organization of the Communists to dissolve.

In 1941 he was a key witness in exposing the Communists' reported plan to sabotage our defense through the Allis-Chalmers strike. At that time he appeared before the Wisconsin State Legislature, and his expose can be found in the June 1941 Reader's Digest, under the title 'Rehearsal for the Revolution.'

Since leaving the Party he has aided in removing over 112 Communists from the Federal payrolls, and through his many books opened the eyes of millions of American to treason in our midst, the spokesman said.

Like all former Communists, he is a marked man, and has reportedly received many bodily injuries. In his meetings he brings a clear understanding of how Communism is operating in our Nation, and how they are planning revolution.

b6
b7C

March 27, 1961

REC- 61 62-89382-104

[redacted] aka, [redacted]

Dear [redacted]

Your letter, with enclosure, was received on March 22, 1961, and I want to thank you for your generous comments regarding my speech before the National Convention of The American Legion in Miami Beach, Florida, last October.

With regard to your inquiry, this Bureau, being strictly an investigative agency, does not make evaluations or recommendations concerning any individual, organization or publication. Further, information in the files of the FBI is confidential due to regulations of the Department of Justice. For these reasons, I am unable to be of assistance to you in this matter.

In view of your indicated interest, perhaps you would like to read the enclosed material relating to the menace of communism. I am returning the envelope which you so thoughtfully enclosed.

MAILED 9
MAR 27 1961
COMM-FBI

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover
John Edgar Hoover
Director

Enclosures (4)
Communist Illusion and Democratic Reality
One Nation's Response to Communism
Series from Christianity Today

Tolson
Parsons
Mohr
Belmont
Callahan
Conrad
DeLoach
Evans
Malone
Rosen
Tavel
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Ingram
Gandy

62 MAR 31 1961

BDA:jcs (3)

MAIL ROOM ☐ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

SEE NOTE NEXT PAGE

b6
b7C

[redacted]

NOTE: No information identifiable with [redacted] was located in Bufiles. Bufiles show that Kenneth Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country lecturing on communism. He has been described by the Denver Office as a borderline psychopath. He has written a number of articles on brainwashing and flouridation of water supplies associating these with the communist conspiracy. He has afforded his writings wide distribution. (62-80382)

b6
b7C

Mr. Tolson
Mr. Parsons
Mr. Mohr
Mr. Belmont
Mr. Callahan
Mr. Conrad
Mr. Deloach
Mr. Evans
Mr. Malone
Mr. Rosen
Mr. Tavel
Mr. Trotter
Mr. W.C.Sullivan
Tele. Room
Mr. Ingram
Miss Gandy

[redacted]

Honorable J. Edgar Hoover, Director
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington 25, D. C.

Dear Mr. Hoover:

A book entitled "BRAINWASHING" supposedly the textbook of the Eugene Debs Labor School of Milwaukee, Wisconsin and being printed and circulated by a certain Kenneth Goff, Box 116, Englewood, Colorado, who is represented as being a former member of the Communist Party, but who has left it and supposedly appeared before the Un-American Activities Committee in Washington some years ago, has come to my attention.

Please advise me as to the authenticity of this book. Was it really used by the Communist Party as a textbook or is it just something that is entirely spurious and nothing to be alarmed over. The contents are really disturbing and if truly the tactics of the Communists, should it not be more widely exposed to the public so that the diabolical schemes of the Communists be uncovered to the unsuspecting populace.

I will appreciate your opinion at a very early date as I have recommended this book to a group who are studying the tactics of the Communists and of course, I would like to know the true nature of this book.

Your very fine address to the National Convention of the American Legion at their annual meeting in Miami Beach, Florida last October was sent to me by a friend. I am deeply appreciative of it and all that you are doing and have done for the safety of our country. This address is a masterpiece, and I am grateful for the privilege of having read it.

With kindest wishes,

Sincerely yours,

[redacted]

Note: The enclosed envelope is for your convenience.

62-80382-104

REC- 61

6 MAR 28 1961

1 ENCLOSURE (Return envelope)

EX-112

MAR 22 1961

b6
b7C

REC-14 62-80382-105

March 28, 1961

EX-108

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

I have received your letter of March 20, 1961, with enclosure. I have caused a check of our records to be made, and we can locate no reference of receipt of your prior letter.

Although I would like to be of service, the files of this Bureau are confidential in accordance with regulations of the Department of Justice and are available for official use only. Please do not infer in this connection either that we do or that we do not have data in our files relating to the subject of your inquiry.

Enclosed is some literature dealing with the general subject of communism which may be of interest.

Sincerely yours,

MAILED 25
MAR 28 1961
COMM-FBI

John Edgar Hoover
Director

Enclosures (5)
10-18-60 Director's Speech
What You can do to fight Communism
How to Beat Communism
Communist Target--Youth
Series from "Christianity Today"

Tolson
Parsons
Mohr
Belmont
Callahan
Conrad
DeLoach
Evans
Malone
Rosen
Tavel
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Ingram
Gandy

MAIL ROOM ☐ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

62 APR 5 1961

RWE:jpr (3)

NOTE: No record could be located in Bufiles of correspondent or his prior letter. It is noted that correspondent refers to a letter of 1-8, sends a copy and has it dated 1-8-60. Current letter is dated 3-20-60. Kenneth Goff is a self-admitted former Communist Party member and is presently traveling about the country making speeches.

b6
b7C

[redacted]

March 20 1960

J Edgar Hoover.
Federal Bureau of Investigation.
Washington, D. C.

Dear Sir: KENNETH GOFF

On the 8th of January I mailed a letter to you (a copy of which is attached) from [redacted]

As of to-day I have not received an answer, so I presume the letter was not delivered to you.

Will you please read the enclosed letter. 64-1

Thanking you.

Very truly yours,

[redacted]

EX-108 REC-14 62-80382-105

MAR 29 1961

1 ENCLOSURE

Act: 3-28-61

CORRESPONDENCE

b6
b7C

-C O P Y-

[redacted]

Jan. 8 1960

J Edgar Hoover.
Federal Bureau of Investigation.
Washington, D. C.

Dear Sir:

To-day we had a man by the name of Kenneth Goff lecture on the evils of communism and what this Country faces, I am dubious.

In the first place if he had been (as he claims) an inner member of the party, how could he defect and still remain alive?

In his spreading the propaganda against communism, if he were hurting the communists, I think they would cancel him out.

It seems from reports I have read in the papers that more influencial members than he have disappeared or died of natural causes.

He seems to be sponsored by a religious organization and I think of no other way to insite the people of our country to nose into the ways and means of communisum and once they are caught they soon will be tools of the party.

Will you kindly, with this man's record as a communist and the record of his years since leaving the party, that the F. B. I. have at their command, set me straight on the matter. I do not like to misjudge a person but I cannot see how he can keep on as he is if he is not a benefit to the communist party. If your Departments findings are adverse to the above may I have your permission to publish them in the local paper?

Thanking you.
Very truly yours,

[redacted]

ENCLOSURE

62-80382-105

b6
b7C

REC- 87 62-8[illegible]-106

EX 104

April 4, 1961

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

Your letter postmarked March 27, 1961, has been received, and your interest in writing is appreciated.

While I would like to be of assistance, the FBI, as strictly an investigative agency of the Federal Government, does not furnish evaluations or comments concerning the character or integrity of any individual, organization or publication. I hope you will not infer in this connection either that our files do or do not contain data regarding the individuals you mentioned.

In response to your request, I am enclosing a copy of a list of organizations which were cited by the Department of Justice pursuant to Executive Order 10450, together with material on the general subject of communism.

Sincerely yours,

MAILED 3
APR
MAR 4 - 1961
COMM-FBI

John Edgar Hoover
Director

Enclosures (4)
AG List of Subversive Organizations
Communist Party, USA
Communist Illusion and Democratic Reality
17th National Convention & Intro. 3-60 LEB

NOTE: Correspondent is not identifiable in Bufiles. [redacted] could not be identified in Bufiles on the basis of information furnished. Kenneth Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country lecturing on communism. The Denver Office has described Goff as a borderline psychopath.

SAW:jka (3)

Tolson
Parsons
Mohr
Belmont
Callahan
Conrad
DeLoach
Evans
Malone
Rosen
Tavel
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Ingram
Gandy

MAIL ROOM ☐ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

APR 18 1961

APR 4 10 56 AM '61
FBI - READING ROOM

b6
b7C

TRUE COPY

Jan. 27, 1961

Dear Sir:

Please send me your list of communist run societies, clubs, organizations.

Our Parents Club, is going to work very hard on an all out campaign to combat the new "youth movement" sent out by the Comm. Party.

I have other lit. from our F. B. I. office here.

Sincerely

/s/ [redacted]

P. S. (over)

This latest mess in Louisville, Ill. concerning [redacted] and a K. Goff who says he used to be a Communist.

Does your office have any facts about Goff or [redacted] As we know they are using (teachers?) that only graduated from High School.

EX 104

REC- 87

62-80382-106

APR 5 1961

b6
b7C

REC 16 62-80382-107

April 13, 1961

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

Your letter of April 6, 1961, has been received, and the interest which prompted you to write is appreciated.

Although I would like to be of service, the FBI is an investigative agency of the Federal Government and, as such, does not make evaluations nor draw conclusions as to the character or integrity of any organization, publication or individual. I regret that I am unable to help you and hope you will not infer in this connection either that we do or that we do not have data in our files relating to your inquiry.

In view of your interest, I am enclosing literature dealing with the general subject of communism which may be of aid. Some of this material contains suggestions as to what we Americans can do.

Sincerely yours,

MAILED 9
APR 13 1961
COMM-FBI

John Edgar Hoover
Director

Enclosures (5)

What You Can Do To Fight Communism
4-61 LEB Introduction
Director's speech of 10-18-60
Expose of Soviet Espionage
Communist Target--Youth

See NOTE next page.

RWE:pjh (3)

Tolson
Parsons
Mohr
Belmont
Callahan
Conrad
DeLoach
Evans
Malone
Rosen
Tavel
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Ingram
Gandy

66 APR 19 1961

MAIL ROOM TELETYPE UNIT

b6
b7C

[redacted]

NOTE: No record could be located in Bufiles identifiable with correspondent. Kenneth Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country on communism. The Denver Office has described Goff as a borderline psychopath.

b6
b7C

TRUE COPY

April 6, 1961

[redacted]

J. Edgar Hoover
Director of FBI
Washington D. C.

Dear Mr Hoover,

I would like some information about a man named Kenneth Goff of Sheridan, Colo. He claims to be an ex-communist. He says he gave information to the house un American Activities that exposed some Communists. If he's what he claims to be I would like some proof. There are people around here who think he is a fake. I don't like to comdemn a man until there is proof that he's guilty.

Also I would like to know how communism would work in a town of 250 people, how to recognize Communism, what books in school to watch for & etc. Thank you for your time and trouble.

A housewife,

[redacted]

REC-16 62-80382-107

APR 14 1961

EX-[illegible]

b6
b7C

EX-114

REC- 94 62-20382-108

April 20, 1961

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

Your letter dated April 12, 1961, and enclosures have been received in Mr. Hoover's absence from Washington. Please be assured that your communication will be brought to his attention upon his return.

In view of your interest, I am enclosing material relating to communism which you may find pertinent at this time.

Sincerely yours,

[redacted]

MAILED 31
APR 20 1961
COMM-FBI

APR 20 4 17 PM '61
REC'D-READING ROOM
B.I.

Enclosures (5)
What You Can Do To Fight Communism
Director's Speech 10-18-60
Communist Target--Youth
Expose of Soviet Espionage
One Nation's Response to Communism

NOTE: Correspondent is not identifiable in Bufiles. Kenneth Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country on communism. The Denver Office has described Goff as a borderline psychopath.

NOTE continued on next page

Tolson
Parsons
Rohr
Belmont
Callahan
Conrad
DeLoach
Evans
Malone
Rosen
Tavel
Trotter
Sullivan
A. Room
Adam
Mohr

DCL:mb
(3)

APR 27 1961

MAIL ROOM ☐ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

b6
b7C

[redacted]

4-20-61

[redacted]

NOTE: (Continued):

It is to be noted that [redacted] has enclosed five letters which she directed to various libraries in her area asking if these libraries carry books written by Harold R./O. Rugg. All five libraries have made notations on her letters that they have one or more of such books. Bufile 100-148353 and numerous "see" references refer to Dr. Harold Ordway Rugg who is retired but Professor Emeritus of Education, Teacher's College, Columbia University, New York City. Subject allegedly was procommunist in the past in his writings; however, informants advise he is not a Communist Party member. Dr. Rugg was interviewed in 1954 at which time he denied Communist Party membership or being active on behalf of the Communist Party or Communist Party front organizations.

b6
b7C

April 12, 1961

[redacted]

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
Director of Federal Bureau Of Investigation
Washington D.C.

Dear Sir:

In one of Kenneth Goff's books, once a communist agent, now a minister of the gospel, listed a number of communistic books. He said if we knew of any libraries any of these books were in, the list should be turned into you.

I am enclosing the various letters I have written, and their reply concerning the material of their library.

Since one branch of Southern Illinois University is here in [redacted] I just phoned them. They said they had four or five.

Respectfully,

[redacted]

Enc.

EX-114

REC-94 62-80382-10

11 APR 21 1961

5 ENCLOSURE

mnl
ok 4-20-21

b6
b7C

March 14, 1961

Illinois University Library
Champaign, Urbana, Ill.

I am asking for information please. Do you have the book by Harold R. Rugg.
"The First Book of the Earth.
The others I list are Harold O. Rugg
- Nature People.
- Communities of Men.
- ✓ Great Technology.
- Peoples and Countries.
- Building of America.
- Man at Work: His Industries.
- Man at Work: His Arts.
- Mankind thru the ages.
- Introducing American Civilization.
- Changing Civilization in the Modern World.
- History of American Civilization
- History of American Government + Culture.

62-80382-108.

Please check ones available and return in self addressed envelope.

Thank You.

ENCLOSURE

b6
b7C

April 6, 1961

St. Louis Public Library
St. Louis, Mo.

I am asking for information please.
Have you any of the following books in your library?

- The First Book of the Earth Harold R. Rugg
- Nature People Harold O. Rugg
- Communities of Men Harold O. Rugg
330.1 Great Technology Harold O Rugg
j 910 Peoples and Countries Harold O. Rugg
j 973 Building of America Harold O. Rugg
- Men at Work: His Industries Harold O. Rugg
- Men at Work: His Arts - Harold O. Rugg
j 901.5 Mankind Thru the Ages - Harold O. Rugg
330.9 also J. TR Introduction to Introducing American Civilization Harold O Rugg
T.L. 910 + J. Changing Civilizations in the Modern World Harold O Rugg
j 973 History of American Civilization - Harold O. Rugg
973 also J. TR History of American Government + Culture Harold O Rugg

Please check those available in self addressed envelope. Thank you

[redacted]

j before class no. means in Children's Room
TR means in Teacher's Room

62-80382

ENCLOSURE

b6
b7C

RECEIVED
APR 6 9 24 AM '61
WASHINGTON UNIVERSITY
BUSINESS OFFICE

[redacted]

April 6, 1961

Washington University
St. Louis, Mo.

I am asking for information please. Do you have any of the following books:

The First Book of the Earth - Harold O. Rugg
Nature People By Harold R. Rugg
Communities of Men "
309.1 R843 Great Technology "
Peoples and Countries "
Building of America "
Man at Work: His Industries "
Man at Work: His Arts "
Mankind thru the Ages "
Project Materials 330.973 R843 Introducing American Civilization "
330.904 R843 Changing Civilization in the Modern World "
History of American Civilization "
History of American Government & Culture "

Please check ones available and return in self addressed envelope.

62-80382-10 Thank You.

ENCLOSURE [redacted]

April 16, 1961

b6
b7C

[redacted]

Springfield Public Library
Springfield, Ill.

I am asking for information please. Do you have any of the following books?

We do not have
- The First Book of the Earth - Harold R. Rugg
- Nature People - Harold O. Rugg J 572 - R929
- Communities of Men " 323.352 - R929
- Great Technology " 309.173 - R929
- Peoples and Countries " J910 - R929
- Building of America " J973 - R929
- Man at Work: His Industries " J609 - R929
- Man at Work: His Arts & crafts " J901 - R929
- Mankind throughout the ages " J901 - R929
- Introduction to our country and our people I am. American Civilization " 330.973 - R929 o

We do not have
- Changing Civilization in the Modern World "
- History of American Civilization " 973 - R929h
- History of American Government & Culture " 973 - R929

RECEIVED
APR 6 - 1961
ILLINOIS STATE LIBRARY-A

Please check ones available and return this in a self stamped envelope. Thank you.

[redacted]

62-80382-108

ENCLOSURE

b6
b7C

RECEIVED
MAR 16 1961
ILLINOIS STATE

March 14, 1961

Illinois State Library
Springfield, Ill.

I am asking for information please.
Have you any of the following books in
your library.

— The First Book of the Earth - Harold R. Rugg
X Nature People Harold O. Rugg J 572 R929
X Communities of Men - Harold O. Rugg J 323,352 R929
X Great Technology - Harold O Rugg 309.173 R929
X Peoples and Countries - Harold O Rugg J 910 R929
X Building of America - Harold O. Rugg J 973 R929
X Man at Work: His Industries - Harold O. Rugg J 609 - R929
X Man at Work: His Arts - Harold O Rugg J 901 - R929m
X Mankind Thru the Ages - Harold O Rugg J 901 R929
— Introducing American Civilization - Harold O Rugg
— Changing Civilization in the Modern World Harold O Rugg
X History of American Civilization - Harold O. Rugg 973 - R929h
X History of American Government & Culture Harold O.R. 973 - R929

Please check those available in self addressed
enveloped. 62-80382-108
— do not own
X we do own

ENCLOSURE

3-17-61
mw

b6
b7C

Routing Slip
FD-4 (Rev. 10-13-58)

Date 4/24/61

To

- [✓] Director — FILE # .....
- Att.
- [ ] SAC ..... Title KENNETH GOFF
- [ ] ASAC .....
- [ ] Supv. ..... MISCELLANEOUS - INFORMATION
- [ ] Agent ..... CONCERNING
- [ ] SE .....
- [ ] CC ....
- [ ] Steno .....
- [ ] Clerk ....

mz

ACTION DESIRED

[ ] Acknowledge	[ ] Open Case
[ ] Assign.....Reassign.....	[ ] Prepare lead cards
[ ] Bring file	[ ] Prepare tickler
[ ] Call me	[ ] Recharge serial
[ ] Correct	[ ] Return assignment card
[ ] Deadline.....	[ ] Return file
[ ] Deadline passed	[ ] Return serials
[ ] Delinquent	[ ] Search and return
[ ] Discontinue	[ ] See me
[ ] Expedite	[ ] Send Serials.....
[ ] File	to .....
[✓] For information	[ ] Submit new charge-out
[ ] Initial & return	[ ] Submit report by.....
[ ] Leads need attention	[ ] Type

[ ] Return with explanation or notation as to action taken.

CENTRAL FILES

Attached furnished by [redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted] No need to return if this matter to Bureau

SE/SAC PaB jm PG

___ See reverse side Office .....

REC- 60 62-80382-109

NOT RECORDED
12 APR 28 1961

6 3 MAY 3 1961

ENCLOSURE ATTACHED

ENCLOSURE

EX-112



62-90382-109

ENCLOSURE

The author of this book was formerly a leader in the Communist Party. He was assigned by Stalin's agents in the United States to work among young people and help bring about a bloody Red revolution.

He fought the church.

He fought the American way of life.

He plotted the death of officials and Christian leaders.

He used a number instead of a name.

He worked with Red plotters from New York and Hollywood.

While a Communist he was invited by Eleanor Roosevelt to be a guest at the White House.

This book tells the inside story of a man who, in repentance, left Josef Stalin to serve Jesus Christ.

62-80382-109

Confessions of STALIN'S AGENT

=

Price 50c

COPYRIGHTED BY
KENNETH GOFF, PUBLISHER
1948

WARNING — HELP

Unless the truth contained in this book reaches the people immediately America faces Red revolution. All good Christian Americans should buy this book in large numbers and distribute them to friends and key personalities. **Agents can make a nice profit.** Make yourself a crusader in defense of Christian America.

Extra copies may be obtained at the address listed below.

1 copy	$ .50
3 copies	1.00
10 copies	3.00
20 copies	5.00
50 copies	10.00
100 copies	20.00
500 copies	75.00
1000 copies	150.00

KENNETH GOFF
Box 116
Englewood, Colorado

62-80382-109

This Is My Story

By

Kenneth Goff

their parents how to vote. He appeared before 16,000 left wingers in Madison Square Garden last year, at the opening of a nationwide campaign, the Communist Party and the New Deal's 'Russian Firsters', to capture the veteran's votes.

Frank Sinatra, defiant in bow-tie, demanded freedom for the Chinese; a campaign against the Spanish Government; and public recognition of the political possibilities of radio crooners. While Sinatra and others demanded the overthrowing of Franco; Red Fascists passed out handbills in the crowd, which read, "Veterans—join the Communist Party . . . our Party stands for the ownership and control of the nation's economy by the workers and farmers."

Through this one performance alone, any intelligent person should be able to see how 'Red Frankie', with his purring voice, is swooning the youth of America into the arms of atheistic Communism.

I can think of no better way to close this chapter on Hollywood than with this clear call to action by G. Allison Phelps, who said, "It will take more than MICE CHRISTIANS, to drive from Christian America, the filth columnist of Hollywood. Christians who will not only preach about, but who also will sternly uphold the principles of our Saviour, will have to rise in this land, and use their influence to combat the atheistic ideologist of the modern Augean stable, known in Hollywood as the 'Tower of Babel.'

Chapter I

MY INTRODUCTION TO STALIN'S MISSIONARIES

I was born and raised in a conservative southern Wisconsin community.

While working on a weekly newspaper in 1935, I received a letter through the FERA* informing me that I could attend without cost, a "Worker's School" at the University of Wisconsin. I accepted the offer, went to Wisconsin and enrolled. It was a typical New Deal project, completely Communist controlled.

We were daily taught in the class rooms how to organize a worker's society. The alleged advantages of a Socialist or Communist system were constantly discussed. In the evening, students would gather around the piano and sing revolutionary songs, such as the "The Internationale."

One night, a student invited a group of us to attend a closed Communist lecture. The meeting was held in the basement of the home of a Party member. The speaker was a young man from New York by the name of Cohen. He gave a report on the Seventh World Congress of the Communist Party.

He called us Liberals, and said we were like armies without generals, or plans to carry out our campaign. He said our hit-and-miss policy would lead the working classes to destruction. Only by developing trained leadership could we attain the goal of a new world order, or international Communism!

Cohen declared that the Communist Party was the vanguard of the masses and its membership comprised the generals for the coming revolution.

During the course of the meeting, he made some remarks against the LaFollette brothers which caused me to protest. This angered the speaker. I was literally thrown out by two husky fellows. Within a year the speaker and I had become close friends. We had many laughs over the experience.

My parents were old-fashioned Christians. Sunday mornings always found the entire family in Church. It was a little white frame building.

Here we barefooted boys would gather with other youngsters around an old coal stove, in one corner, and be taught from the pages of God's word. After Sunday school, we joined

*Federal Employment Relief Administration

to grow between our great country and our Allies. In this friendship lies not only the hope but the future of the world.

Signed—Larry Adler, James Cagney, Eddie Cantor, Charles Chaplin, Dorothy Commingor, George Colouris, Olivia De Havilland, John Garfield, Ir Gershwin, Rita Hayworth, Katharine Hepburn, Gene Kelley, Alexander Knox, Groucho Marx, Harpo Marx, Edward G. Robinson, Sylvyia Sidney, Gail Sondergaard, and Orson Welles.

One of the outstanding young Reds in Hollywood is Frankie Sinatra, the young man, who expects every young maiden to swoon at the sound of his rasping voice. Yet behind that voice, is the voice of Bloody Joe, enticing our youth into his deadly Marxian philosophy. Sinatra co-operates closely with the American Youth for Democracy and the C. I. O. - P. A. C. Early this year he was one of eight who was awarded medals from the A. Y. D. (the Young Communist League) for 'major contributions to democracy and to the war effort.' He has been active in appearances in racial troubled zones. Other awards, were to Peggy Ryan, entertainer; Bill Mauldin, left-wing cartoonist; Slim Aaron of 'Yank' magazine; Lt. Edvina Todd, navy nurse; Edward Carter, negro service man; and Harry Tanuye, Japanese-American.

Frank Sinatra, commonly called 'The Voice', is one of the star performers at A. Y. D. rallies, where young people are recruited into the Communist Party. His bold promotion of 'bobby-soxism', has added to the great wave of juvenile delinquency in America. In San Francisco on March 23, 1946, fifty-six adolescent Sinatra fans were taken into custody by police as they stood shivering in a waiting line in front of the Golden Gate Theater at 4:30 a.m. in the morning, six hours before 'the voice', was scheduled to appear. The police hauled 53 indignant bobby-soxers and three boys to the juvenile home on technical charges of violating the curfew law, which prohibits anyone under eighteen from being on the streets between 11:00 p. m., and 6:00 a. m. Most of the children were from Oakland.

One father said, "The police were well justified in picking up the girls. I think Sinatra should be run out of town."

This young Red Stalinite has been touring the country swooning bobby-soxers with his baritone voice, while he tells

Ned Sparks, former secretary of the Communist Party in Wisconsin has been transferred to Los Angeles. Sparks was chosen for this post because of his past revolutionary experience. He fought in the Russian Revolution under Lenin and knows well how to butcher Christians.

When we see such an outstanding Red as this, being assigned to the Hollywood district, then we can begin to realize the important position of the movie industry in the coming Red Revolution.

It is no strange phenomena that when leading Reds come to America, one of the first places they visit is Hollywood, for it was from this City, that the largest sums were contributed to aid the Communist forces during the Spanish Civil war.

Recently, a Russian Journalist, Konstantin Simonov, toured Hollywood, and payed homage to Bette Davis, Charlie Chaplin and the Hollywood Writer's Association. He reported that he found most actors and actresses displayed a great interest in the Soviet Union and Soviet Culture. He also stated that Bette Davis and Charlie Chaplin had deep contempt for the Anti-Communist press and its attitude toward the Soviet Union This is not at all strange.

On November 16, 1944, a group of Red stars of the screen sent a wire of greeting to the U. S. S. R. Amity Rally. Among the signers was Charlie Chaplin, the Red parasite, who has made millions of dollars in America and shamed the name of American womanhood; yet never to my knowledge has he become an American citizen. He tells us how to vote and how to run our foreign affairs, (as can be seen in the following telegram signed by nineteen of the Hollywood Red gang.)

"In time to come the recognition of the Soviet Union by the United States will be remembered as the beginning of an era which brought savagery, ignorance and hunger to an end. It will be remembered as the first step taken toward new horizons of a world where security and culture are meant for the happiness of all people everywhere. On this occasion, Hollywood wishes to add its voice to the voice of all Americans hailing the mutual bond which exists and which will continue

our parents for morning worship. This was usually followed by a picnic dinner on the lawn of the Church.

There would be all-day services some Sundays, lasting until late in the evening. Then we would start home in the family automobile, under moonlit skies, with my father leading the group in singing such songs as, "Come Thou Fount of Every Blessing," "Shall We Gather at the River?" "In the Sweet Bye and Bye" . . . and scores of other grand old hymns of the Faith.

These were the "unbearable" conditions from which the Communist Party was sent into Wisconsin to "save" us.

Then the day came when the headquarters of the denomination decided to sell our little old delapidated Church building. This brought about a change in our lives. We had to attend Church in town.

Services were conducted differently there. The Pastor proclaimed a new faith. He called it the Social Gospel. This was the first time I ever heard the validity of the Scriptures questioned. We were told that many of the Bible stories were mere allegories. The meetings were quite formal.

Each Sunday morning, the Preacher would march in while the choir sang, "Praise God from Whom all Blessings Flow". Then he would make the announcements. After that, we listened to a canned sermon devoid of spiritual power, anointing and fervency.

One day, I asked him about some of the things he was teaching. Without the least hesitation, he disclaimed belief in such rock-ribbed truths as the inspiration of God's Word, Christ's virgin birth, the blood atonement and other doctrines of the Faith. He said we must build a better world based upon the "brotherhood of man."

My faith was further attacked in public and high school by the evolutionary hypothesis. As youngsters, we were told that God had nothing to do with creation . . . and that the human family evolved from a one-celled animal called the amoeba.

I had no idea then, that I was being conditioned in heart and mind to receive the atheism of Communism in

years to come. Without this background of doubt, it is to be questioned if I would have succumbed to Communism as taught in the New Deal school at Madison.

When I finished my course in the FERA, I received several invitations to attend Communist rallies. At one such meeting I was introduced to Gene Dennis, district organizer of the party, stationed in Milwaukee. He is now its National Secretary.

Dennis invited me to his office at 113 East Wells Street. While there, on May 2, 1936, I joined the Communist Party.

I signed a membership card which pledged my allegiance to the Communist International for the revolutionary overthrow of our government . . . and in its place, the establishment of a Soviet America. I then assumed another name so that if my membership book was ever found, it could not be traced to me.

I chose the alias John Keats and received the number 18-B-2. The latter was to be used if the Party went underground.

I was told that I would not have to give up my religious beliefs. All they asked was that I read the material on religion as prescribed by Moscow. An official of the Party later explained with brutal candor, that if I clung to any form of religion, I would die along with all Ministers and Priests of the United States after the revolution.

Dennis said: "Dialectic materialism and religion don't mix. Anyone with religious tendencies would be a menace to the Communist State."

He gave me a number of anti-religious books to read, in the hope that I would quickly renounce my faith. I asked him about the thousands of Modernist Ministers who have defended and furthered the Communist cause. He replied: "These liberal chameleons are of great value at present, but once our goal is reached, they will either have to change their belief, or pay the price with their heads along with the rest."

Communism was presented to me as "Twentieth Century Americanism." Browder and Foster were built up as

Anatole Litvak	Rumania	117,857
Sam Katz	Russia	247,000
Harry Cohen		185,000
Sam Goldwyn	Poland	156,000
Al Lichtman	Hungary	229,392
Joe Pasternack	Hungary	119,875
Alexander Korda	Hungary	
Gregory Ratoff	Russia	104,333
Louis B. Mayer	Russia	688,369

SUBSTITUTES

Dave Bernstein, Jerry Mayer, Mendel Silverberg, Harry Rapf, Eddie Loeb, Sol Lessor, Sam Briskin, Lee Marcus, Frank Orsatt, Nat Goldstone, Lew Schreiber, J. J. Cohen, Arthur Loew, Jack Cummings, Melvyn Douglas, Louis K. Sidney, Herman Mankiewiez, L. Weingarten, Sam Sischoff, Hunt Stromberg, Bill Goetz, Pandro Berman, Mervyn LeRoy, Murry Silverstone, Sal Wurtzel, S. P. Skouras, Fred Pelton, Joe Maniewiez, Lep Friedman, Bernie Hyman and Henry Ginsberg.

Just name one remark by any one from this group of men that ever exalted Christ or helped the church.

John Rankin (Dem.-Miss.,) member of the house committee on un-American Activities, says: "One of the most dangerous plots ever instigated for the over-throw of this Government, had its headquarters in Hollywood."

The Communist Party is re-organizing for a tough, bitter fight. The orders for this change came from Joe Stalin and were transmitted to the American Party by comrade Duclos of France. This move was made to prepare the American Communist for revolutionary action in case there is a falling out between Stalin and Truman. Plans are being put into effect by the Communists to paralyze American Industry, by a general strike if we should disagree with Stalin's program to communize Europe and Azia.

The Communists have moved their strategic base of operation from New York City to Hollywood. Already many party leaders are being shifted to key industrial cities in preparation for the revolt.

Theodore Dreiser, famous American novelist and by no means a church man, had this to say about movies, "I have seen movies that would curl your hair, in spite of the motion picture censorship we are supposed to have."

If the Communist Party was to open a training school in your town and would issue invitations for your children to attend free of charge; I would venture to say very few American parents would allow their children to go anywhere near the place. Yet these same parents would pay good money night after night for their children to attend movies and be slyly indoctrinated with the same damnable atheistic Communist teachings.

Several years ago G. Allison Phelps, the prominent Los Angeles journalist, prepared a list of movie bigwigs, who are responsible for the type of pictures shown across America. Phelps calls this list the 'all alien team'. Let's look at the line-up, and see who some of the men are, who make up this modern Tower of Babel.

THE HOLLYWOOD
ALL-American (ALL ALIEN?) Eleven
Of
INDISPENSABLES

Head Coach
Nick Schenck
Born: Russia — Salary $275,673.

Bob Rubin
First Assistant Coach
Born: Syracuse
Salary: $218,423

Darryl Zanuck
Second Assistant Coach
Born: Wahoo
Salary: $265,000

THE TEAM

Name	Born	Salary
Harry M. Warner	Russia	$156,000
Joseph M. Schenck	Russia	106,000

the Washington and Lincoln of our day. Large posters were displayed at all mass meetings showing the American flag alongside the Soviet flag, with pictures of Browder, Foster, Washington and Lincoln in the background.

During the Spanish civil war of 1936, the two battalions of American Communists were named after Washington and Lincoln. It was a common thing to see in our meeting places, large posters of Lenin and Washington, side by side, draped with the Red flag displaying the hammer and sickle.

I was told that I could deny being a member of the Communist party but never to make any statement damaging to the reputation of the Soviet Union. It was presented to us as the fatherland of all workers. We were NOT told, however, that the laboring classes of Russia live in chains of slavery with the last vestige of human liberty abolished.

I was assigned to the Special Branch of the Party made up of individuals who of necessity had to hide their affiliations. In some cases, even other members could not know that these particular people belonged to the Party. This was required because a slip of the tongue could handicap our work with outside groups.

The Party branches were called units or cells, and usually met once a week to plan their programs. One member was chosen as a go-between in reporting activities to the District Organizer and for bringing back his instructions. Individual members of the Special Branch usually reported directly to the district office for orders. They were seldom allowed to visit the headquarters together.

The general membership of the Communist party is never disclosed to the public. Only a few leaders in each State admit they are members. These men become mouthpieces for disclosing the stand of the Party on matters of public concern. The great body of members remains under cover so that no accurate check can be made as to the strength of the organization. This policy has led many to believe the Party to be weak.

Reference is sometimes made to the small vote in general elections. The Party does not allow its power to be shown through votes cast for its Presidential candidates. It only uses

elections as channels for carrying on propaganda to further the destruction of our Republic — the system which gives them the right to vote.

There are more Communists in America today than there were in Russia, before the revolution . . . and in Spain before their civil war. Since the so-called "dissolution" of the Comintern, Party membership has increased by leaps and bounds.

Following my induction into the Communist Party, I was sent to the Debs Labor School in Milwaukee. This was one of the many Communist training centers operating in all parts of the United States. Such schools are usually located in thickly-populated industrial sections. The largest one is in New York State.

Prior to 1935, students were sent to Moscow for their training courses, which lasted from six months to two years. After that date, schools were established in the United States with half the expenses of maintaining them contributed by the Communist International, and the balance by the local Party.

These centers of instruction were organized by the late Abraham Markoff, national head of the Communist school system in the United States. He of course acted upon direct orders from Moscow. Every such school is a well of ideological poison from which young citizens drink atheistic and revolutionary ideas.

Earl Browder says in his book "Communism in the United States," page 310: "The workers school is that institution where we are providing our leaders with weapons, ideological weapons of Marxism and Leninism, to be used in the mass struggle."

George Dimitroff, President of the World Comintern, said: "The masses must be stirred to struggle, and Communist schools must be used to help them grasp the mighty, fertile all-powerful Bolshevik theory, the teachings of Marx, Engels, Lenin and Stalin."

We received instructions every day on how to organize and promote the revolution . . . how to bore from within existing organizations, and lead them toward the Left.

Gene Dennis told us one evening not to report to school the following day, but to wander around the downtown area of

ination, a pen-knife was found stuck into the back of his neck. An investigation by the local police brought out the fact that 22 dogs had been killed in that community over a period of two months. Some had been shot, then wrapped in stolen blankets and buried. Others had been put into gunny sacks and thrown in the river while still alive. These fiendish crimes had been committed by youngsters, none of them over 15 years of age. Their only excuse was that they wanted to re-enact crime scenes they had seen at the local movies.

Girls have testified that after seeing an extremely passionate movie, they have gone out of the theatre to find a man with whom they could have illicit relations, and if they happened to have a young man with them, they would go out with him for the same purpose.

Youths have testified that they take girls to the movies for the express purpose of arousing their sex nature, that they might influence them to commit adultry. What else can we expect from these young people when they are given money by their parents to attend movies where they can see displayed on the screen before them, a seduced woman lying in the bed where the act of seduction took place; a house party where scantily clothed women are seen guzzling liquor, and sucking on cigarettes; a married woman has a baby by a friend whom she loves better than her husband; a Red revolutionist glorified as a hero; congressmen ridiculed as crackpots; Gospel preachers made to look like flea-brained nincompoops; and gangsters live in luxury surrounded by young prostitutes. These scenes help promote juvenile delinquency, and are a menace to the welfare of our nation.

Earl Barnes, a noted educator says, "Any person brought up on the psychology of the movie-world is unfit for life. The lower minds go to the movies and the longer they go the lower they will be."

Dr. Edward A. Ross, famous sociologist, lays this to the movie industry. "Never has there been a generation so much in revolt against their elders as this. In my judgement this psychic revolt springs from the motion films. We have a generation of youth, sex-excited, self-assertive, self-confident, and parent-critical."

One of the greatest breeders of juvenile delinquency in America is the movies. More crime, adultery, drinking, and filth is poured into the minds of American youth from Hollywood than any other source.

This scheme fits well into the plans of the Communist Party, to demoralize American youth; for it is hoped by the Communists that there will be a breakdown of our economic and moral structure, which will make it easy for them to step in and take over our Republic and establish in its place the United States of Soviet America.

During the last fifteen years, the Communist Party has been busy getting a firm foothold in Hollywood, and today, we find them well established with more than one third of all the actors and actresses holding membership in the Communist Party. Many of those who haven't joined as yet are aiding in their program by following the line of the fellow-traveler.

During the past few years, there has been close ties between this Sodom and Gomorrah of America and the White House. Because of the Roosevelt approval of these sex-perverts and morons, many of our young people have begun to idolize them as Gods.

At the present time these social degenerates are setting the mode of dress, talk, and even political thinking. Fifty years ago, it would have defeated a candidate to have some burlesque star endorse him; today it's the popular thing.

Have our people grown so weak that they must turn to these half-baked nit-wits in Hollywood for our political thought; or have we become suckers to the Communist intrigue of using Hollywood as a means of destroying our way of life.

The parents of America pay the movie industry, millions of dollars every week, to train their youngsters how to become sex perverts and atheists. Young people attending the movies, see enacted before their very eyes base sex crimes and bloody murders. These scenes are so real, they leave an imprint upon the child's memory which cannot be removed, and many times when it is recalled at a weaker moment, it may cause the child to commit the same crime.

In a city in northern Illinois, a dog ran howling down the street and fell dead in front of the Apollo Theater. Upon exam-

Milwaukee until we received further instructions. I went down to the main business section the next morning and did some window shopping.

About 10 o'clock, while gazing in a window, a newsboy tapped me on the elbow and asked me if I wanted to buy a "Milwaukee Sentinel." I said no, that I had already read it. He continued to insist that I purchase one, and I ordered him away. He then handed me a copy and said, "Read comrade." I took the paper and across the top was written in pencil, "Go to Bues Hall."

I immediately went there and found many of the comrades had already arrived. More were coming in every minute. When assembled, we were told that if the Party ever went underground, it would be necessary to meet this way. We were instructed how to dismantle and assemble mimeograph machines, to print handbills if the Party was forced to operate secretly.

Then Gene Dennis gave us the blueprint of how to seize a city when the revolution breaks.

At that hour, two large riots are supposed to take place in every city of any size. Leaders of these mobs are to be carefully chosen and trained in advance. The disturbances are to be of such extent as to require sending large forces of police to those areas. While the authorities are trying to quell these riots, picked bands of Reds are to seize the radio stations and telephone exchanges. With the aid of their comrades who are employed inside, all communication systems are to be instantly crippled.

Flying squads of Communists are to seize control of the water supply and shut it off; also the electrical power and gas. This means that no elevators or street cars are to be running. Homes would be without water, fuel, or light. It would be impossible to communicate with friends or loved ones, even in another part of the city.

Goon squads of professional murderers are to round up the people in business districts. Men are to be held as hostages in some of the larger buildings. Women are to be turned over to the sex-crazed mobs to be ravished and raped.

These are exactly the methods used in Russia, Spain and other places where the Communist Party has been allowed to

organize and come to fruition. They firmly expect to do the same thing in the United States.

Bridges, subways and street car stations are to be blown up. Downtown areas are to be isolated from the rest of the city. Sharpshooters and snipers are to be detailed in taxicabs and vehicles, which are to be taken over, to wipe out the police, soldiers, uniformed persons and known vigilantes. Smoke bombs properly located in subways, buildings and large stores are to add to the terror of the people.

This is the day — the big day toward which every Communist in America is looking . . . and for which he is preparing. His entire training focuses at that point.

When night comes, the city is to be in pitch darkness. Murderous bands of reds will roam the streets, plundering shops and starting fires in old buildings. This will increase the panic and facilitate the surrender of women, children and old people, who will be held as hostages to hasten the surrender of unarmed men.

Then as the morning sun casts her first rays on the community, one will be able to see blood flowing in the streets. This is no idle dream. The Communist Party is working methodically and with deadly precision toward this objective. It is now happening in Bulgaria, Roumania, Hungary, etc. It can happen here. Unless we destroy the Red menace in America the day is at hand when we shall suffer the same fate as our Christian brethren in Europe.

Let it be borne in mind that what I shall now say about revolutionary tactics, as planned and plotted by the great conspiracy, comes from inside Party circles.

We were instructed regarding alternate plans for gaining control of the United States. These were in the nature of interim objectives, which if realized would only be regarded as stepping stones toward the ultimate goal of Bloodshed and Mob Violence. The following schemes were outlined as temporary targets and measures of expediency:

(1) To completely saturate the public mind with Red propaganda so there would be such confusion that the democratic system could not possibly operate.

Chapter VIII

HOLLYWOOD'S CORRUPTION THE FULFILLMENT OF STALIN'S DREAM

If not, let them study the Communist conference which was held in Moscow on October 5, 1947. At this conference, Communist leaders of nine countries participated openly. The rest of the countries were represented but not openly for fear of repercussion.

Earlier this year secret delegates of the Communist Party of America obtained passports to Europe. They were present at this conference. The delegates who operated in the open were from Russia, France, Italy, Czechoslovakia, Poland, Roumania, Bulgaria, Yugoslavia, and Hungary. These agents are setting up an information and propaganda bureau in Belgrade under Marshall Tito's watchful eye.

Thus, we find the Comintern working from two Communist capitals, Belgrade and Moscow, but working jointly for the same purpose. "To banish God from the skies and capitalism from the earth," and to establish a World Soviet State.

The picture is growing clearer each day. We see the world gradually being divided into two camps, U. S. A. and U. S. S. R. Soon these two camps will clash. When, only time can tell.

(2) To set up innumerable front organizations for smearing and ruining before the public, every man or woman of prominence who dared raise a finger against us.

(3) To promote pacifist groups and have them cry out against war in order to keep America disarmed while Russia prepared for world conquest.

(4) To create unemployment in the United States by "dumping" products produced by slave labor, on the markets of the world.

(5) To create a general strike through Communist controlled labor unions thereby paralyzing the Nation and creating waves of mob violence.

These are a few of the broad objectives kept before Party members.

It is hoped by the Communists that once Russia is able to convert the potential industrial capacity of Europe's satellite nations to a productive status, she will, because of lower living and wage standards, produce goods to permanently undersell the United States in Central and South America. Unemployment will thereby increase because of this loss of foreign trade.

To further their aim of gaining political control of our Country, the conspirators are setting up numerous political organizations as fronts. These enterprises have produced results highly gratifying to leaders of the Party in Moscow. They have as their over-all purpose the final overthrow of the United States Government. Such groups encompass every phase of American life . . . and all of them have several things in common — including the condemnation of the foreign policy of the United States and approval of the foreign policy of the Soviet Union.

When William Z. Foster made his speech in May, 1928, accepting the Presidential nomination as candidate of the Communist Party, he said:

"Our Party creates no illusions amongst the workers that they can vote their way to emancipation. The working class must shatter the capitalist state. It must build a new state, a new government, a workers and farmers government — the

Soviet government in the United States. When a communist heads a government of the United States——and that day will come just as surely as the sun rises, that government will not be a capitalist government but a soviet government, and behind this government will stand the red army to enforce the dictatorship of the proletariat."

This is a bold statement, but one hundred percent true as far as Moscow's designs and Communist Party objectives are concerned.

We were told that when the Party came into power, a United States of Soviet America would be established . . . that this Nation would be divided into Soviets, with a Commissar over each one. When such statements were made in our meetings, it was a habit for all of us to rise with clenched fists and sing lustily:

"We march down the streets with our banner unfurled; fighting for bread and the Communist World. The bosses all quake at the challenge we hurl. Advance to the U. S. S. A."

One comrade would then step forward and ask what was to be done with the religious people of the Country. We would then quote what comrade Lounatcharski had declared, namely: "We hate Christians. Even the best of them must be regarded as our worst enemies. All religions are poison. A fight to the death must be declared upon all religions."

Fred Bassett Blair, a local Community Party organizer, told us that we would turn the Churches into workers clubs; and that these clubs would be healthier for workers than a dead religion.

With our entrance into the war in 1941 the whole picture changed. Our shipments of Lend Lease to Russia began to slow the advance of Hitler's armies. The average American said, "Let's give them just enough to keep them fighting until both are exhausted."

Stalin sensed this feeling and pulled his prize trick out of the bag. In May, 1943, he held a small conference of a few of the International Communist leaders and announced that the Comintern had been dissolved. This was hailed by many Allied leaders as the "dawn of a new day" and as "heralding greater cooperation between Russia and the Western world."

Those of us who had been members of the Party knew this to be a lie, and a clever trick on the part of Stalin. We knew that the Constitution of the Third International stated that it could not be dissolved without a majority vote of the World Congress of the Comintern. No World Congress had been held at that time. This fact has been borne or by recent actions of the Reds.

Documents seized from Russian agents during the Atomic Bomb trials in Canada established irrefutably that the Kremlin directed international spy ring functioned throughout the war. Igor Sergeiivitch Gouzenko, the code clerk in the Russian embassy in Canada, after fleeing the Reds sent to apprehend him, informed the Royal Commission that "the announcement of the dissolution of the Comintern was probably the greatest farce of the Communists in recent years.

He told the startled Canadians, to whom he fled with coded documents from Moscow directing spying activities in Canada and the United States, that actually the Comintern exists and continues the work. The Soviet leaders have never relinquished the idea of establishing a Communist dictatorship throughout the world."

Gouzenko furnished documentary proof to bear out his assertions. He added that "it is clear that the Communist Party in democratic countries had changed long ago from a political party into an agency net of the Soviet government."

Well, now do the doubters finally understand that the Bolshevist world revolution for the establishment of a World Soviet is really under way, and has been for the past thirty years!

campaign. It was believed that this policy would give more strength to the Party and possibly gain control of some countries.

Spain was chosen as the first country with which they would experiment. The "experiment" was the direct cause of the bloody Spanish Revolution. During the revolution the Communists tried to unite the Trotskyites, Anarchists and the Socialists under one banner. This maneuver failed and the Reds were defeated in the revolution.

By this time, Hitler was on the rise and many nations who had been leaning toward Communism were now lining up in the Nazi camp. Stalin called for an all out campaign against Fascism at home and abroad. A blood purge took place in the Soviet Union and anyone who was suspected of not being 100 percent pro-Stalin was liquidated. In other countries where trials were held, the guilty members were expelled from the party.

When Stalin saw that Hitler was beating him to the punch, he craftily cooked up the Soviet-Nazi Pact. This gained him time, and gave him parts of Poland, Latvia, Lithuania, Estonia, and Finland without much fight.

With the Soviet Nazi Pact in force, Stalin could wait until Hitler's troops were scattered all over Europe, then strike. Adolf Hitler evidently got wise to Stalin's game and struck first. Meanwhile, word had gotten to Stalin that his ally might turn on him, and use Trotsky as his puppet in his Russian campaign.

Stalin ordered the immediate assassination of Trotsky who was living in exile in Mexico. Leon Trotsky was beaten to death by his own secretary after the order was issued by the Comintern. This, I am sure, was the contributing factor to Hitler's defeat in the Russan campaign. Had Trotsky lived the picture might have been quite different.

In the United States during this time the Reds had been raising the slogans, "Keep America Out of War," and "The Yanks Are Not Coming." With the invasion of Russia by Hitler these slogans changed over night. They began to call for America to "Save The World From Fascism" and "Let the Democracies of the World Unite."

Chapter II

I BECOME A NUMBER INSTEAD OF A NAME

After finishing my course in the FERA new deal "Worker's School" at the University of Wisconsin, I was one of a group regarded as being properly "conditioned" for membership in the Communist Party.

A few years later when testifying before the Dies Committee, I described my experience with the FERA as follows:

"In 1935 I received a letter granting me the right to attend a worker's school to be held in Madison, Wisconsin. The money was contributed by the United States Government. We were to attend for six weeks, and all expenses would be paid.

"During this time we were given material that was rather of the leftist view. The director of the school, Lucille Cohen, was a left-wing Socialist from New York. At this school about 80 percent of the young people were either Communists or leftists or fellow travelers."

Before my course was completed a man came out from New York to look us over. His name was also Cohen. He assured us that we were Liberals in the truest sense of the word.

As I write these words, I have open before me a book dealing with Marxism, which Eugene Dennis autographed on the fly leaf: "To a real friend and comrade—with best wishes, Gene."

Perhaps he now feels that I have fallen from grace!

The Lord Jesus Christ has since saved me from my sins, and I pray that Dennis will come into a like experience, some time before he is called to cross the great divide.

He has been much in the headlines of late due to an investigation into his affairs by the Committee on Un-American Activities.

Representative Karl E. Mundt, a member of the Committee, had this to say in a speech before Congress, April 22, 1947:

"Mr. Speaker, Mr. Eugene Dennis is the general secretary of the Communist Party of America, which makes him either the No. 1 or the No. 2 official Communist in the country, depending upon whether W. Z. Foster, the chairman of

cipiles and aims of Communism, the Communist International strives to win over the majority of the working class. It fights for the establishment of a world dictatorship of the proletariat. This world dictatorship would then continue to establish a world union of Socialist Soviet Republics for the achievement of Socialism, the first stage of any Communist society.

Soon after the formation of the Third International, Lenin was shot by a young woman. He lingered in ill health for some time before he died. Lenin believed at the time of his death that the government of the Soviet Union would continue under the leadership of the revolutionary leader, Leon Trotsky. However, Stalin had already determined that this should not be.

During Trotsky's absence from the capital Stalin seized power and began spreading wild rumors aimed at breaking down the faith of the Russian people in Trotsky. This sly plot succeeded and Trotsky was forced to flee the country to save his life.

Once outside Stalin's domain, Trotsky organized the Fourth International. This Fourth International (Trotskyites) exists to this day and carries on an undercover fight against the Third International, commonly called the Stalinists.

Warning! Some of the most bitter foes of Stalinism in America are the followers of Leon Trotsky. Their opposition to Stalin, however, and to Soviet Russia represents merely a factional quarrel among the disciples of the Jew Karl Marx. In fact, Trotskyites, as they are called, are as bloodthirsty, and in some instances more bloodthirsty, if possible, than the authorized representatives of Moscow.

Once Stalin became the supreme leader of the Third International and the Communist Party of Russia, he began to organize for the conquest of the world. He called several World Congresses of the Comintern where the economic and political problems of each nation were discussed. It was then agreed that they would go underground in the majority of nations and quietly strengthen their forces.

This master plan was carried out with success until 1935. In that year they called the Seventh World Congress in Moscow. The delegates at this congress felt that the hour had come for them to come out in the open and launch a United Front

This united front of the Revolutionist was called the "International Workingmen's Association." This first International remained in force until it was weakened by the Bakuninsts split which caused it finally to dissolve on July 15, 1876.

The "Second International" was formed of right wing socialist groups in 1889 and lasted until 1914. It was weaker than the first because it did not receive the full support of the extreme left-wing who were called Communists.

In 1905 the leftists attempted a revolution in Russia and failed.

The year 1917 found the Czarist government in Russia very weak. This time under the skilled Marxist leadership of Lenin, Stalin and Trotsky the Communists were able in the month of October to carry through a successful revolution and seize the reins of the state.

Hardly had the Czarist government been overthrown when the three revolutionary leaders came to bitter disagreement on the policy to follow. Trotsky wanted to take the revolutionary army and conquer Europe at once. Lenin and Stalin felt that they should first build a strong Socialist state in Russia, then through infiltration they could penetrate all other nations.

Once the other nations were weakened they could lie in wait for an imperialist war at which time they could easily cause dissention and take control. This plan worked well. Following the October revolution, Communist parties began to spring up all over the globe. This called for an International organization and so the "Third International" was formed in 1920.

This "Third International," commonly called the Comintern, was a congress with representatives from every nation in the world. The congress was ruled over by a president, Georgi Dimitroff of Bulgaria, and its secretary, Josef Stalin of Russia. Josef Stalin being the secretary, became the highest officer in the Comintern as is common in Communist party organization. The Comintern, a union of Communist parties of the various nations, is in reality the World Communist Party.

As the leader and organizer of the world revolutionary movement of the proletariat and the protagonist of the prin-

the party is considered by party followers to have more authority than the general secretary. In either event, that man is before you on an incident of contempt of Congress."

Referring to the fact that Dennis' real name is Waldron — Francis Waldron, Mr. Mundt continued:

We did not know until later just why Mr. Eugene Dennis refused to identify himself by his proper name, but it has since developed that he is a fugitive from justice in California under one of his aliases; that he has been a draft dodger in the United States under one of his numerous names; that he obtained a passport fraudulently under one of his aliases; and, consequently, he was unprepared to reveal his correct name before the committee at that time."

As the foregoing debate progressed in Congress, Mr. Mundt and other Representatives, vigorously denounced Attorney General Tom Clark for allegedly failing to prosecute Communists who are known to be law violators.

"I am sure we all wonder this afternoon what it is that a Communist has, that an ordinary American citizen has not," said Mr. Mundt, "how is it, for example, that Mr. Eugene Dennis can violate the draft law as he has and be a draft evader with complete immunity, and nobody in the Department of Justice prosecutes him for his law violation."

At this point, Representative Dondero of Michigan made the following shocking contribution to the discussion:

"I think the speaker might also add to the list that in wartime, Communists were able to steal a truckload of files of the most secret nature out of the State Department and Naval Intelligence, and were arrested by the FBI, but then were dismissed with a nominal fine."

Mr. Mundt continued:

"Yes. The list can be extended as long as a bamboo fishing pole of law violations which have occurred in the last 6 or 8 years in America by Communists, without anybody in the attorney general's office taking any step whatsoever to punish them. In fact, it was only after repeated speeches in the well of the House this year that we succeeded in getting the Attor-

ney General to move in on the contempt proceedings which the House of Representatives voted by overwhelming majorities nearly a year ago.

Thereupon Representative Smith of Ohio suggested Mr. Clark's impeachment on the charge of coddling Communists.

As the debate continued, Representative Marcantonio of New York was the only one who spoke in defense of my former comrade. Finally the House voted that Mr. Clark and the Department of Justice would be required to hold Dennis and bring him to trial.

The party did not send me to a regular Communist school. I was chosen one of a select group to attend what they called a "special class"—at national headquarters, 35 Twelfth Street, New York City.

Only uninformed and gullible people think of the Communist party like Republicans and Democrats. The Communist organization can be more correctly thought of as an underground revolutionary army. It is a cult or secret order into which members are initiated.

New members, going into a regular school, are ordered first to report at Party headquarters. They are then blindfolded. From New York they are driven a good distance from the city into a rural district. They must remain in camp until their training is finished. It takes some longer than others to be inoculated with the virus.

Students cannot write letters telling what they are doing. Both incoming and outgoing mail is censored. Letters written by members at camp are carefully scrutinized, then taken to New York for mailing. All mail from friends or relatives must be sent to the Party office for censorship prior to delivery.

While in the school, one is denied all contact with the outside world, except through heads of the organization. Their expenses are paid and personal matters arranged. Both sexes attend these schools. There are no moral restraints.

My classes at Party headquarters were addressed by such top ranking leaders as Earl Browder, William Foster, Bob Minor, Clarence Hathaway, Ella Reeve Bloor, Joe Curran, Elizabeth Gurley Flynn, Ray Hansborough and others.

mediately passed laws to outlaw the traitorous organization and arrested many of its leaders.

Adam Weishaupt and some of his followers escaped and found a refuge in France. Here, again, they went to work on their plans for a world revolution.

They formed a new organization called the "Jacobins" and made Weishaupt its Grand Patriarch. These clubs spread like wildfire throughout France and played an important part in the bloody French revolution.

The teachings of Weishaupt and his followers caused widespread strikes and an increasing class struggle throughout the continent of Europe. New Revolutionary movements sprung up in many different countries. Each of these new movements had their own program. Without unity there seemed to be no hope for a "working class" victory.

During this period a new leader was developing. His name was Karl Marx. Marx, the Jew, had come from a well-to-do family. Marx first joined a circle called the "Left Hebelians" which sought to draw atheistic and revolutionary conclusions from Hegel's philosophy.

While Marx was a member of this group he published many magazines and papers. Together with a friend of his, Frederik Engles, Marx worked out the theory and tactics of revolutionary Proletarian Socialism, otherwise known as Communism.

Both men were banished from Germany and France as dangerous revolutionists. In 1847 they joined a secret propaganda society in Brussels bearing the name "Bund Der Kommunisten" (Communist League). It was while a member of this league that in 1848 Marx wrote the infamous "Communist Manifesto" that has been the bible of the Red Revolutionist ever since.

This manifesto called for the workers of the world to unite and destroy all existing government by bloody revolution. Following the issuance of the Manifesto a revolution broke out in Belgium causing Marx to be banished from that country. He later went to London, England, where on September 28, 1864, the "First International" was formed.

Only during the war against the Nazis did sorely pressed Russia pretend to abandon the Communist International. This was thought necessary to get the full degree of aid from the United States and Britain. Stalin believed this aid essential to defeat the invading Germans, even though he never let the Russian people know the aid was necessary, the amount of aid obtained and continually taught the Russians that they alone were winning the war. Even today the people are taught that the war was won by state socialism and not by a joint endeavor with a capitalistic government.

The recent conference attended by Communists from nine nations marked one change in fundamental Communist policy. It merely shows the abandoning of a fruitless pretense. Whatever the technical changes in the operation of the Communist International, worldwide communism has never ceased to function since the formation of the "First International" in the year 1864.

To understand fully this world conspiracy of Red Bolshevism, we must study its origin and its final motives.

On the first day of May in the year 1776 in Munich, Germany, an organization called the "Illuminati" was launched by a group of atheists and free thinkers. The founder and leader of this organization was Adam Weishaupt.

Weishaupt was a cunning human-devil, who's dream in life was to place the whole world under one government headed by his God hating "Illuminati." To accomplish this, Weishaupt set forth the following pragram:

1. Abolition of all governments. 2. Abolition of inheritance. 3. Abolition of private property. 4. Abolition of patriotism. 5. Abolition of family. 6. Abolition of religion.

These six principles by which they had proposed to destroy all orderly society have remained a part of the Communist program until this day.

During the years that followed, Weishaupt built a strong underground movement in Germany which penetrated through its Trojan Horse policies, the economic religious and political groups of that nation. Later the citizens of Germany became aware of the fact that a diabolical plot was being carried out by the "Illuminati" to destroy their nation. They im-

These schools were organized by Abraham Markoff on instructions from Moscow. They are wells of ideological arsenic from which new recruits in the Party consume great draughts of un-American, atheistic and revolutionary poison.

I still have notes on some of the lectures attended during the early days of my training for leadership in the Party.

Here are a few words from Earl Browder, explaining the purpose of the secret Communist school system:

"The worker's school is that institution where we are providing our leaders with weapons — ideological weapons of Marxism and Leninism, to be used in the mass struggle."

He then quoted Georgi Dimitroff, president of the World Comintern, as saying: "The masses must be stirred to struggle, and the Communist schools must be used to help them grasp the mighty, fertile all-powerful Bolshevik theory — the teachings of Marx, Engels, Lenin and Stalin."

Browder told my class that young members should fix their dreams on the hour when they would become commissars in a Soviet America. He told us to think of the day when filthy democracy would be at an end in the United States. decide what industries we would take over, and prepare ourselves accordingly.

He said we should never look for victory through the ballot—that Communist triumph could come only by bloodshed and revolution. We were told to drive steadily toward the day and hour when blood would flow in gutters and make it possible for us to take over.

I distinctly recall hearing him announce that the "last vastige" of the bourgeois state would be destroyed — and that even small children who had been exposed to bourgeois teaching would have to be put to death.

Foster was even more violent in his lectures. He spoke with candor about plans for a "blood bath" in the United States, to precede the dictatorship of the proletariat. Foster of course was pushed into the background and Browder brought forward, during the years of close collaboration between Roosevelt and Stalin.

When it became apparent that the Country was about to make a right turn, thereby ending the White House-Kremlin honeymoon, the Comintern ordered old "blood and thunder Foster" to again assume Party leadership.

I have notes on a lecture by Foster instructing us how to fight the R. O. T. C. We were told to join the organization, learn its secrets, worm our members into positions of authority and be ready to use it in the revolution.

He gave us instructions on street fighting, explained how to build barricades, and stated bluntly that some students would probably have to kill their parents and other members of the family in the interest of setting up a "Soviet State."

Among the most depraved leaders to teach our classes was the notorious Ella Reeve Bloor. I can best introduce her by quoting from House Report 209 of the Eightieth Session of Congress, pages 14 and 15:

"The Communist Party of America held its first convention from September 1 to 7, 1919, at the headquarters of the Russian Federation of the Socialist Party in Chicago. The call for the meeting, was published in the (Russian) 'Nory Mir', on July 7, 1919, and in the 'Revolutionary Age' of August 23, 1919, both being left wing Socialist organs. It called upon all those who favored an 'international alliance of the Socialist movement of the United States only with the Communist groups of other countries' to answer 'the clarion call of the Third International' . . . Earl Browder and Ella Reeve Bloor who is now a National Board member, were charter members of the Communist Labor Party."

Comrade Ella warned the girls of our classes that they had been called to an important task in building a "worker's society." She spoke in glowing terms about becoming "whores of the revolution." No racial boundaries or color lines must be permitted, she said. White girls would be expected at all times to submit themselves to Negroes, Chinese and others.

"Your body belongs to the Party," she would shout. Girls were instructed to "become prostitutes for the advancement of Communism." They were ordered to resort to whatever

Chapter VII

THE REORGANIZED COMINTERN A WAR AGAINST CHRISTIAN CIVILIZATION

First, they ordered that no charges be preferred against the driver. Second, they took my insurance. Five thousand dollars was collected. They allowed me $900.00 for the hospital bill and kept the rest.

There was nothing I could do. Members are at the mercy of their leaders.

In closing . . . let me say that the God, Who "works in mysterious ways His wonders to perform," finally delivered me from Satanic Communism . . . and for this I shall be eternally grateful.

Mrs. Goff and I have come through many trying experiences but in our hearts we enjoy peace and soul rest which "the world cannot give and the world cannot take away."

We are now trying daily, to make our lives count for Him, who died for us. We solicit the prayers of all believers in Jesus Christ.

means necessary for the purpose of enticing men into the Party and committing acts of violence against "this damned democracy."

Every organism has a sewer. The Communist Party is the sewer of the American politic body.

Our teachers directed their hardest blows against "Fundamentalist Christianity." But I never heard one of them say, at any time, a single word against Modernism.

In fact they assumed a benevolent attitude toward Modernist preachers. Eugene Dennis put it this way: "These liberal chameleons are of great value at present, but once our goal is reached, they will either have to change their belief, or pay the price with their heads along with the rest."

A favorite phrase in the classes that I attended was a quotation from Zinovieff who said: "We shall grapple with the Lord God in due season. We shall vanquish Him from the highest heaven and wherever He seeks refuge, we shall subdue Him forever."

Yaroslavesky's statement, "Remember that the struggle against religion is a struggle for socialism," was prominently displayed in the literature they gave us to study. He is president of the "Society of Militant Atheists."

The same was true of Lounatcharski's remark: "We hate Christians. Even the best of them must be regarded as our worst enemies. All religions are poison. A fight to the death must be declared upon all religions."

We were given the most detailed instructions on how to fight the Church. Only to the degree that Christianity was weakened, could the movement toward revolution become strong and powerful. The followers of Christ were therefore to be regarded as our worst enemies. We were given methods for indoctrinating the thinking of both believers and unbelievers with anti-religious theories.

Our textbooks against religion included "The Origin of the Family" by Frederick Engels and "The Foundations of Christianity" by Karl Kautsky. Both of these, as well as other titles used, are one hundred percent atheistic.

Talmudic teachings were hammered into our minds—including the charge that Jesus was born to Mary through an illicit affair with a Roman officer; that Jesus was a Maccabean, who wanted to abolish Roman rule over Judea; that He was a member of the working class and a revolutionist, and that He practiced free love.

We were taught that the Romans killed Him for attempting to seize control of the government; that the writers of the four gospels falsified and shaded their writings to accommodate the conditions of their time.

Paul, we were told, was an agent of Roman capitalism sent out to organize the scattered followers of Christ into an ecclesiastical order for the interests of the state and that the Church of Jesus Christ offers opium to the people.

Dialectic materialism was presented as the foundation of Communist belief. There is no such thing as soul, according to this teaching. Everything is material. The only heaven or hell is what one gets here on earth. We were told that no appetite should go unsatisfied, whether it be of sexual promiscuity, theft, murder, or other base desires. One should never restrain himself at any point.

Evenings found the students in dimly lit rooms at national headquarters, engaging in the basest practices that the human mind can imagine. Negro boys made love to white girls and vice versa. Anti-religious songs were sung to prove that God could not destroy the revelers. Strange enough, students thus indulging themselves, had an inward feeling that they were insulting God — despite the fact of denying His existence.

I recall a particularly revolting picture hanging on the wall, picturing Christ's intestines protruding from His stomach, while workers gnawed at His arms, legs and entrails; and they were also shown drinking blood from His veins. Beneath this large cartoon were the words. "Take eat, this is my body broken for you."

During these orgies, comrades would sing both in Russian and English, such songs as the Communist hymn of hate called the "Internationale," the second stanza of which is as follows

This all seemed strange. I had no choice but to obey. No Communist can call his soul his own.

I spoke to a small group of workers at Sheboygan. At the close of the meeting, I hurried to the place where the interurban railroad stopped to pick up passengers for Milwaukee. My train was scheduled to leave at 11 o'clock.

I paused in the safety zone on the street. I did not notice the automobile, loaded with enemies, that was parked a short distance away. I stood there alone, waiting for the interurban.

An innocent young man, with no knowledge of what was about to occur, was also in the car. He told me later that Schultz, the driver, and others of the group, were watching every move I made.

As the interurban approached, Schultz timed himself perfectly and drove directly toward me, at a terrific rate of speed.

In a split second, I realized that I was being caught between a speeding automobile and a rapidly approaching train. I was hit with a sickening thud and hurled under the wheels of the latter. Everything went black!

Then a few minutes later, I found myself under the train, in a pool of blood, my leg severed from the rest of my body.

Schultz stopped the automobile, jumped out, ran back and began kicking me in the face, cursing with every movement of his body.

Trainmen grabbed him and called the police.

This is part of the price I paid for daring to criticize Communist Party policy while belonging to the organization.

I was confined to a hospital bed six weeks, a hundred miles away from home and friends. During this time, my comrades were doing a sinister job!

Before I left the operating room, they had arranged for Sam Berg, a Party lawyer, to take charge of my affairs.

meet secretly and formulate plans for local Party groups to follow. Only Jews were granted this privilege.

I made the mistake of making a public protest against the procedure at an open meeting. From that hour I became a marked man.

With this information in the background, the tragic chain of events that followed later, became understandable.

Jack Kling, a national leader in the Young Communist League spent the night with me in Milwaukee.

Unfortunately my Bible was in sight. I had turned again to reading the Scriptures, as my faith in the Party began to wane.

Kling got mad. He demanded an answer then and there, why I read that kind of "Capitalist propaganda." My reply was that Party literature said Christ was killed for leading an uprising against the Roman Government, and I wanted more information on the subject.

This, of course, did not satisfy him. He immediately reported me to my superior officers.

I was hauled before the County Organizer the next day. He forbade me to engage in any more Bible reading, on threat of disciplinary action. The whole performance was such as to convince me that I had lost favor with the Party. Such a thought is sufficient to strike terror to the heart of any Communist.

For several weeks I had been organizing a Youth Rally, in West Allis — a suburb of Milwaukee, to be held that evening.

At 7 o'clock, about an hour before being due at West Allis, I was ordered to the Party office. There I was instructed to leave immediately for Sheboygan, to address a worker's meeting. Another comrade, Paul Herve, was assigned to my place in West Allis.

We want no condescending saviour,
To rule us from a judgment hall;
We workers ask not for their favors,
Let us consult for all.
To make the thief disgorge his booty,
To free the spirit from the cell,
We must ourselves decide our duty,
We must decide and do it well.
'Tis the final conflict,
Let each stand in his place,
The International Soviet
Shall be the human race.

Another favorite song used on such occasions went like this:

Blow the bloody bugles,
Beat the bloody drums, boys,
Blow the bloody Bourgeois,
To bloody kingdom come.
Build the big bon-fire,
As high as the big church spire;
And blow the bloody bastards,
Higher one by one.

We would also sing the following blasphemous parody on the Gospel Message of the Lord Jesus Christ:

1. Long-haired preachers come out every night,
Try to tell you what's wrong and what's right;
But when asked about something to eat,
They will answer with voices so sweet:

Refrain:
You will eat by and by, in that glorious land above the sky,
Work and pray, live on hay,
You'll get pie in the sky when you die.

2. Oh, the salvation army they pray,
They sing and they clap and they play.
When they get all your money on the drum,
They will tell you that you're a bum.

3. If you fight hard for children and wife,
Try to get something good in this life,
You're a sinner and bad man, they tell;
When you die you will sure go to hell.

4. Workingmen of all countries, unite!
Side by side we for freedom will fight.
When the world and its wealth we have gained
To the grafters we'll sing this refran:

Last Refrain:

You will eat by and by, when you've learned to cook and
and to fry,
Chop some wood, 'Twill do you good,
and you'll eat in the sweet bye and bye.

I had grown up in a Christian family, around a praying fireside. No matter how much I was exposed to Communism, even as it exists inside the Party, these righteous home influences could not be discarded. My conscience continued unbearably active. God was all the time speaking to my heart.

I was assigned by national headquarters to duty in District 18 of the Party, which comprises the State of Wisconsin. It became my special duty to bore into Church groups and youth organizations.

While engaged in these activities I met a girl comrade, who was working under the alias of Doris Berger. She was a clever and hardened Bolshevik.

During the Boston Store strike in Milwaukee, she had been arrested. This experience toughened her for more useful work in the Party. She was exactly the type of fearless, fighting red that any Communist would want for a wife.

We were married.

She is the present Mrs. Goff.

We were socially minded and toiled for the Party. Both of us were sincere in entering its ranks. We wanted something better, and desired a solution for the perplexing economic

The organization chosen for infiltration may be a labor union, club, civic body, political party, school, teacher's group, newspaper, magazine, youth movement, patriotic society — or some other organization.

I have even known Church leadership being thus demoralized. I have seen Epworth Leagues and youth groups of all other denominations transformed into youth centers of radicalism. I have observed whole groups of Pastors changed into becoming Communists at heart, under the impact of the Trojan Horse technique.

Earl Browder claims there are eight thousand professed Ministers in the United States, secretly allied with the Communist Party, for the purpose of destroying the Church from within.

I have found Communist propaganda, wearing the badge of Christian Fundamentalism. And of course, every Modernist Preacher is allergic.

These are not pleasant things to contemplate, but our Country is faced with a factual situation. The time has come for the American people to become sensitized to Communist technique.

I like J. Edgar Hoover's statement that, "The Communist Trojan Horse has now become the Trojan Snake in American life."

Instead of sending me to Moscow to be taught revolutionary tactics in the "Lenin School," I was ordered to New York for highly technical training as a "Member-at-Large."

I was sincere in joining the Party. I was led to suppose that it actually had the welfare of the poor at heart. I began to be disillusioned as I got deeper into the affairs of the organization. The leaders above me failed to destroy my conscience.

The whole conspiracy spread before me like an open book, when I learned what went on at Secret Caususes Held by Jewish Members. Negroes and other races were not allawed to

calmly as the average farmer would talk about killing a chicken for Sunday dinner.

I know the Communist Party to be a Trojan Horse. I know how orders came through from Moscow, to train and equip members for the purpose of boring into reputable organizations.

I know how Party members gloat in their secret councils, when they succeed in taking over the leadership, of some organization previously marked for demoralization.

Stalin expects to apply this method to our entire national Government. Here are his words:

"It is necessary that the American Communist Party should be capable of meeting the moment of crisis, fully equipped to take direction of future class wars in the United States. You must prepare for that, comrades, with all your strength and by every possible means."

During those treacherous years that the New Deal was in power, the Kremlin succeeded in establishing a powerful beachhead in the United States. Our enemies were aided and abetted from the White House. I know their methods, because I was on the inside at the time.

How has the Communist Party been able to develop the kind of leadership necessary for gaining control of reputable organizations? The answer is simple.

It is done by calling a never-ceasing stream of recruits to Moscow from all the countries of the world. These people are trained in revolutionary warfare and sent back home, to be leaders in the "class struggle." The name of their principal educational center is the "International Lenin School." They now maintain schools in all parts of the United States, patterned after their parent center in Moscow.

Large numbers of American Communists have been trained there. They are now back in our midst, working the Trojan Horse plan, undermining our Churches, free institutions and system of Government.

problems of the United States. But neither of us was quite satisfied in his heart.

Apologists for Communists try to make out that great freedom exists within the Party. But when one becomes a member, he soon finds that his life is no longer his own. He cannot travel from one State to another without the permission of the District Organizer. Neither can he marry or raise a family without approval.

Women are forced to have abortions when party leaders decide that the work of the organization is such that the parents should not have children. Every comrade, male and female, is required to take all problems to the District Organizer.

One evening, after Mrs. Goff and I were married, found us together in the kitchen of the place where the Party gave us permission to live. Looking back, I have no way of explaining what caused me to start singing a hymn learned at home in my boyhood, "Rescue the Perishing."

It was the farthermost thing from my mind to chant such a melody, because I was then taking my Communism very seriously. My back was turned to Mrs. Goff as I sang the words:

Down in the human heart,
Crushed by the tempter;
Feelings lie buried
That grace can restore.
Touched by a loving heart,
Wakened by kindness,
Chords that are broken
Will vibrate once more.

I heard my hardened Bolshevik wife sobbing.

The entire episode made me mad. Communists are not supposed to cry. I asked what was ailing her any way!

The tears continued to flow. She said that she knew in her heart that Jesus Christ was different than the Communists ex-

plained; that He was truly God on our earth; that heaven was real; that Christ could make her life clean and true Christians were the only truly happy people in the world.

I flew into a rage and told her to forget that nonsense. I promised that I would never again be guilty of singing such bunk in her presence.

She refused to listen to me and was miraculously converted a short time later. It was in the dead of winter and the preacher had to cut a hole in the ice to baptize her.

I tried to make myself believe she had "gone crazy over religion." But I knew better! Childhood memories came vividly before me.

She continued to pray for me . . . and before long those prayers were answered. And that is the real reason why I left the Communist Party.

an American citizen, I buy the Daily Worker. I know that it is the Daily Worker.

I know that it is the official organ of the Communist Party of the United States. But say I buy the Chicago Sun or PM (edited by Marshall Field). They are not Communist Party official papers, they give me, to a great extent, the same ideas. That is more serious.

If we have in the left hand Marshall Field, and in the right hand about 30 percent official members of official Communist Party in the United States, my opinion is Marshall Field is more dangerous and will cause more trouble than the same 30 percent of Communists, of whom we know what they are doing and the nature of their aims.

I was speaking with Marshall Field for several hours, and if you think that I could succeed in persuading him of anything, you are mistaken.

But should it develop that any considerable number of Jewish leaders in countries outside of Russia, have formulated a revised policy contrary to the wishes of the Kremlin, I predict an attack upon Palestine from the North, surpassing in fury anything known in the last war.

The Comintern will not—it dare not tolerate double-crossing. Those who learn its secrets and turn against the leaders, are usually "liquidated."

I can speak from experience in this regard, having felt the wrath of the Party after accepting Christ and renouncing the organization.

I do not believe Congressman Rankin exaggerated, on May 1st, 1947, during hearings of the Committee on Un-American Activities, when he said: "The information we have is that 75 percent of the members of the Communist Party in this country are Jews."

The Communists are murderers at heart. Daily they plot and plan a way to destroy and ruin those who stand in the way of their bid for power. The members soon become as accustomed to talking about killing fellow-human-beings, as

If Walter Winchell and others of his race are now sincere in their opposition to Communism, it means a complete reversal of a historic attitude. I hope they are sincere . . . but my fingers are crossed for the present.

Marshall Field has hit a compromise by saying, through his newspapers, that he does not endorse Communism "for the United States."

This infers that the system is satisfactory for Russia and other countries. He knows the international Communist Party is so cohesively organized, each segment being dependent upon the whole, that its successful operation in one place brings a curse upon other places.

When Jewish leaders shield the Communist Party in Moscow, they are automatically giving it their blessing in America.

Victor A. Kravchenko, a native of Russia who has turned against Communism and lives in mortal fear of assassination for having written the book, "I Chose Freedom," regards Marshall Field as the arch propagandist of America on the side of Red Fascism. This is indicated by the following testimony recorded before the Committee on Un-American Activities on July 22, 1947:

MR. NIXON. How would you control or curb the Communist Party and the Communist influence in the United States?

MR. KRAVCHENKO. We must fundamentally change the entire system of propaganda in America. I have already said a great deal on this subject at this hearing. If you wish to go in the question in serious details, I fear that the scope of this hearing will not permit it.

MR. NIXON. Do you feel that it would be at all helpful to take legal action to outlaw the Communist Party, as such, in the United States?

MR. KRAVCHENKO. I consider the fellow-travelers in America to be a more dangerous force than the official Communist Party, and I will tell you why. For instance, say I am

Chapter III

MY PART IN THE CONSPIRACY

I BEGIN TO KNOW THE BIG SHOTS

The Communist Party is not a party. It is a revolutionary army within our borders, masked as a political organization. It is a conspiracy, promoted by a foreign country, for the overthrow of our Government.

We hear it said that to outlaw the movement might drive it underground. This line of reasoning is defective for the reason that, by its very nature, the Party already operates as an Underground Organization.

One does not join the Communist Party in the way that he becomes a Republican or a Democrat. The new member has to be "recruited" — the same term used in joining a military organization.

As one who worked three years on the inside, I am in position to know that the organization relies upon Deception for promoting its schemes. Its chief weapon is the lie method. Truth is alien to its program.

Jesus denounced the anti-Christ progenitors of the modern Communist movement as follows:

"Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own; for he is a liar, and the father of it."

A person becomes a Republican or Democrat by merely casting a ballot for the candidate of his choice. But when one is recruited into the red Party, he is compelled to take a rigid course of training in revolutionary technique. He is immediately assigned to one of a group of Communist schools set up for this purpose.

When his training is finished, the leaders decide where he can best serve the interests of the Party. Thereupon he is given an assignment. He is told what organizations to bore into, with the aim of eventually taking them over. These may include churches, clubs, civic societies, fraternal groups, political bodies and others. It is a known fact that Communists even occupy some pulpits.

Every communist rides the Trojan Horse.

As a former member of the Communist Party, I know that the Kremlin expects to eventually gain control of the world, by infiltrating and taking over important organizations in every Country.

In fact Georgi Dimitroff, head of the Comintern in 1935, issued exactly those orders. He used the term "Trojan Horse" and manifested unlimited audacity, in explaining what was expected of Party members everywhere.

The Instructions were given publicly at the Communist World Congress at Moscow.

The legend of the Trojan Horse takes us back to ancient Greece. There was supposed to have been a powerful city called Troy, sourrounded by high walls. The Trojans repeatedly attacked but were unable to pierce the defenses. After a long time of fighting, they feigned defeat and withdrew a considerable distance. The people of Troy thought the war was over.

Before the Trojans left they made a huge, mechanical horse out of wood. The hollows of the beast were secretly filled with soldiers. Citizens of Troy pulled the monster into the city. During the night, the enemy soldiers climbed out, opened the gates from the inside and admitted the Trojan armies. Troy was taken.

Enemies used deception and subterfuge. They finally destroyed the city from the inside.

There is nothing mysterious about the way Communists operate. They have an international program which is applied with minimum variation in each Country. Christianity and democratic government are their natural foes — behind whose lines they strive constantly to work.

They rely upon Jews, as an international people, to cooperate at all times in clearing their path of obstacles. While a Communist I never once had occasion to be disappointed in any Jew or Jewish organzation, where the interests of the Party were concerned.

Chapter VI

THE TROJAN HORSE

After completing my courses at the Debs Labor School of Milwaukee, and "special classes" in New York national headquarters, I was made a member-at-large. This was a highly confidential and important post.

The Congressional Record of April 16, 1947 contains a factual statement regarding this phase of the Communist program on page A-1812:

"Members-at-Large: Those active in strategic positions where a Communist label would be disadvantageous are affiliated as Members-at-Large so that they do not have to meet with any unit or branch of the Party and can, therefore, work in front organizations and church groups and not be known as members of the organization.

"Among such Members-at-Large have been Kenneth Goff, alias John Keats, former member of the National Committee of the Young Communist League, and Edward Strong, a member of a special branch, and head of the Southern Negro Youth Congress, which the Young Communist League surreptitiously controlled."

Church people need to be alerted to red tactics for boring into their denominations. The Committee on Un-American Activities of the House of Representatives, has something to say on this subject, in its report to the first session of the Eightieth Congress:

"Penetrating Religious Groups: Those who deal with Communist youth organizations are frequently deceived by the number of religious organizations apparently represented. Religious groups are notoriously naive and easy prey for the young Communist power politicians.

"Every young Communist is instructed as a first step to join a mass organization such as YMCA, YWCA, or a church, a trade union or a student group. With religious groups the Communist strategy is to speak in terms of Christian principles but actually to exploit them, to establish contact and use them for Communist propaganda, often with considerable success.

"Out of a total of 52 members of the National Council of the American Youth Congress, 22 have been identified as Communists. This list is given here for the purpose of indicating

the technique employed whereby they appear not as Communists, but as the representatives of religious and other respectable groups."

The following list of names and organizations were then published in the Committee's report to Congress:

William Hinckley, Christ Episcopal Church, Mo.

Irma Garner, South Side Settlement House.

Howard W. Lederer, Ninety-second Street, YWCA, New York City.

Elizabeth Scott, St. James Presbyterain Church, New York City.

Rose Terlin, student secretary, student division, YWCA.

Rose Troiano, national industrial council, YWCA.

Hazel Lehman, Youth Forum and Commonwealth Federation, Washington.

Robert Clemmons, Epworth League, Cleveland Ohio.

William Dorsey, City-wide Young People's Forum, Baltimore.

Bert J. Duzykowski, Central Committee of Polish Youth, Milwaukee.

Kenneth Goff, Wisconsin Townsend Clubs.

Florence V. MacDonald, Wisconsin Young People's Conference.

Harold Peterson, Minnesota Junior Farmer-Labor Association, Minneapolis.

It is Communist strategy to prostitute the names of prominent persons, as well as to bore into reputable groups. In pursuance of this policy, numerous front organizations have been created, bearing names of persons serving in advisory capacities, printed on imposing letterheads.

Some people have been innocent dupes, roped in by designing propagandists. Others are well known in Party circles to be friends and supporters of the red cause.

periences, that Mrs. Goff and I have encountered, since renouncing the Party!

But we are not discouraged, because we worship a God who "works in mysterious ways His wonders to perform," and we have even seen Him get glory through our suffering—and, after all, nothing else matters.

I read those beautiful promises of eternal life. I read the story of Christ's victory over death, the story of redemption, the promise of the Holy Spirit's presence, and the influence of the Gospel message upon the Apostles.

Right then and there, in bed—without a preacher, without an altar call, through the Word of God alone, I accepted Jesus Christ as my personal Saviour.

I have no words to describe the joy that flooded my soul.

My whole attitude toward life instantly changed. In a little while I was up, writing, lecturing, preaching and teaching. From earliest boyhood, I had dreamed of some day becoming a Minister of the Gospel. My detour into Communism interrupted the plan.

But like Jonah of old, the hand of Providence was upon my life. God permitted me to go by the way of the whale's belly of Communism, but I finally reached Nineveh. Today, I am happiest when standing behind the sacred desk, declaring the unsearchable riches of Christ.

I am driven forward, with the knowledge that He is with me.

For years, I have been smeared and opposed by the Communists and their front organizations. But nothing that they have done, has in any way destroyed the inward peace and assurance I enjoy, because He is with me.

I was speaking a few weeks ago, when suddenly the lights in the auditorium were turned off. Three hundred reds began smashing their way into the building. They had planned to take my life. But the police arrived in the nick of time and escorted me to safety.

In St. Louis recently, I was struck down by local Communist leaders.

When Gene Tunney and I went to the Lake Geneva Youth Conference, to oppose a Communist rally, I was beaten in one of the committee rooms.

This is only to mention a few of the many perplexing ex-

Take Eleanor Roosevelt for instance.

As a member of the Communist Party and an official in the Young Communist League, I never regarded the former first lady as being other than a secret friend and supporter of our program.

As recently as April 23, 1947, she was vociferously praised in a speech by Helen Gahagan Douglas the Congresswoman from Hollywood, wife of the Jew Melvyn Hesselberg, known as Melvyn Douglas, as follows:

"I say that Eleanor Roosevelt, and those like her who have walked down through history with light around their heads, are the true disciples of Jesus Christ and the true practicing Christians."

We will agree that this is eloquent language, but I have often heard Mrs. Roosevelt praised, in terms equally flattering, within the secret circles of the Communist Party.

I gave some three hundred pages of testimony before the Dies Committee explaining the inner workings of the Party and its tie to the Third International. But none of my disclosures were more important than the sections that related to Mrs. Roosevelt's fraternization with the Young Communist League and the American Youth Congress.

This matter was covered in part by my testimony of October 9, 1939, which ran as follows . . . reprinted from the Government records:

"The Chairman. The Committee will come to order. You may proceed, Mr. Matthews.

"Mr. Matthews. Mr. Chairman, we have a number of documents that have to do with the American Youth Congress, of which the witness has already testified he was a member of the National Committee.

"I should like to have you identify a list of the National Council of the American Youth Congress, in order to have them incorporated in the record.

"Mr. Goff, is that the list (handing list to witness)?

"Mr. Goff. Yes; that is the National Council.

"Mr. Matthews. On this council the National Chairman is listed as William Hinckley, representing Christ Episcopal Church, Missouri.

"The Chairman. He is a member of the Communist Party?"

"Mr. Matthews. He is a member of the Communist Party. The Executive Secretary is listed as Joseph Cadden, representing the National Student Federation of America. He is identified as a Communist.

"The Chairman. Is it not a fact that Hinckley managed in some way to get an invitation to Hyde Park and was entertained there?

"Mr. Goff. Yes; he had tea at Eleanor Roosevelt's house one day.

"The Chairman. Were others invited to that tea?

"Mr. Goff. Yes, I think there were four or five leaders.

"The Chairman. All members of the Communist Party?

"Mr. Goff. Yes.

"The Chairman. When was it that this tea was given?

"Mr. Matthews. That was last summer 1938.

"Mr. Goff. It was at the time of the pilgrimage, or preparation for the World Youth Congress.

"The Chairman. Did they not brag about it afterwards?

"Mr. Goff. They bragged about having tea at Eleanor Roosevelt's house.

"The Chairman. It gave them added prestige in their work, in that front organization; the fact that they had had tea with the President's wife helped them considerably?

"Mr. Goff. Yes."

For Mrs. Roosevelt to entertain officials of our organization in her home, was tantamount to endorsing our principles. At least it was so regarded by the Communist Party and a large section of the public. I know we found it easier to line up new members, among young people, after we were invited

I shall take my stand with those who are fighting for real Americanism and democracy. I know that this is a long and bitter fight, and I am enlisted for the duration of the war.

Yours truly,

(Signed) KENNETH GOFF.

This done, I left Washington for the home of my parents in Wisconsin. My wife approved the stand I had taken. Her interest in the red Fascism ended when she accepted Christ.

I felt blue, discouraged and despondent. Like the man who gambles, I had bet everything I possessed—so to say, on one throw of the dice . . . and I had lost!

My interests had been for years, wrapped up in the Communist Party. I did not know which way to turn. The Nation was being propagandized in favor of Communism, from the White House down!

Mrs. Roosevelt was entertaining officials of the Young Communist League in the White House. I knew from inside sources, that Party members were being given posts in the Army, the Navy, the State Department and other branches of the national government.

The Committee on Un-American Activities was the object of bitter attacks. Its hands were being weakened by constant attacks on the floor of Congress by Representatives Sabath, Celler, Marcantonio, and others.

Walter Winchell, Drew Pearson and others of their ilk, had not yet found out . . . so that their blasts at the Committee, and propaganda in favor of Russia, were proving hurtful. I was not even able to arouse Pastors and Churches, whom I contacted, to the danger.

I was fighting a terrific inner battle during those months. My spirits dropped and a heavy depression settled over me. I found myself so weak that it was necessary to remain in bed. I did not care to live.

Then, one day a light suddenly dawned in my soul.

Mrs. Goff quietly laid a Bible on my bed. It was within easy reach. In her absence I picked it up and the pages opened of themselves, to the fourteenth chapter of John's Gospel.

ca, but are for furthering your own selfish ambitions and those of your fatherland in the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics.

Had your aims been true and for the best interest of our Nation, you would not have to call upon your father and high priest, Joseph Stalin, for every move you make, but would have found your leadership here in the United States of America.

Many of your members have come from foreign shores to our land to escape oppression, but like termites, do not become members of our household, but gnaw at the pillars of our democracy with hopes that it will crumble, that you might profit by its fall.

You shout to high heaven, your praise for the Bill of Rights and all it stands for, yet in your own party, you pry into every member's private life, and see to it, with all your power, that he cannot live a life of his own.

Yes, your speakers rave for hours about the mad dogs of Fascism and how your fatherland, the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics and its leader, Josef Stalin, are the greatest bulwark against Fascism and defender of democracy, and while these words are yet wet upon your lips, the Red Army of the fatherland, and your beloved peace leader, Joseph Stalin, join hands in accord with Adolf Hitler, one of the biggest Fascist leaders, and one of the greatest enemies of democracy in our times, and together they destroy Poland and bring little Latvia, Estonia and Lithuania to their knees.

Yes, all this your fatherland does, in the name of peace and democracy. But do you who have the protection of a democracy, tell your fatherland, the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, that you do not approve of the action taken by the Red Army in the conquest of Poland? No! And by these and many other actions you prove, that you and your organization, are no more than puppets dancing on the strings pulled by Joseph Stalin and the Comintern.

Because of your un-American ways and your lie of your so-called defense of democracy, I hereby submit my resignation from the Young Communist League and the Communist Party, to take effect immediately.

to the Roosevelt home at Hyde Park, and to have tea in the White House.

While giving my testimony before the Dies Committee, I placed in the record an address by O. Kuusinen, delivered at the Seventh World Communist Congress in Moscow, which stated in part:

"We want to attack our class enemies in the rear, when they start the war against the Soviet Union. But how can we do so if the majority of the toiling youth follow not us, but the Catholic priests or the liberal chameleons?

"We often repeat the slogan of transforming the imperialist war into a civil war against the bourgeoisie. In itself, the slogan is a good one, but it becomes an empty and dangerous phrase if we do nothing serious in advance to create a united youth front.

"We need a revolutionary youth movement at least ten times as broad as our parties, and a united youth front hundreds of times broader still. That this is entirely possible, in many countries, is shown by the achievements of our French and American youth comrades.

"In these organizations, our American young comrades have discovered a large number of functionaries and cadres who are prepared to fight side by side with the Communists against reaction, and in the course of not quite a year, the Young Communist League in the United States has succeeded in creating 175 fractions in these mass organizations.

"Comrades, these are only a few — not all — of the positive experiences gained by the Young Communist League of the United States, in course of the work recently carried on by our American young comrades."

This shows the kind of an outfit that Mrs. Roosevelt entertained at Hyde Park.

The So-called "Friends of Democracy," headed by L. M. Birkhead, was just getting started back in those years — the late thirties.

We of the Party were told to expect great things from this group: Birkhead's record of cooperation with the Party in

Kansas City was explained to us. He was presented as a useful "friend," whose objectives were regarded as identical with those of the Party.

As I write these words, a grand jury investigation of Birkhead, his associates and the Friends of Democracy, is just getting under way, in New York City. Perhaps I cannot do better in this regard, than quote from a Chicago Tribune editorial of May 15th which says:

Magistrate Peter M. Horn of New York has done well to order a grand jury investigation of the aggregation of highbinders parading as Friends of Democracy. The inquiry is long overdue. It has been ordered now because the organization's National Director, the Rev. Leon M. Birkhead, has been caught in one of the libels he perpetrates incessantly in pursuit of his vendettas. Birkhead's racket has been operating for eleven years.

His principal associated poison penman is a bearded writer of 'whodunits' named Rex Stout, who was a member of the original executive board of the Communist New Masses, and a character with a penchant for aliases, Avedis Derounian, more commonly known as John Roy Carlson.

"Derounian was the author of a book called 'Under Cover,' a wilderness of lies and libels. On the losing end of one of several libel actions, Derounian heard himself characterized by federal Judge Barnes in Chicago, as a congenital liar who would do anything for a dollar.

"All in all, the combination has a fat graft. The grand jury should be interested not only in discovering the dimensions of the take, but in exploiting the motives of the smear campaigns, and the identity of those who evidently think they stand to benefit sufficiently to pay for them.

"Having engaged in this educational work, the grand jury can then proceed with its other mission of returning the indictments which will send Birkhead, Stout, and Derounian to the penitentiary for the many criminal libels they have employed in their dirty business."

Death did not rid the White House of the Roosevelt family too soon, for the good of our Country.

.... for the reason that the Young Communist League held a special convention in New York City, October 15, 1943 and voted to change its name to American Youth for Democracy.

The organization must be eventually broken up and abolished, in the interests of rescuing the Republic from the tentacles of the Moscow octopus.

The conditions under which I submitted my resignation are suggested in the transcript of the testimony, given before the Committee on Un-American Activities... October 9, 1939. The record says:

MR. WHITLEY. Mr. Goff, do you plan to resign from the Young Communist League and the Communist Party?

MR. GOFF. I do.

MR. WHITLEY. Following your testimony here?

MR GOFF. I have my resignation here (indicating document).

Mr. WHITLEY. You have your resignation prepared?

MR GOFF. Yes.

THE CHAIRMAN. I think it would do well to have him give his reasons for testifying.

MR. WHITLEY. That is incorporated in this resignation.

THE CHAIRMAN. Very well.

MR. WHITLEY. I will read this resignation of Mr. Goff's.

To the Young Communist League and the Communist Party:

Three years ago, like many other young Americans, I entered your party and movement, believing that your aims were for the bettering of America, both economically and socially, and that you were the true defenders of democracy.

After three years' work in your movement, I have come to the conclusion that joining your party, was the greatest mistake of my life. You have proven to me by your teachings and actions that your aims are not for the bettering of Ameri-

MR. WHITLEY. Mr. Goff, will you explain to the committee the relationship between the Young Communist League, in the United States, and the Young Communist International?

MR. GOFF. Have you a copy of the Communist International constitution?

MR. WHITLEY. The program?

MR. GOFF. The program of the Communist International.

MR. WHITLEY. This is the program of the Communist International, Mr. Chairman. Mr. Goff, is this the program which has been adopted and is used by the Communist Party of the United States?

MR. GOFF. That is right.

MR. WHITLEY. You are positive of that?

MR. GOFF. I am sure of that.

MR. WHITLEY. Mr. Chairman, this is the program which Mr. Browder in his testimony stated, I believe, was not the official program of the Communist Party of the United States.

MR. GOFF. This is the official program, and under section 35 it reads:

"The International League of Communist Youth, Communist International, is a section of the Communist International with full rights and is subordinate to the Executive Committee of the Communist International."

MR. WHITLEY. Insofar as the actual control and direction of the Young Communist League in the United States is concerned, it is subject to the domination of the Communist International.

MR. GOFF. That is right.

The foregoing information is important, at this particular time, because an organization known as the American Youth For Democracy, is operating on school and college campuses, in all parts of the United States.

The AYD protests loudly that it is not Communist. This is in keeping with the Party line. Their protestations are false

Many things served to sicken me with the Party while I was yet a member. The greatest incentive to a change in attitude was the conversion of my wife. I had been advocating world revolution . . . and now a complete revolution was taking place in my soul.

I was day and night conscious of Mrs. Goff's prayers.

I followed orders one night and delivered a street corner speech against Fascism and Nazism. I shouted: "Down with Fascism. Kill Hitler, Kill Mussolini." While I was yet speaking, a comrade stepped up, tapped me on the shoulder and said: "Don't say that any more, Keats. Russia and Germany have signed a pact. The Party line is changed. Go to headquarters and get the latest dope."

I felt like a fool. One minute I was supposed to hate Hitler. The next minute I was supposed to love him . . . all because a handful of men in the Kremlin said so!

The record says:

"In other words, you found that the things you were supposed to do were things that were dictated to you from some other source, and that it was a case where you were in conflict with your own conscience completely?

"Yes, sir.

"Were you also impressed with the fact, as time went on, that those changes in the Party line were matters that not only did not always allow your own conscientious views, but were also dictated from outside your own country?

"Yes, sir.

"Did that have an influence with you?

"Yes, sir; it bothered me because, in the first place, I never found the party giving both sides. There was a question of a lot of things in regard to the Soviet Union, and I wanted to hear both sides of the story. They would not let me go there and look around for myself. I asked them, when I wanted to go there, if I could go around and find out things in Russia, but they said, 'You will have to take the charted course like everybody else'."

Although I had inwardly renounced the Party several weeks in advance, I waited to announce my resignation while testifying before the Dies Committee.

I wanted to make my stand count for as much as possible.

My task completed, I left Washington and began my journey home. Every time the train stopped in a large city, newsboys came through the coaches and I would see my story on the front page.

It is impossible to describe my feelings. The Communist Party was the consuming factor of my life. I had resigned, gone over to the enemy, and publicly exposed the innermost secrets of the conspiracy. I was warned in advance that if I ever made such a move, it would mean my death.

Today, I bear marks in my body which prove that my former comrades tried to make good their threat.

came face to face with the fact, that the ultimate objective of the Communist movement was the establishment of a Jewish World State.

When the full force of this realization descended upon me, I felt as though the bottom had dropped out of everything. I saw that I had played the fool.

It was under these circumstances that I read one morning, about Mr. Dies coming to Chicago. I immediately collected a quantity of material together, including a large amount of documentary evidence regarding the inside operations of the Party, that I knew would interest Government investigators.

Early the next day I knocked at the door of Mr. Dies' suite in the Palmer House . . . only to be politely informed by a subordinate, that he was too busy to see me. I confess to a degree of nervousness, because I knew the danger of carrying around a briefcase full of Communist documents on the streets of Chicago.

Had I been caught, Party comrades would have murdered me.

I decided to remain in the hotel, rather than risk returning to the street. Every Communist is a spy, spying on another spy. The average red will lick the boots of the officer above him. Advancement frequently comes by squealing on somebody.

I got what I wanted, an interview with Mr. Dies.

He saw that I was sincere. He also attached great importance to the information that I possessed. My break with the Party came as a blow to the organization . . . because (1) of what I knew about its illegal operations, and (2) the fact that my resignation was so widely publicized.

In addition to my Party affiliation, I was a member of the National Committee of the Young Communist League — a position of importance in the red movement, because of the League's close connection with the Kremlin in Moscow.

The following excerpt from my testimony before Congress leads up to a vital matter.

I resigned from the Communist Party on October 9, 1939 — the day I first appeared before the Committee on Un-American Activities at Washington. Representative Martin Dies was the Chairman at that time.

After finishing my training in revolutionary methods at the Communist school of Milwaukee and Party headquarters in New York City, officials appointed me a "Member-at-Large." This meant that I had to be ready to accept assignments any time to work in whatever group the leaders might decide.

Because I came from a Christian family, it was my special duty to bore into Churches, perverting as many believers and religious bodies as possible.

I served the Communist Party with fanatical zeal for several years. No member can call his soul his own! Every detail of his life is rigidly regulated. This applies to both mind and body. My whole being was consumed with Party interests.

The day a man or woman becomes a Communist, that day the victim steps into a strait jacket. Wives are not even allowed to give birth to children, without the consent of the district organizers. For this reason abortion is a common practice.

My wife's acceptance of Christ, was making a deeper impression upon me in 1939, than I realized at the time. Her prayers were beginning to tell!

Finally, I joined her in the Faith . . . first inwardly, and later by public profession.

I had long since become disillusioned by the Party program. There no longer remained any question in my mind, as to the true objectives of the organization. Far from wanting to better conditions for working men, I had learned from the inside that the real purpose was to bind them with chains, thereby making slaves and serfs of the laboring classes.

I knew that the lowest standard of American laborers were better than the highest standards of the Soviet Union. I finally

Chapter IV

I PROVOKE REVOLT AMONG NEGROES AND ALIENS

I see from Press reports that Eugene Dennis, my former mentor in the Communist Party . . . the man who recruited me into the organization in 1936, and gave me the alias John Keats, has been sentenced to prison.

By an interesting paradox, six of the twelve Washington jurors who found Dennis guilty, were negroes.

This must have been a hard blow, because the Communist Party — of which he is General Secretary, has for years concentrated their propaganda upon the negro population of the United States.

We were told in Party circles that the negro was to be robbed of his religion . . . organized into shock troops to do the dirty work and bear the brunt of the street fighting, when the revolution came . . . and to be encouraged toward acts of violence, particularly rape, as the Nation became more and more sovietized by propaganda.

Sheer duplicity prompts the Party to choose a negro to run for Vice President, from time to time, on the Communist ticket. I know what the leaders really think of the black race!

Considerable progress has been made in generating hatred for Christianity and democratic government among negroes. Langston Hughes, the negro poet, is an example. His song "Goodbye Christ," symbolizes a trend, and illustrates what Communism is accomplishing, to an alarming degree, among the members of his race. The words go as follows:

Listen, Christ,
You did all right in your day, I reckon —
But that day's gone now.
They ghosted you up a swell story, too.
Called it the Bible—
But it's dead now.
The popes and the preachers've
Made too much money from it.
They've sold you to too many
Kings, generals, robbers, and killers—
Even to the Tzar and the Cossacks,
Even to the Rockefeller's Church,
Even to the Saturday Evening Post.
You ain't no good no more.

Chapter V

THE CALL OF CHRIST

"Levine then describes expansively his 6,000-mile trip inside the Soviet Union, going wherever and whenever he pleased without surveillance — a rare concession, made not even to our ambassadors."

To economize on space, we shall skip over much that Major Williams says about Levine, and quote again farther down in the report.

"Levine wrote of meeting world-famous Jewish surgeons, a Jewish general, and many other high government officials of Jewish origin.

"He went much stronger than that in Chicago, (on the 12th floor at 32 West Randolph Street) on the night of October 30, 1946, saying that many of the high ranking government officials were Jewish, and explaining one of the devices which, I believe, has kept the Russian people themselves in the dark as to the extent of Jewish control over them: Many of the Jewish officials 'did not look Jewish, but they spoke to me privately in Jewish or Yiddish.'"

Then the Major says something that I know to be one hundred percent true:

"This undoubtedly is the real secret behind the iron curtain — the power of the highly organized, utterly ruthless Marxist Wing of Russian Jewry."

They've pawned you
Till you've done wore out.
Goodbye,
Christ Jesus Lord God Jehovah,
Beat it on away from here now.
Make way for a new guy with no religion at all—
A real guy named
Marx Communist Lenin Peasant Stalin Worker ME—
I said, ME!
Go ahead on now,
You're getting in the way of things, Lord,
And please take Saint Ghandi with you when you go,
And Saint Pope Pius,
And Saint Aimee McPherson,
And big black Saint Becton
Of the Consecrated Dime.
And step on the gas, Christ!
Move!
Don't be so slow about movin'!
The world is mine from now on —
And nobody's gonna sell ME
To a king, or a general,
Or a millionaire.
Goodbye Christ, good morning Revolution!

Negroes who have been exposed to the Moscow virus are all familiar with the name Eugene Dennis. The fact that members of their race served on the jury that convicted him, will have a wholesome effect.

Speaking of Dennis . . . let me say that information regarding his close connections with the Kremlin, came to me while I was active in the Party. I learned that he and Stalin were warm personal friends. In fact Dennis discussed with me, some of the secret exchanges, that passed between himself and the dictator.

This will be made clear as I proceed.

The winter of 1936 and '37 was a momentous period for the international Communist Party. It was engaged in civil war, within the borders of Spain. Party members throughout the world were instructed to cooperate in recruiting an International army.

A place was made on every agenda, of Party meetings in the United States, for the discussion of Spain. Official Washington approved the procedure. The Germans gained the everlasting animosity of President Roosevelt when they sent armed forces to help on the side of Franco.

Every comrade had to take a physical examination, by a Party doctor, to determine whether he was fit for military service overseas. This confirms the fact that the Communist Party is NOT a party. It is rather, an underground, revolutionary army, representing a foreign power.

Dennis instructed me and other members of the Milwaukee branch, that in the event of being sent to Spain we were to learn every method of street fighting, to qualify as officers when the revolution would break in our American cities.

Thousands of American comrades were assigned to duty in Spain, with the two International Divisions — the Abraham Lincoln Brigade and the George Washington Brigade.

During this period, a change took place in the Party leadership of Wisconsin. Joe Stalin personally ordered Dennis to Spain, with instructions to send his reports directly to the Kremlin.

This instantly elevated our Wisconsin leader to a place of supreme importance in the thinking of all American comrades.

Practically all party members, sent from the United States to participate in the Spanish civil war had to be smuggled out of the Country. They encountered no opposition from New Deal departments at Washington.

Wisconsin comrades were equipped with fake passports obtained under aliases. My father-in-law's apartment became the clearing house for this illegal practice.

These were picked up daily by Dorothy Hartman, alias Doris Berger, whom I later married — and whose conversion was ultimately responsible for my acceptance of Christ and complete repudiation of Communism.

Dorothy would deliver the passports to Party headquarters at Milwaukee, where they were assigned to those ordered to Spain.

so also, the same racial power predominates throughout the red movement from top to bottom. Every student of Communism, who goes to the heart of the issue, eventually makes this discovery. It is a fact that cannot be sidestepped.

I have no way of knowing how Major Robert H. Williams of the Army Intelligence gained access to the secret documents quoted in his amazing report on the Jewish Anti-Defamation League. But I am in position to know that he is on solid ground.

When he refers to this gestapo as promoting "The World Communist Offensive," he is not engaging in a mere play upon words. He is dealing with something that every man and woman inside the Party thoroughly understands.

On page 23 of his document, Major Williams says:

"In my intelligence research I had learned from documents and authentic excerpts from documents gathered from numerous sources, that the Russian Communist government was still under powerful Jewish influence; also Jewish soldiers from Russia and Poland in the U. S. Army told me something of this power."

The Major has evidently done some careful checking on Louis Levine, national chairman of the Jewish Council of Russian Relief. He says:

"Levine paid an extended visit to Russia last summer and came back hysterical in his enthusiasm for the Soviet regime. He reported before an audience provided by, and I believe sponsored by, leading Jewish organizations and publicists of Chicago. The heart of these group gatherings appears to be the Anti-Defamation League.

"In an article in the November, 1946, issue of Soviet Russia Today, Levine wrote: 'Special concern for the Jewish people has characterized the Soviet Union since its birth in the 1917 Revolution. A week after tsarism was overthrown, the infant Socialist government, headed by Lenin, legally abolished national oppression, making it the first country in the world to declare anti-Semitism a crime .... Every manifestation of Anti-Semitism was fought openly and sternly.'

The enlistees were then sent to New York, where they embarked for France. There the Blum government gave them arms, after which they were smuggled through the Pyrenees Mountains under cover of darkness. Many never came back.

Those who returned were made heroes at specially planned home comings. Elaborate parties were given them at New York. Here the most brazen experiences in sexual promiscuity, ever produced by human degeneracy were publicly related.

Under the influence of liquor, these returning soldiers of the revolution poured out to gleeful listeners, their unspeakable, barbaric adventures in Spain.

They told of raids on convents, where every Nun would be repeatedly raped by alternating red beasts until dead. Then their bodies would be piled high, like cordwood, in public places. After being swathed in oil, the torch was applied, and the stench of burning flesh became a sweet odor to the nostrils of these half-crazed Communists.

Returning comrades told of their vandalistic destruction of church property. Some displayed rosary beads and other ornaments stolen from the bodies of Priests whom they had slain. Protestants, though fewer in number, suffered in proportion. I shall never be able to erase these horrible atrocity stories from my memory. Would to God that I could.

Such meetings were held behind carefully guarded, closed doors. Only Party members were treated to these sadistic demonstrations, called "home comings."

When Dennis left for Spain, his position was filled by an oldtime revolutionist from Russia, who went under the name of Ned Sparks.

This man remained in Wisconsin until the close of World War II . . . after which he was assigned to the Los Angeles area. Southern California is regarded by Moscow as being one of the most important parts of the country, because the Hollywood branch is there.

Lenin understood the propaganda value of films and this fact prompted him to say: "Of all the arts, the movies is for us."

In the summer of 1937, an apartment in my father-in-law's house was vacated. I obtained it for a Jewish communist, Leon Kaplan and his wife. He was at that time in charge of the Young Communist League for the State of Wisconsin.

They proved themselves to be impossible tenants. They caused disturbances that irritated everybody in the building. What was worse, they insisted on breaking the health rules of the city, thereby getting Mrs. Goff's father into difficulties with the authorities.

Finally it became necessary to ask them to move. To my certain knowledge, the notice was courteously served. But Kaplan insisted on starting an argument. One word brought on another and my father-in-law used the appellation, "Jew." Blows were exchanged and Kaplan got the bad end of the bargain.

Another comrade by the name of Paul Herve, and I, viewed the entire disturbance. We refused to take sides.

The following day we were called before Fred Bassett Blair, the Milwaukee County Party Organizer, and subjected to some pretty rough treatment. We were accused of anti-Semitism for failing (as Blair said) to "beat up" Mrs. Goff's father. We were given to understand that Jewish interests were to be put above everything else, without questions being asked!

I was comparitively new in the Party at that time and had a lot to learn. So then and there, I took a stand on a most sensitive question, where the logic was definitely on my side. But the audacity that I exercised was destined to eventually bring me into bad graces with certain leaders.

I asked plainly why it was that Jewish comrades were allowed to hold secret caucuses, with no Gentile being permitted to attend. I wanted to know what went on behind those closed doors. I inquired why negroes and other races were not permitted to hold such caucuses.

The only answer I could get . . . was that it had always been done.

Just as Jewish groups within the Party, are granted this special privilege for the purpose of controlling local situations,

Hollywood is a vital nerve center for the Communist program of the United States. The greatest single contribution for carrying on the revolutionary struggle originates at that point. Communism and the motion picture industry grew to adulthood together in this part of the world.

Time and again, I have sat in secret meetings where red strategy was being mapped, and observed exactly where and how Hollywood fitted into the projects under consideration.

Lenin gave specific orders that the American tentacle of the international Communist Party was to utilize the movies as a revolutionary weapon. These instructions have never been forgotten. The "right people" have always been kept at the heart and core of the industry.

Part membership is, of course, a secret. I was, for instance, a "Member-at-Large"—which meant that I was not obliged to discuss my connections with the movement to anyone except immediate superior officers. Moreover, the system of assuming fictitious names, makes it difficult to ferret out Party affiliations.

But we were told that nearly a third of all actors and actresses, had connections in one way or another, with the red underground.

I feel the necessity of digressing at this point, to invite the reader's attention to a section of a report filed with Congress by the Committee On Un-American Activities, June 6, 1947.

The document was prepared by the sub-committee of the Committee, charged with investigating Communism in the motion picture industry. After explaining that testimony was taken at Hollywood and other places . . . and after discussing some of the things that came to light, this group of Congressmen list seven conclusions as follows:

"(1) That scores of screen writers who are Communists have infiltrated into the various studios and it has been through this medium that most of the Communist propaganda has been injected into the movies. These writers belong to the Screen Writers Guild, which has a membership of some 1,300 and which, according to the testimony of competent witnesses,

is under the complete domination of the Communist Party. These writers receive anywhere from $500 to $5,000 per week.

"(2) That some of the most flagrant Communist propaganda films were produced as a result of White House pressure, during the Roosevelt regime.

"(3) That Communist screen writers, directors, and producers have employed subtle techniques in pictures, in glorifying the Communist system and degrading our own system of Government and institutions. (The subcommittee was furnished with a complete list of all the pictures which have been produced in Hollywood in the past 8 years which contain Communist propaganda.) The Committee was fortunate in having before it a prominent and experienced screen writer and critic who analyzed these pictures from the standpoint of Communist propaganda and degradation of American institutions.

"(4) That the National Labor Relations Board has given great aid to the Communists in their efforts to infiltrate and control the motion picture industry.

"(5) That up until recently, there has been no concerted effort on the part of studio heads to remove the Communists from the industry, but that in fact they have been reflected in the propaganda which they have been successful in injecting in numerous pictures which have been produced in the last 8 years.

"(6) At the present time there is a rebellion within the industry on the part of a number of top actors, directors, and producers who are refusing to play, direct, or produce pictures that contain Communist lines, or which were written by a well-known Communist, or in which well-known Communist actors have been given a role.

"(7) That the Communists have succeeded in preventing certain good American pictures, which ought to glorify America and the American system, from being produced."

After our marriage, Mrs. Goff and I moved to her parent's apartment house on the east side of Milwaukee. This led to a peculiar incident which I wish to relate.

b6
b7C

JESUS IS LORD
PRAY
today!

Cross Continental Courts

LOUISVILLE, ILLINOIS

CCC
Cross Continental Courts

Mr. Tolson
Mr. Parsons
Mr. Belmont
Mr. Callahan
Mr. Conrad
Mr. DeLoach
Mr. Evans
Mr. Malone
Mr. Rosen
Mr. Tavel
Mr. Trotter
Mr. W.C.Sullivan
Tele. Room
Mr. Ingram
Miss Gandy

"Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old—

"Behold I will d. a new thing, now it shall spring forth: shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert."

—Isaiah 43-18:19

- *THIS IS THAT NEW THING!*

April 20, 1961

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION,
Washington, D. C.

Dear Mr. Hoover:

[redacted] who recently returned from a trip to Washington in the interest of outlawing the Communist Party, has suggested to those of us who are listening to his radio broadcast that we should write to you. He felt you would be interested in our opinions concerning this and related matters.

Most certainly I am in favor of this proposed legislation and any other legitimate effort to drive Communism from the country. I deeply appreciate the work of the Federal Bureau of Investigation.

I write this also to inform you of certain experiences which we have undergone here in our attempts to fight Communism on the local level. I happen to be the Pastor of a little church east of this county seat town called the [redacted] The property is owned by [redacted]

Since we started services last July, we have constantly opposed Communism, and particularly the local Communist organization. Then this February we had Kenneth Goff with us for a series of anti-Communist meetings. Great pressure was exerted on the part of our opponents to try to break up these services. Their tactics included the incessant driving of automobiles back and forth in front of the church, the honking of horns, backfiring of cars, hanging an effigy marked with swastikas on a bridge on the road to town, the burning of many crosses, innumerable phone calls, threatening or with noone answering, to [redacted] myself, and many others of our church, and lack of cooperation on the part of county and local officials in protecting Mr. Goff and in general doing their duty. The last night of the services the fire trucks from town were called to the church and caused much disturbance by souhding their sirens and running around the building. When Mr. Goff went to the courthouse following the closing service, demanding protection by an escort out of town and the arrest of certain local individuals, he was blamed by the local officials for the disturbances and created more like a bum than a minister of the gospel. Rocks were pelting the windows, a threatening mob was massed on the square outside, and he was struck in front of the sheriff by a man whom the sheriff and states attorney refused to arrest. He could get no assurance of es-

EX-105 REC-44 62-105111-

EXP. PROC.
APR 24 1961

56 MAY 8 1961

10 MAY 2

b6
b7C

cort out of the c[redacted]y until somebody called in the [redacted]ate police.

The states attorney is being quoted in the papers and has said on the radio that, according to the FBI, there are no Communists in Clay County. I do not believe the FBI puts out such information, but in event they did, I feel I am the one whom they should notify, since it has been my church and I who have raised the question.

Along this same line, shortly after our services with Goff, I received an anonymous telephone call from a person whose voice I recognized saying "they" had a letter from the FBI in Washington informing them that Kenneth Goff is a Communist. That, of course, is nothing but Communist smear tactics. If the FBI had sent such a letter to "they" people here, again they would have sent me or [redacted] a copy. Mr. Goff has posted a $1000 reward to anyone who can produce the letter, so I would be most interested if a copy were available.

Since he was here, somebody riddled our church with bullet holes from a .22 rifle. They tried to puncture the oil tank outside, but finally knocked loose the connections and let the oil drain out on the ground. The sheriff says a B-B gun was used and shrugs off everything as the work of pranksters.

Mr. Hoover, we plan to start up services again soon in our church, possibly next Sunday. I do not know whether or not we shall have police protection, but am satisfied we shall need it. I intend to keep quoting from such good materials as MASTERS OF DECEIT and laying it on the line against Communism. If the county officials refuse to help us, maybe the state troopers will. We have posted our own guards in the past, and if need be shall do it again.

We believe the most basic of all American rights is that of worshipping God according to the dictates of one's conscience. We intend to exercise this right, and if there is nobody else to protect us, we shall defend ourselves. We are not molesting anybody, but if these henchmen of Moscow appear looking for trouble, we shall be ready to accomodate them.

If you can do anything for us, we shall be very grateful. Over a year ago, when they had launched an all-out effort to discredit and get rid of [redacted] by attempting to throw him into a mental institution, and when I had surrendered my credentials and salary as a Methodist minister rather than consent to being moved out of this town under Communist pressure, I called the Springfield office of the FBI and asked them to look into the situation here. I do not know if they did so, but certainly something ought to be done.

Please excuse the lengthy letter. May I say again that I most sincerely appreciate the great work you are doing for God and this country. May God bless you!

Sincerely Yours

[redacted]

b6
b7C

REC-44 62-80382-111

EX-105

April 28, 1961

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

Your letter of April 20 was received in Mr. Hoover's absence from the city. You may be sure I will bring your observations to his attention upon his return.

Sincerely yours,

MAILED 31
APR 28 1961
COMM-FBI

[redacted]

1 - Springfield - Enclosure

NOTE: See Morrell to DeLoach memo dated 4-28-61 captioned [redacted]

APR 28 3 44 PM '61
FBI
D-READING ROOM

Tolson
Parsons
Mohr
Belmont
Callahan
Conrad
DeLoach
Evans
Malone
Rosen
Tavel
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Ingram
[illegible]

JMM:jka
(4)

56 MAY 8 1961

[redacted] TELETYPE UNIT [redacted]

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

b6
b6
b7C

Tolson
Parsons
Mohr
Belmont
Callahan
Conrad
DeLoach
Evans
Malone
Rosen
Tavel
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Ingram
Gandy

TO : Mr. DeLoach

DATE: April 28, 1961

FROM : D. C. Morrell

SUBJECT: [redacted]

By letter of April 20, 1961, the above-captioned individual advised that [redacted] had recently returned from Washington and suggested that those who were listening to his radio broadcast should write to the Director regarding the outlawing of the Communist Party. [redacted] advised he was in favor of this legislation and appreciated the work of the FBI. He also advised that he was writing to inform the Director of experiences his group underwent in their attempts to fight communism on the local level. He is the [redacted] In February his church had Kenneth Goff with them for a series of anticommunist meetings. They were subjected to interruptions by many of the local residents which included the hanging of an effigy marked with swastikas on a bridge in the town, the burning of many crosses, etc. He also referred to the State's Attorney who made a statement that according to the FBI there are no communists in Clay County. Comer also stated that he would continue to quote from "Masters of Deceit" in combating communism and planned to start up services again but does not know whether or not he will receive police protection. He advised that if the Director did do anything for him he would be very grateful and also pointed out that he has called the Springfield Office of the FBI and asked them to look into the situation regarding the pressure they had received from local townspeople.

Bufiles indicate that [redacted] by telegram dated 3-9-61 asked whether the Director had ever publicly expressed his opinion on outlawing the Communist Party. By telegram dated 3-9-61 the Director replied that he had made no definite statement on this subject, however, a copy of general remarks made in 1947 before the House Committee on Un-American Activities was being forwarded. This item, together with other reprint material on communism, was forwarded to [redacted] under separate cover. The Denver Office has described Goff as a "borderline psychopath."

(continued on next page)

JMM:dmk
(2)

Enclosure

REC-44 62-80382-111
EX-105
10 MAY 2 1961
CORRESPONDENCE

b6
b7C

[redacted] Memorandum
Re: [redacted]

April 28, 1961

Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country lecturing on communism. By airtel 3-2-61 the Springfield Office advised that Sheriff Walter Welsh, Clay County Sheriff's Office, Louisville, Illinois, informed them that [redacted] had sponsored a religious meeting held the night of 2-20-61 featuring Goff. Welsh advised that Coles Chapel Christian Conservative Church was the result of [redacted] break with the Methodist Church and as a result a religious controversy has broken out in the community. He described [redacted] as a rabble rouser and was not completely convinced that he and his group had not hung the dummy in effigy in order to attract publicity and possibly getting a larger turnout for their meeting.

By airtel of 12-10-59 the Springfield Office advised of [redacted] contact with them pointing out that [redacted] was advised that the matter he mentioned was an internal matter of his church and did not fall within the provisions of the Federal laws under which the FBI has jurisdiction. He had referred to the attempt to get [redacted] committed to a mental institution by the State's Attorney. Bufiles contain additional information regarding [redacted] and his group reflecting on [redacted] mental stability and the irresponsibility of members of his group.

RECOMMENDATION:

In view of the background of [redacted] and [redacted] it is recommended that no acknowledgment be made to [redacted] communication of 4-20-61, over the Director's signature, and the attached in-absence reply be approved and sent.

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10
5010-104

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

TO : DIRECTOR, FBI

DATE: 4/27/61

FROM : SAC, BALTIMORE (100-0)

SUBJECT: OLIVER KENNETH GOFF, wa. JOHN KEATS
INFORMATION CONCERNING

b2
b7D
b6
b7C

On 4/20/61, [redacted] furnished SA [redacted] a copy of an affidavit executed by OLIVER KENNETH GOFF in Arapahoe County, Colorado. This affidavit contains statements concerning GOFF's membership in the Communist Party and the Young Communist League 1936-1939, as well as statements concerning the CP's plans to use flouride in American water supplies to bring about a spirit of lethargy in the nation.

The reverse side of the affidavit contains statements concerning the alleged danger of the use of flouride, alleged Communist infiltration of the U. S. Public Health Service and urges the reader to "demand of our Senator and Congressmen . . . to halt appropriations to U. S. Public Health Service."

b6
b7C

It is not clear what person or group is responsible for the distribution of the above, however, the last sentence reads as follows: " Data compiled from sources considered reliable by [redacted]

b2
b7D
b6
b7C

[redacted] advised that the literature was received in an envelope addressed to [redacted] and was postmarked 4/9/61 at Saginaw, Michigan.

A copy of the above described literature is being furnished the Bureau and the Denver and Detroit offices for information.

2 - Bureau (Regis. Mail) Enc. (1)
1 - Denver (Regis. Mail) Enc. (1)
1 - Detroit (Regis. Mail) Enc. (1)
1 - Baltimore
(5)
MJJ:ctc

1 ENCLOSURE

62-80382-112

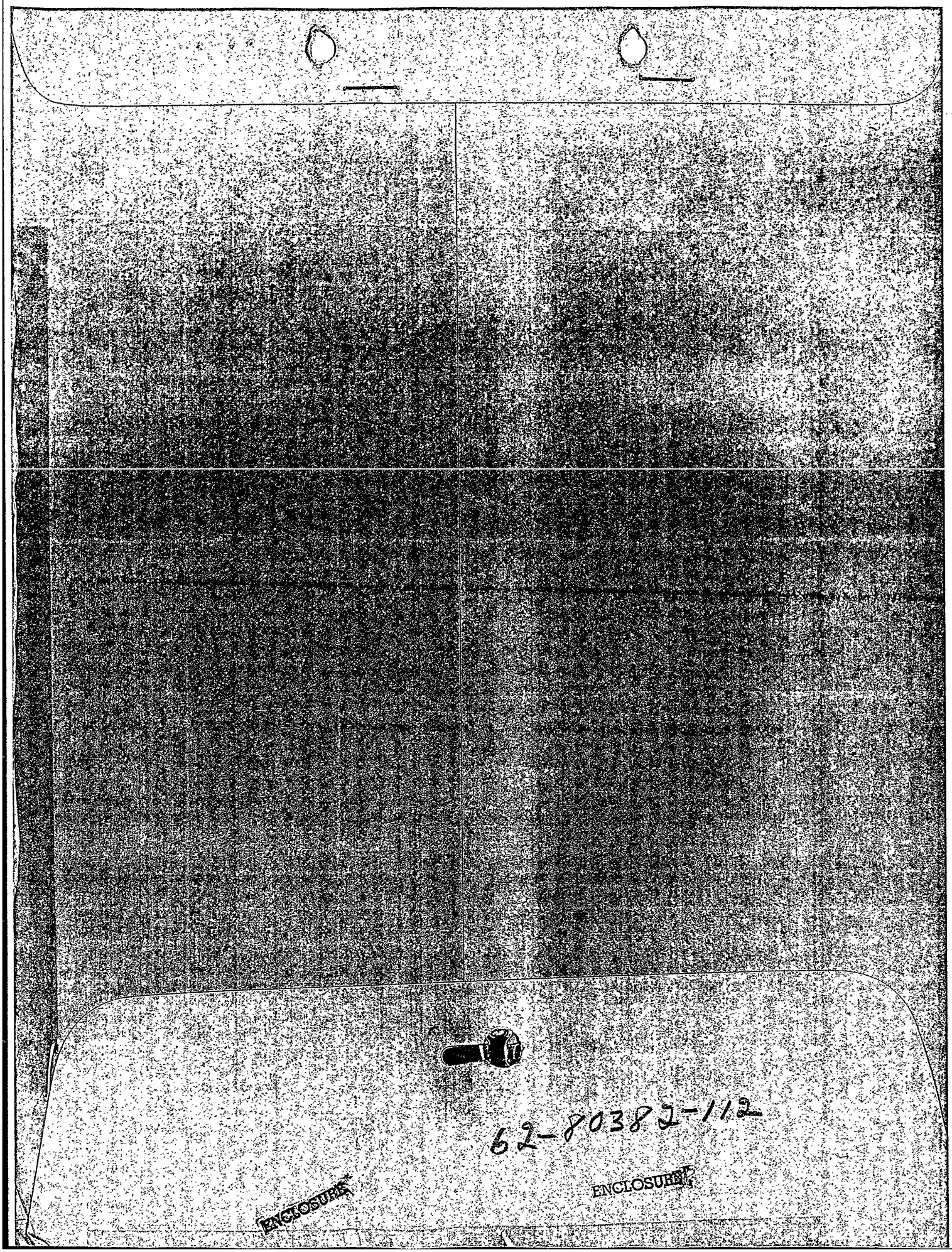
REC- 61

EX-130

16 APR 28 1961

SUBV. CONTROL

MAY 5 1961



62-80382-112

ENCLOSURE

ENCLOSURE

b6
b7C

WARNING: Artificial Water Fluoridation Dangerous Communist Conspiracy

Respecting the pretense of the U.S. Public Health Service that the poison, sodium fluoride, when diluted in the public water supply, is no longer poison, merely because the effects are not immediate; it is an obvious political fraud on the American people. Should the public suppose that scientists who have been willing to prostitute themselves in government service at good pay promoting the compulsory medication, which often has been accomplished only by secrecy and deception, are to be believed? While other scientists equally well trained are to be disbelieved, who have dared without any pay to speak out against such socialized medicine despite political pressure and the orders issued by corrupt officials of their professional organizations?

Should the public ignore the fearful warning against sodium fluoride issued by some 1500 doctors of medicine and dentists? Having organized themselves as the Medical Dental AdHoc Committee on Evaluation of Fluoridation for the purpose of issuing that warning, they have made available their finding FREE OF COST, to all who care to write for a copy to the secretary of that committee, [redacted] and have supplied therein the facts which a corrupt government has endeavored to suppress.

These facts have also been brought out by a [redacted], in "The Truth About Artificial Water Fluoridation", available from the Fluoridation Educational Society, P. O. Box 8036, S.W. Station, Washington 24, D.C.

The Congressional Committee of duly elected Representatives have thoroughly investigated the whole subject, and after listening to the testimony of 18 foremost authorities on fluoridation in the United States, they have issued a report unfavorable to artificial water fluoridation.

Competent biochemists warn that this violent poison affects all parts of the human body, including the teeth, especially chronic illnesses.

It is our American duty to demand of our State Senator and Congressman in Washington, to halt all appropriations to U.S.P.H.S. that is promoting this vicious destruction on the lives of the American people with a waste of their own money. Also, to ban all fluoridation in the States, and to kill the rumored legislation to force by law, the fluoridation of all waters against the wishes of the people. We must demand our Constitutional Rights be respected, or the Red Menace will take over. All fluoridation must be stopped or we can be under Communist Rule within 5 years according to Congressman Judd. Communists must be cleaned out.

It is reported that the top echelon of the U.S.P.H.S. is 75 percent infiltrated with Communist conspirators. Former Communist Goff, has testified before the Un-American Activities Committee, that the Communist conspiracy to fluoridate the American water supply is for the express purpose of implanting itself in America. A copy of this affidavit of testimony is reproduced on the opposite side of this sheet.

Remember too, that all canned foods and breakfast cereals processed in fluoridated areas are very high in fluoride and which contribute to our destruction. The fluorides in the lakes are progressively increasing.

Please urge other responsible people in your City and State to ACT.

Data compiled from sources considered reliable by [redacted]

b6
b7C

REC-33 62-80382-113

EX-105

May 3, 1961

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

Your letter of April 24, 1961, has been received.

Although I would like to be of service, the functions and responsibilities of the FBI as a Federal investigative agency do not extend to furnishing evaluations or drawing conclusions as to the character or integrity of any publication, individual or organization. Information in our files, furthermore, is confidential and available for official use only, due to regulations of the Department of Justice. I regret I am unable to answer your specific inquiries and hope you will not infer in this connection either that we do or do not have related data in our files. In response to your request, I am enclosing material available for general distribution on the subject of communism.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director

MAILED 25
MAY 3 - 1961
COMM-FBI

Enclosures (4)

Communist Illusion and DemocratiC Reality
Director' s Speech 10-18-60 The American Legion
What You Can Do To Fight Communism
Director's Statement Re Internal Security 4-17-61

NOTE: Correspondent is not identifiable in Bufiles. Kenneth Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country speaking on communism. The Denver Office has described Goff as a borderline psychopath.

Tolson
Parsons
Mohr
Belmont
Callahan
Conrad
DeLoach
Evans
Malone
Rosen
Tavel
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Ingram
Gandy

DCL:pak (3)

MAIL ROOM [ ] TELETYPE UNIT [ ]

50 MAY 11 1961

MAY 3 9 32 AM '61
REC'D-READING ROOM
FBI

MAY 3 12 22 PM '61
REC'D-READING ROOM
FBI

b6
b7C

April 24, 1961

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
Director, Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington, D. C.

Dear Sir:

I recently came in contact with a book entitled "Confessions of Stalin's Agent" by Kenneth Goff. The book carries a copyright of 1948.

From the above information I would like to know if you can give me any proof of the authenticity of the writings?

If available, I would like to have a list of persons known to be communists and any literature you might have on ways to fight communism.

Sincerely,

[redacted]

DI Buffalo

REC-33 62-80382-113

EX-105

11 MAY 5 1961

CORRESPONDENCE

mrd
MRB 3-6
5-2-61 DCC: pak

b6
b7C

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

Tolson
Parsons
Mohr
Belmont
Callahan
Conrad
DeLoach
Evans
Malone
Rosen
Tavel
Trotter
W.C. Sullivan
Tele. Room
Ingram
Gandy

TO : Mr. DeLoach

DATE: April 25, 1961

FROM : D. C. Morrell

SUBJECT: HONORABLE AUGUST E. JOHANSEN
U. S. HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES
WASHINGTON 25, D. C.
REQUEST FOR AID IN ANSWERING AN INQUIRY

By referral slip dated April 20, 1961, Congressman Johansen forwarded a letter and enclosure he had received from [redacted] The latter told Mr. Johansen she hoped he did everything he could to prevent the action described in her enclosure entitled "Blackout! The Story They Would Not Print" by Dr. Bill Beeny. The Congressman requested your aid in answering [redacted].

This publication is an involved and rambling account of purported violations of the civil rights of Kenneth Goff by law enforcement officials. It is written in an hysterical vein and makes many wild claims about devious schemes being used to prevent the "Saints of God" from warning the country of communistic dangers. Bufiles indicate that Goff claims to have been a member of the Communist Party, USA, prior to 1939 and in recent years has been touring the country speaking on communism. Our Denver Office has described him as a "borderline psychopath." On 4-11-61 [redacted] called at the Bureau and were interviewed by SA [redacted] These two advised that they were in Washington to participate in presenting a petition bearing 1 million signatures to Congressman H. Allen Smith, Republican of California, calling for the outlawing of the Communist Party. [redacted] advised SA [redacted]

100-80392
NOT RECORDED

Bufiles indicate that [redacted] dated 3-9-61 asked whether the Director had ever publicly expressed his opinion on outlawing the Communist Party. By telegram dated 3-9-61 the Director replied that he had made no definite statement on this subject; however, a copy of general remarks made in 1947 before the House Committee on Un-American Activities was being forwarded. This item, together with other reprint material on communism, was forwarded to [redacted] under

(continued on next page)

HHA:dmk (2)

XEROX MAY 9 1961

56 MAY 12 1961

CORRESPONDENCE

ORIGINAL COPY FILED IN 94-4-1-4

b6
b7C

Morrell to DeLoach Memorandum April 25, 1961
Re: Honorable August E. Johansen

separate cover. A [redacted] is identified in Bufiles as attending the Christian Patriot Convention held in Houston, Texas, September 15-17, 1960. On the afternoon of 9-15-60 [redacted] delivered a lecture on communism and mental health during which he called all psychiatrists "quacks" and alleged that psychiatry is being used by Jews and communists to quiet any communist leaders.

Numerous tours of the Bureau have been arranged by Congressman Johansen who is the Republican representative of Michigan. He is a member of the House Committee on Un-American Activities and has been cooperative and very friendly with the Bureau.

RECOMMENDATION:

It is recommended that someone from your office personally contact Congressman Johansen, return his enclosure and advise him of these facts relating to [redacted] and Goff.

Returned
[illegible]
with him
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

4/25

b6
b7C

REC- 39 62 - 80382 - 114

~~100 - 80382 - 114~~

May 26, 1961

[redacted]

EX 106

Dear [redacted]

Your letter dated May 22, 1961, has been received.

Although I would like to be of service, the FBI is strictly an investigative agency of the Federal Government and, as such, does not make evaluations nor draw conclusions as to the character or integrity of any publication, organization or individual. I regret that I am unable to be of help and hope that you will not infer in this connection either that we do or do not have related data in our files. I can offer, furthermore, no source of information along the lines you suggested.

Enclosed is material on the general subject of communism which you may find pertinent at this time.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director

MAILED 5
MAY 26 1961
COMM-FBI

FBI
MAY 26 3 45 PM '61
REC'D-READING ROOM

Enclosures (5)

4-17-61 statement re internal security
What You Can Do To Fight Communism
How To Beat Communism
One Nation's Response to Communism
Communist Illusion & Democratic Reality

Tolson
Parsons
Rohr
Belmont
Callahan
Conrad
DeLoach
Evans
[redacted]
Sullivan
Tele. Room
Ingram
Gandy

NOTE: Correspondent is not identifiable in Bufiles. The Bureau is familiar with the publication in question distributed by the Kenneth Goff who claims to have been a member of the Communist Party prior to

MAIL ROOM TELETYPE UNIT

DCL:sh (3)

50 JUN 12 1961

See NOTE next page.

Note continued

1939 and who has in recent years been touring the country lecturing on communism. He has been described by our Denver Office as being a borderline psychopath.

b6
b7C

[redacted]
CERTIFIED PUBLIC ACCOUNTANT

MEMBER:
AMERICAN INSTITUTE OF CERTIFIED PUBLIC ACCOUNTANTS
MISSISSIPPI SOCIETY OF CERTIFIED PUBLIC ACCOUNTANTS

303 MERCHANTS BANK BUILDING
VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI

May 22, 1961

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington, D. C.

Dear Mr. Hoover:

Several of my friends have brought to my attention a sixty-four page paper bound book entitled Brain-Washing--A Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics. The lower part of the title page shows:

Distributed by
K E N N E T H G O F F
P. O. Box 116 Englewood, Colorado
Per copy, $1.00

I have considerable doubt about the authenticity of this book; it proports to be "from the Communist Manual of Instructions of Phychopolitical Warfare". Reading between the lines, my impression is that the author's main purpose is to discredit the efficacy of electric shock treatments and to give credence to Dianetics, faith-healing, and Chinese acupuncture (whatever that may be.)

The reason for my concern is that these several friends are influential and they have "swallowed" this book hook, line, and sinker. It seems to me that the greatest disservice to the cause of effective anti-Communism is accomplished by the use of unauthentic and unbelievable quotations from Communist works.

If you can give me the FBI's opinion on the authenticity of this book, I should appreciate it very much. If you do not know about the book, or if you are unable--because of your position--to express an opinion on it, could you refer me to someone in an official or semi-official capacity who might express an opinion on it?

Sincerely yours,

[redacted]

WMR:jaa

REC-39 62-0382-1144

EX 106

17 MAY 31 1961

CORRESPONDENCE

b6
b7C

REC-16 62-80382-115

July 12, 1961

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

Your letter of July 6, 1961, has been received, and I deeply appreciate your generous remarks concerning my book, "Masters of Deceit."

Although I would like to be of service, the FBI is an investigative agency of the Federal Government and, as such, does not make evaluations nor draw conclusions as to the character or integrity of any organization, publication or individual. I regret that I am unable to help you and hope that you will not infer in this connection either that we do or that we do not have data in our files relating to the subject of your inquiry.

Enclosed is some literature dealing with the general subject of communism which may be of interest.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

Enclosures (3)
Communist Illusion and Democratic Reality
Series from "Christianity Today"
One Nation's Response To Communism

NOTE: Bufiles contain no references identifiable with [redacted]
The publication he refers to, "Brain-Washing - A Synthesis of the Russian textbook on Psychopolitics," has been brought to the Bureau's attention [illegible]
The editor, Kenneth Goff, allegedly is anti-Semetic, anticommunist and anti-Negro.

BS:cfn
(3)

MAILED 10
JUL 12 1961
COMM-FBI

FBI
RECEIVED-READING ROOM
JUL 17 12 12 PM '61

DCM
RWB

Tolson
Belmont
Mohr
Callahan
Conrad
DeLoach
Evans
Malone
Rosen
Sullivan
Tavel
Trotter
Tele. Room
Ingram
Gandy

MAIL ROOM TELETYPE UNIT

50 JUL 19 1961

59

PHONE: Church GL 8-4008
Home GL 8-5394

West Hopewell Presbyterian Church

"The Church with the Chimes"

CORNER HIGH AVENUE AND WISE STREET

Hopewell, Virginia

July 6, 1961

b6
b7C

Mr. Tolson
Mr. Belmont
Mr. Mohr
Mr. Nease
Mr. Conrad
Mr. DeLoach
Mr. Evans
Mr. Malone
Mr. Rosen
Mr. Sullivan
Mr. Tavel
Mr. Trotter
Tele. Room
Mr. Ingram
Miss Gandy

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover, Director
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington, D. C.

Dear Mr. Hoover:

I have secured a copy of the following publication from the local library;

"Brain-Washing - A Synthesis of the Russian textbook on Psychopolitics"
Distributed by Kenneth Goff
P. O. Box 116, Englewood, Colorado

You are probably familiar with this booklet. My question is "Is this booklet an accurate representation of the theory and practice of sychopolitics as carried on by the Communist party inside and outside Russia?" The booklet seems to offer such radical and twisted ideas concerning thought control that I question its real reliability. Any help you can give me in clearing this matter up would be much appreciated. I would not want to see our local library used for spreading a perverted picture of Communism.

Let me also express my appreciation for your well written and incisive book "Masters of Deceit." You have rendered an invaluable service to the country in preparing such a work.

Most cordially yours,

[redacted]

FPZ/mvd

REC-16
62-80382-2

JUL 13 1961

EX-113

CORRESPONDENCE

EXP. PROC.

JUL 7 1961

Ack 7-12-61 BS:cfw

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION
FOIPA
DELETED PAGE INFORMATION SHEET

No Duplication Fees are charged for Deleted Page Information Sheet(s).

Total Deleted Page(s) ~ 4
Page 130 ~ Duplicate
Page 131 ~ Duplicate
Page 232 ~ Duplicate
Page 479 ~ Duplicate